



PETER JONES
AND
RICHARD JONES
GENEALOGIES

Compiled from Original Sources
BY
AUGUSTA B. FOTHERGILL

1924
OLD DOMINION PRESS, INC.
RICHMOND, VA.

COPYRIGHT 1924

MRS. AUGUSTA B. FOTHERGILL

RICHMOND, VA.

P R E F A C E

My purpose in publishing this genealogy is to help preserve some of our oldest records which are fast falling into decay, and also to give as correct a history as extant records will allow of two of the oldest families in Virginia, neither one of which could be complete without the other, and who did their part so well in the making of Virginia.

The earliest history will always remain in oblivion save where mention is made in the few fragments yet remaining of Charles City and Prince George Counties where they first settled. A very careful reading of the one remaining old record book of the former county (1655-66) revealed some very interesting material which is given in full as to these men.

They were among the earliest settlers at the present Petersburg when Fort Henry was the outermost boundary of civilization, where they were active in military operations leading in the protection of the settlers from the Indians. Some of them were in the Assembly while all of them were members of the vestry and justices of the peace when only men of mark were permitted to hold those offices.

As civilization advanced they followed, first to Amelia County, later on to more western counties of Virginia and then on to the newer states where many of them rendered valuable services.

Of many collateral lines I have a sufficient amount of material to fill volumes but have only made use of some on three of the earlier families since most of us descend from one or all of them. Some requests for material have met with generous response while others have been quite brief or else made no response whatever.

It has been difficult to give the work a uniform character but the main object has been accomplished—the preservation of the records of the family, the memory of our forefathers preserved and the outline of some of our Virginia history preserved.

This is only a beginning and the compiler hopes that some interested member of the family will feel sufficient interest to take the matter up where she has left off and make it of more interest for future generations.

The coat-of-arms is a replica of the one engraved upon a sword which was inherited and used by Cadwallader Jones during the Revolutionary War and is the same coat-of-arms which was used by Inigo Jones, the noted English architect, who was said to have been one of the most accomplished artists which England ever produced.

To the clerks of many counties in Virginia, North Carolina, Alabama, Georgia and other states where my search led me, I extend many thanks for their uniform courtesy and patience. To the custodians of many church and other manuscript records I am very grateful for assistance and courtesies extended at all times. To Prof. William H. Kilpatrick who furnished the record of his family and to Reverend William Clayton Torrence, who placed his data at my disposal at the same time that he dropped his genealogical mantle upon my shoulders, I extend especial thanks.

AUGUSTA B. FOTHERGILL.

Richmond, Virginia

June 20, 1924.

PETER JONES
FAMILY

CHAPTER I

Peter¹ Jones, the first of the name of which we have any record in Virginia, was living in Charles City County in the year 1657 as on the 11th of June of that year it was ordered that "Capt. Peter Jones have ye conduct and command of ye particular company belonging to Coll. Abraham Wood and certify the same and he have power to command as it is or shall be directed by the laws of ye Country or by ye Collonell." (Charles City Co. Records, 1655-66). Then at a Meeting of the Militia held at Merchants Hope, June 24, 1657, it was ordered that "Capt. Peter Jones have ye conduct and command of the particular company belonging to Coll. Abraham Wood, Esq. and exercise the same and the like power and command as is or shall be directed by ye laws of this Country or the said Collonell." (Charles City Rec. 1655-66, p. 102). On page 283 of the same volume we find the following:

"By the Governor and Capt. Generall of Virginia. To all whom these shall concerne, Know ye that I, Francis Moryson, Esq. Govnor & Capt. Genall of Virginia have authorized and empowered Coll Abraham Wood, Lt. Coll Thomas Drewe, Maior William Harris, Capt. John Epes, Capt. William Farrar, Capt. Peter Jones, Capt. Edd. Hill Jr., and Capt. Francis Gray to be Commanders of ye Regiment of the Trayned bands in the counties of Henrico and Charles City, and Capt. Thomas Stegge to be Commander of all the horse listed in the troope to be raised in the said Counties for the exercise of wch power according to the order made att a meeting of the Councill at James City ye 12th of June last this shall be their sufficient power and warrant untill a formal and full Comicon be granted to them particularly. Given this fourth of July 1661." (Charles City Rec. 1655-66).

"Att a meeting of the Militia att Westor July 12, 1661, Coll Abraham Wood Esq., and above officers present. It is ordered that the severall companies of this Regiment for the present be divided apporportioned and distinguished as followeth—

1, The Collonells companie to be from the Citty Creeke to Bykors Creeke on the South Side of James River.

2, The Lt. Collonells companie to be from Powells Creeke to Wards Creeke on the South Side of the river, and on the North side from Capt. Stegges Creeke to the Lowest extent of the Countie on that side of the river.

3, The Majors companie to be from Powells Creeke in Henrico Coun. to the falls of James River on the South side & hence of and Curles plantation to four mile Creeke.

4, Capt. John Epes his companie to be from Swinhouse Creeke to Capt. Stegges Creeke (including the same) and all Shirley Hundred Island, and from Bykors Creeke and Powells Creeke on the South side of the river.

5, Capt. William Farrars companie to be from Turkey Island Creeke to the Falls on the North side except Curles as aforesaid.

6, Capt. Peter Jones his companie to be from ye Citty Creeke to ye falls of Appamattox river on the South side, and from Powells Creeke to the said falls on the North side.

7, Capt. Edward Hills companie to be from Swinhouse Creeke to Turkey Island Creeke, except Shurley Hundred Island.

8, Capt. Francis Grays companie to be from Wards Creeke to ye lowest extent of the County on that side of ye river.

Ordered that Capt. John Woodlief, as Capt. Lt. of this Regiment have the leading command of the Collonells company according to ordrs & direcons.

The severall places appointed for resort of the trayned bands upon allarmes made are Capt Stegges plantacon att the fall of James River, ffort Henry, Morris Rose his plantacon att the head of Wards Creeke.

Howell Pryse, by reason of his occasional attendance & imployment as Clerke to the Regiment, is hereby exempted and excused from all personal military service and commands.

Itt is ordered that all the freemen inhabiting in Henrico coun, except Bristol P'ish, shall meet and appe-att a muster to be made att Roxdale on the 22nd of this Instant July about nine of the clock in the forenoon with their armes, and there give

in their names, and lists of their armes fixed and unfixed, servants & servicable horses & mares.

Major William Harris & Capt. William Farrar of Henrico Militia are to give & present an accot of their proceedings in all the places under their bands (together with the general lists) with all possible speed to Coll Abraham Wood Esq. att ffort Henry, And to be very wary and circumspect that no amunition be spent or waste at the said musters but only false fires to be given to prove the readiness of their guns." (Chas. City Rec., 1655-66).

From the loss of the records of Charles City County and Henrico it is impossible to fill the gap between this and the year 1674 when "att a Grand Assemblie held att James Cittie" 21 Dec. 1674, an Act was passed for the safeguard and defence of the country against the Indians who were committing murders and many depredations upon the inhabitants of the frontier counties. It was decided to raise an army of 500 men from the most secure part of the country and place them at the heads of certain rivers and att certain forts. Among those to be raised were "nineteen men out of Warwick County, nineteen out of Elizabeth City County, nineteen men out of Charles City County to be garrisoned near the falls of Appamattuck River, att major generall Woods, or over against him at one ffort or defencable place att ffleets, of which ffort major Peter Jones be captain or chiefe commander."

The proportion of amunition for the ffort on Appamattock River was 243 pounds of powder and 729 pounds of shot. Each county sending men to the forts were to send arms and provisions for four months and the captain of each fort to have the privilege of impressing other necessities for the use of his fort, that "a Chirurghion be provided for every fort, and the collectors to provide medicines and salves. The captains to be paid six hundred pounds of tobacco and cask a month." (Henning's Statutes, Vol. 2, p. 326).

On the 1st of June 1655, Major Abraham Wood makes an agreement to pay Bristol Parish tobacco, which is witnessed by Henry Randolph and Peter Jones (Charles City Rec., 1655-66, p. 103).

There is no record of Peter Jones earlier than this (1655) to be found in the many papers examined; only record of his military service is preserved to us but if there were more records extant we might have his full history.

Every circumstantial evidence as well as family knowledge points to the fact that he married Margaret, daughter of Abraham Wood of Fort Henry. His widow married as her second husband, Thomas Cocke of Malvern Hill, Henrico County, who mentioned her son Abraham Jones deceased and her son Peter Jones in his will.

Fort Henry and the lands nearby remained the property of the Jones family until disposed of by the heirs of General Joseph Jones. He lived at Cedar Grove which was the home of his father Thomas Jones and possibly of his father Abraham Jones before his removal to Amelia County. This land lies on Brickhouse Run which was a boundry line used by all of the Joneses of this line. Their continued occupation of this tract of land, with other tracts on the point and up the river which had belonged to General Wood is of vital importance in proving that the first Peter Jones married his daughter Margaret. He certainly left a will as reference is made to his bequest of land to his daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Chamberlayne, in the Henrico records.

Among some unrecorded papers in Henrico County records, now on deposit in the State Archives, is the will of Margaret Cocke which gives the most satisfactory information of her family to be found. This will was possibly not recorded for lack of sufficient proof.

"In the name of God Amen August 12th 1718. I Margaret Cocke of the County and Parish of Henrico Widow, Considering the uncertainty of this life, and being I thank the Almighty God of Sound and perfect memory I do hereby revoke annul and make void all former wills heretofore by me made and do make ordain publish and declare these presents to be my last will and testament in manner and form following. First I bequeath my Soul to Almighty God who gave it not in the least doubting of a Joyful resurrection and pardon and Remission

of all my sins by the intercession and merits of my Blessed Saviour Jesus Christ and my body I bequeath to the earth to be decently buried at the discretion of my Executors hereafter named.

I give and bequeath unto my grand daughter Margaret wife of Edward Goodrich one mulatto boy named John the son of my mulatto woman Sue, which boy is to be enjoyed by my grand daughter and her heirs forever.

I give and bequeath unto my Grand Daughter Mary the wife of John Worsham and to her heirs for ever one Mulatto girl named Margaret which she hath now in her posession.

I give and bequeath unto my Grand Son Peter Wynne and to his heirs forever one Mulatto man named John Henry he being appointed to be given unto my said Grand Son by the last Will and Testament of my deceased husband Mr. Thomas Cocke. I also give to my said Grand Son 10 shillings to buy him a ring.

I also confirm a gift of a Mulatto boy named Thom which I made to Major Joshua Wynne in his lifetime, upon condition that there be paid (if not already done) two thousand pounds of tobacco to Thomas Harwood by the administrators of the said Wynne it being on that proviso I gave the said boy to the said Wynne.

I give and bequeath to my Grand Daughter Margaret Jones two Silver Spoons.

I give and bequeath unto Mrs. Mary Randolph and her heirs forever one Mulatto boy named Billy.

I give and bequeath unto my Grand Son Peter Jones the son of my son Abraham Jones decd. ten shillings to buy him a ring.

I give and bequeath unto my Grand Son Joshua Wynne two steers.

I give to each of my Grand Sons Robert Wynne, William Wynne and Francis Wynne a Cow to be delivered to them when they arrive to lawful age.

I give and bequeath unto my God Son William the son of William Randolph one Mulatto boy named James he being the

son of my Mulatto woman Sue which Mulatto boy is to be held by my said God Son and his heirs forever.

I give and bequeath all of my wearing clothes to be divided among my Grand Daughters by my Executors.

I give and bequeath to my son Peter Jones and his heirs forever all the rest of my estate both real and personal, and I do hereby appoint my said Son, together with William Randolph to be Executors of this my last Will and Testament In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my Seal the day and year above written.

Margaret Cocke.

Signed Sealed published and
declared as her last will and
testament in presence of
Thomas Buckner,
Thomas Morriss,
Will Jones."

Proved at a Court held May 4, 1719 on the oaths of William Jones and Thomas Morriss.

Margaret (Wood—Jones) was married to Thomas Cocke of Malvern Hill as early as 1687 as she joined him in a deed to his son Stephen Cocke August 1st of that year. (Henrico Rec., 1677, p. 453).

The will of Thomas Cocke was dated 10 December 1696 and probated 1 April 1697, in which he mentions his wife Margaret and her grand son Peter Wynne.

CHAPTER II

Abraham² (Peter¹) Jones' wife's name unknown. He was a Lieutenant of Militia in 1683 and was dead before 1690, as in that year Nicholas Overbee was granted 323 acres of land in Bristol Parish, Charles City County, near Rohowick at the corner of ye late Coll. Wood which is also the corner of ye lands late of Abraham Jones, North West where it falls upon one of ye lines of ye land of Coll Wood aforesaid. (Land Grants, vol. 8, p. 77).

In a patent to John Ellis 4 November 1685 Abraham Jones was called "Abraham Wood Jones" which was very unusual at that time since middle names were practically unknown; this helps to confirm tradition that the wife of the first Peter Jones was Margaret Wood.

On November 20, 1683, Nicholas Spencer Esquire, President of the Council, and with its consent, granted to Abraham Jones 1217 acres of land lying in Bristol Parish, Charles City County, on the South side of Appamattox River at the lower side of Major Genll. Woods lands called ye Indian Town lands, near one of ye branches of Rohowick, ye Main Run of the Southern Swamp, along ye line of Maj. Genll. Wood's outward lands to where it falls upon ye head line of Maj. Genll. Wood's Fort Lands, to ye uppermost corner of ye corner of the said Fort lands, thence to Appamattox River, for the transportation of 25 persons: George West, Rich^d Rice, Richard Jones, Jon. Price, S. Hall, Anne Hall, John Moor, Elizabeth Moor, Giles Cook, Gilbert May, Hen. Price, James Badcock, Thomas Peacock, Joan Dickson, Mary Thomas, Peter Thompson, Geo. Littlegood, Rep: Buck, Ed. Herbert, Alice Smith, Thomas floyd, William Jones, Rich^d West, Geo. South. There is only proof that this Abraham² Wood Jones had one son, Peter³ Jones, referred to at this time as Peter Jr., who married his cousin Mary³ Jones, daughter of Captain Peter² who died in 1726.

Peter³ (Abraham², Peter¹) Jones married Mary³ the daughter

of Captain Peter² Jones and his wife Mary (Batte) Jones, and died in Dinwiddie County in 1734. A deed on record in Brunswick County, 25 January 1752, from Cadwallader Jones of Williamsburg to Peter Jones of Prince George, for the sum of £200, 744 acres of land lying on the South side of Nottoway River, which was devised the said Cadwallader by his father Peter Jones, 26 October 1734, and which was part of a patent to Peter Jones 2 November 1726. The said Peter Jones had conveyed part of this tract to William Wynne. Witnesses: Frederick Jones and Will^m Jones.

This grant to Peter Jones Jr. of Prince George for 974 acres lying on the South side of Nottoway River in Brunswick County between Robert Lyone and William Davis. 2 Nov. 1726. (Land Grants, vol. 13, p. 38.)

22 December 1714 Peter Jones of Prince George County, son of Abraham Jones deceased, conveyed to Abraham Jones of the same county 34 acres of land along the line of Captain Peter Jones to Brickhouse Run, thence to Burras Branch. Witnessed by Peter Jones Sr., Peter Jones.

1 May 1715, Peter Jones Junr. of Prince George County conveyed to William Jones of the same county for the sum of £10,100 acres of land lying on the South side of Brickhouse Run at a branch next below William Jones house, thence along the said Peter Jones old line.

At the June Court of Prince George County, Peter Jones Junr. was appointed overseer of the road in room of Major Robert Bolling who is appointed County Surveyor. 1716.

During the year 1716 there were a number of surveys recorded for his lands on Nottoway River, Great Creek, Hurricane Swamp. (Pr. Geo. Rec. 1713-28).

On April 13, 1719, Peter Jones Junr. and Mary his wife conveyed to Richard Smith 200 acres of land where he now lives, lying on the South side of Appamattox River adjoining Martha Cocke, known as the Indian town, thence up the branch to William Jones outermost line on the Otterdam, thence to Reedy Run and thence to the river. The witnesses to this deed were Robert Bolling, Robert Munford, John Evins. He also made

a deed on the same day to Robert Munford for 306 acres of land which was on the South side of Appamattox River on the dividing line between the said Jones and John Banister, thence to Brickhouse Run, adjoining the land purchased by the said Munford from Bartholomew Crowder. Mary his wife joined in this deed also.

October 1, 1719, Robert Bolling surveyed for Peter Jones Jun. a tract of 183 acres lying on the North side of Nottoway River and on the upper side of Hurricane Swamp, not above one third of which is fit for immediate cultivation. This survey was returned by Robert Bolling who made a note on the plat that it was transferred to his son Abraham Jones by Peter Jones son of Lt. Abraham Jones (Survey Book').

Another conveyance was on March 11, 1722, when he conveyed to Thomas Ravenscroft of Wilmington Parish, James City County, two tracts of land in Prince George County; one tract of 200 acres where Jeffry Hawks formerly lived at the mouth of Reedy Run along John Ellis' line to the river: the other tract of 10 acres adjoining Major Bollings line, on Appamattox River near the falls, thence to Brickhouse Run. (Prince George Rec. 1714-28, p. 583).

Peter² (Peter¹) Jones of Bristol Parish was styled as of Henrico County when Thomas Batte on May 9th 1692 conveyed to "Peter Jones now of Henrico County" 240 acres of land which is part of those plantations known by the name of the Old Town bounded on the upper side by the lands of Godfrey Ragsdale, on the lower side by the lands of John Bevil and on the other two sides by the woods and Appamattox River. 130 acres escheated in the name of Thomas Batte, 50 acres purchased of Godfrey Ragsdale and the other 60 acres lying at the heads. Consideration: a tract of land lying in Charles City County now held by the said Peter Jones which was surveyed by James Minge by order of the Governor and Council. (Henrico Co. Rec. V. 5, p. 299).

On the 1st day of February 1697 Peter Jones of Bristol Parish, Henrico County, conveyed to Stephen Cocke the above tract of land in exchange for 200 acres lying on the South side

of Appamattox River in Charles City County which Thomas Batte Senr. did give and grant to Stephen Cocke.

Mary, wife of Peter Jones, gave power of attorney to "my loving brother in law James Cocke" to relinquish her dower rights in the land conveyed by her husband Peter Jones to Stephen Cocke. (Henrico Co. Rec., Vol. 1677-1704, pp. 60-63.)

In the year 1694 the Indians were still a source of trouble. A story which was told, by William Hatcher to William Puckett and Thomas Jefferson, was to the effect that Mrs. Bannister, wife of Stephen Cocke, with nine other persons were hung to trees by tenter hooks by the Indians and that Jack Come Last, an Indian belonging to Mr. Peter Jones, was drawn and quartered and thrown among them and that Mr. Cocke and Mr. Jones had gone aboard a vessel lying in the river. The matter proving false the said Edward Hatcher was called before the Justices and tried for spreading false alarms. (Henrico Rec., 1677-1704).

Soon after this occurrence Peter Jones must have removed to his land on the South side of Appamattox River as he ceased to appear as a citizen of Henrico County.

Captain Peter Jones was appointed Lieutenant of Rangers of Prince George County in accordance to an Act for appointing Rangers. 25 Oct. 1711.

"Whereas a great number of barbarous, disorderly and lawless persons, of the Indian nations, have successfully for many years last past resided in and frequented the fontiers of this colony and after the most horrid and notorious crimes by them committed, taking the advantage of the large waste and uninhabited grounds and woods, escape and avoid the hand of Justice: For the prevention whereof and for the safeguard and securing the said frontiers and the inhabitants thereof from all injury, violence, spoyle and rapine of the said Indians.

"Be it enacted by the Lt. Governor, Council and Burgesses of this present General Association and authority of the same, That after the passing of the said Act the Lt. Gov. shall appoint such persons as he shall see fit as lieutenants or commanders of the rangers of the said frontiers shall choose eleven able bodyed men with horses and accoutrements, arms and amunition re-

siding as near as conveniently as may be to that frontier station for which he shall be lieutenant of rangers to serve under him as their commander. The Lt. to make reports to the Governor and to receive for himself horse, arms and 5000 pounds of tobacco a year and every man under him to receive 3,000 pounds of tobacco a year, the said lieutenant and his men to be free from county and parish levys as long as in the service." (Henning's Statutes, Vol. 4, p. 9.)

Prince George was created from Charles City County in 1702 but the first records which have survived the ravages of war are an order book and a large volume of deeds and wills beginning in the year 1714. The only volume of seventeenth century records of Charles City is from 1655 to 1666, so that there is a long gap which makes the Jones record incomplete as to county records.

The next note on Capt. Peter^a Jones is when, at the June Court 1715, William Hamlin, Clerk of Prince George County, presented a claim for forty pounds of tobacco for certifying to the last session of the General Assembly the Public Claims of Peter Jones, Lieutenant of the Rangers of this County and for Thomas Smith (each of the same being then and there allowed). (Order Book, Prince George Co. 1715-18, p. 23).

At June Court 1716 he was ordered paid 100 pounds of tobacco for one old wolf's head. There was a bounty on the heads of both old and young wolves as they were destructive to the flocks.

He succeeded Robert Bolling as surveyor of a road when the latter was made county surveyor in 1716.

In the fragments of an old survey book there are several plats of lands surveyed by Robert Bolling for a number of Joneses, among which are two for Peter Jones, one for 393 acres of land lying on both sides of Great Creek of Nottoway River below the land of Thomas Jones, son of Capt. Richard Jones, and one for 222 acres lying on the North side of Nottoway River and the water courses of Great Creek—Oct. 1719.

At a meeting of the vestry of Bristol Parish held at the Ferry Chapell, October 30th, 1720, Captain Peter Jones was among those present.

An Act of Assembly to the effect that "there be yearly chosen and appointed men of Experience and in dignity for the Careful Viewing of each man's crop of Tobacco" resulted in Captain Peter Jones and his son Abraham Jones being appointed, 24 June 1724, as counters of tobacco plants for the upper precinct of Bristol Parish from Appamattox Ferry, thence as Monksneck Road runs to Stony Creek Bridge between Capt. Jones and Capt. Joss. Wynns, thence up Stony Creek to ye upper Road to Nottaway River, thence up between the same and Appamattuck River to ye extent of ye Pish. Capt. Peter Jones and his son Peter Jones are Appointed Counters for ye said precinct. (Bristol Par. Reg.)

Capt. Peter Jones lived on Brickhouse Run in the present Petersburg and is likely buried at the family burial ground at "Cedar Grove" which was the home of Gen. Joseph⁵ Jones who died in 1824. He had inherited this land from his father Thomas⁴ Jones who was the eldest son and heir of Abraham³ Jones who was the heir at law of the above Capt. Peter² Jones.

Peter² Jones' marriage to Mary, [daughter of Thomas Batte] was returned to Henrico Court at the October term 1688; he died about the first of January 1726/7, and his wife Mary some time after 1741, as John Blick, in a deposition for Gen. Joseph Jones, stated that his father, Benjamin Blick, was school master for Abraham Jones and that his mother "Old Mrs. Mary Jones," cured him of a spider bite when he was sixteen years of age. The Bristol Parish Register gives the date of the birth of John Blick as 27 October 1725, which makes the date of her death some time after 1741. (Private papers at Belle Vue).

His will is as follows: In the name of God, Amen. January the 19th, 1721. I Peter Jones, Senr., of Bristol Parish in Prince George County, being of Sound and perfect memory, praise be given to God for the same, and knowing the uncertainty of this Life on Earth, and being desirous to Settle things in Order, do make this my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following: that is to say, first and principally I commend my Soul to Almighty God my Creator assuredly believing that I shall receive full pardon and free remission of all my

Sins and be Saved by the precious Death and Merits of my Blessed Saviour and Redeemer Christ Jesus, and my Body to the Earth from whence it was taken, to be buried in Such Decent and Christian manner as to my Executors hereafter named, shall be thought meet and convenient; and as touching Such Worldly Estate as the Lord in mercy hath Lent me, my Will and meaning in the same shall be employed and bestowed as hereafter by this my Will is Expressed, and first I do revoke, renounce, frustrate and make Void all Wills by me formerly made, and declare and Appoint this my Last Will and Testament.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Loving wife Mary Jones my Plantation I now live on with the Dwelling House and all other Houses thereon belonging to the Same in manner as followeth, that She my sd. Wife dureing the term of her Widowhood shall peacably enjoy the same to her own proper use and benefit—provided she shall live and abide her Self in person upon the said Plantation, but in case she shall either Marry or remove her Self from Liveing on the said Plantation as aforesaid, then my Will is that she shall only have one third part thereof Dureing her Natural Life.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Abraham Jones a part ✓ of my Land lying and being on the South side of Brick-house Run, commonly so called bounded as followeth Viz: on the Easterly part Joining on my Son in Law Peter Jones his line, and from that Line up the Run to a Branch called the Indian Cornfield-Branch, and up the branch to my head line, Containing about Seventy or Eighty Acres of Land, be it more or less, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son Peter Jones the re- ✓ maining part of my Land I now Live on, excepting what I have given and bequeathed to my Son Abraham Jones, that is to Say my Will is that my Loving Wife Mary Jones Live and Abide on the same During her Natural Life.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son William Jones all ✓ my Land lying and being on the upper Side of the forestd. Besses Branch, containing about one hundred Acres of Land, more or less, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my Son Thomas Jones my Plantation upon the Great Creek, so-called, on Nottoway River, to contain One hundred and fifty Acres of Land, which sd. One hundred and fifty acres to be taken out of my tract of Four hundred Acres, not spoiling the other of the sd. Dividend, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son John Jones, One hundred and fifty Acres of Land, being part of the foresd. four hundred Acres upon Great Creek on Nottoway River on this side of the said Creek, joining on the Land of Indian Wills down the Creek, to Contain One hundred and fifty Acres of Land, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son Wood Jones One hundred Acres of Land Joining upon my Son Thomas Jones his line, down the foresd. Great Creek, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son Abraham Jones Two Slaves by name Tony and Sarah daughter of old Sarah, she and her increase forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Mary Jones, Wife of Peter Jones, a malla. by name Matt: she and her increase, as also my Silver Tob. Box, to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son Peter Jones my Malatta Slave named Ismael, as also one feather Bed and Bolster, One Rugg, One Blankett and One pair of Sheets, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son William Jones, my Malla: Slave named Dick, and my Slave Moll, she and her increase forever, the said Moll daughter of old Sarah, One feather Bed and Bolster, one Rugg, One Blankett and one pair of Sheets to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son John Jones, one Mallatta Fellow named Jack and his son Jack, and one Mallatta girl named Susan, one Feather Bed and Boulster, one Rugg, one Blankett, One pair Sheets, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son Wood Jones One Mallatta Fellow named Daniel and one Boy named James, and one Girl named Temp, One feather bed and bolster, One Rugg,

One Blankett, One pair of Sheets, and my Seal Ring, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Ann Jones, my Malla: Slave named Bess and her increase, One feather bed and bolster, One Rugg, One Blankett, One pair of Sheets and my Silver Tumbler, to her and her heirs forever.

I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Margaret Jones, my Malla: named Frank, and her increase, One Feather bed and Bolster, One Rugg, One Blankett, One pair of Sheets and Six Silver Spoons, to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Martha Jones, my Malla: Slave named Mary she and her increase, One feather bed and bolster, One Rugg, One Blankett, One pair of Sheets, one Silver Salt Seller, two Cows and Calves, to her and her heirs forever.

Item. My Will is that my Malla: Slaves, by name, old Sarah, her Son called Jack, Daniel and Rachel, Live and abide with my Wife Mary Jones, to Serve her her Natural Life, without let or molestation of any person or persons what ever, and at her Decease, my Will is that my Son Peter Jones have my Malla: Woman Rachell only, to him and his heirs forever, and my Will hence forward the foresd. Rachell have any increase, the first after my decease to be given to my Son William Jones, and his heirs forever; whatever increase afterwards from her I give to my Son Peter Jones and his heirs forever; as also my Will is that after my Wife's Decease, my son Wood Jones have my Malla: Slave Daniel to him and his heirs forever. Also my Will is after my Wife's Decease, my Daughter Ann Jones have my Malla: Slave named old Sarah, to her and her heirs forever.

Item. My Will is that if any of the foresaid Legatees of my four Sons, Viz: William Jones, Thomas Jones, John Jones and Wood Jones, depart this Life before they attain to Lawful Age, that his or their part or parts of Land be equally divided among the Survivors. And further my Will is that if any of my Seven Legatees, by name William Jones, Thomas Jones, Wood Jones, Ann Jones, Margaret Jones and Martha Jones depart this Life before they are posesst of what is herein of this my

Will given and bequeathed, that his or her part or parts be Equally Divided among the Survivors of the foresaid Seven Legatees, to them and their heirs forever. All the rest of my Estate not yet Disposed of, my Will is that it abide and remain in the possession and Custody of my Loving Wife Mary Jones, During her Natural Life & after her Decease to be divided between my two Sons John and Wood Jones, to them and their heirs forever.

And further my Will and Desire is that my Executors hereafter named, proportion and divide the same according to directions of this my last Will and Testament. And I hereby Will, make, ordain, constitute and appoint my Trusty and loveing Friend Major Robert Munford and my Son Peter Jones, my full whole and Sole Executors of this my last Will and Testament.

In Witness hereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal the Day and year just above written.

Peter Jones (Seal).

Signed, Sealed and Published in the presence of Nathl. Parrott, Daniel Jones, George Williams, James Thomson.

This will presented for probate by Robert Munford and Peter Jones at a Court held at Fitzgeralds, for the County of Prince George on the Second Tuesday in January, it being the Tenth Day of the said month Anno Dom: 1726. (Pr. Geo. Rec. 1714-28, p. 943).

CHAPTER III

1, Abraham³ (Peter,² Peter¹) Jones was the eldest son of Captain Peter and Mary (Batte) Jones who were married in Henrico County in the year 1688, so that his age may be reckoned from 1690 or thereabouts. That his wife was Sarah, daughter of Henry Batte of Prince George County, is proven by official records as follows: 10 September 1720, Abraham Jones and his wife Sarah were assigned 240 acres of land from the estate of Henry Batte deceased, which lay on the Second Swamp. 25 July 1727, Henry Batte of Prince George County bequeathed to his sister Sarah Jones 20 shillings. (Pr. Geo. Co. Rec. 1714-28, p. 1042.)

At a court held in Prince George County on November 24th, 1716, Robert Bolling surveyor of that county returned a report of a survey of 141 acres of land for Abraham Jones, lying on the North side of Nottoway River and on January 29, 1725, he returned a report of a survey of 235 acres of land on the lower side of Reedy Creek in the same county.

At a Vestry held at the Chappell June 29, 1724, Capt. Peter Jones and his son Abraham Jones were appointed counters of tobacco plants for the precinct from Appamattox Ferry, thence as Monksneck Road Runs to Stoney Creek Bridge between Capt. (Richard) Jones and Jos. Wynns, thence up Stony Creek to the Upper Road, to Nottoway River, thence up between the same and Appamattox River to the Extent of ye P'ish. On July 5th of the same year he desired to be acquitted from the above duty and his brother William be put in his place. (Vestry Book of Bristol Parish). The custom of counting tobacco plants was inaugurated to keep down the production, and the law was passed by the Court of Henrico for the section mentioned. Only men of integrity were to be appointed to do this work according to the order. After the death of Captain Peter Jones in 1726 there was quite a good deal of trouble over the land which he left his son Peter as he failed to specify "to him and

his heirs forever" and attempts were made by heirs of his son Abraham for almost a hundred years to recover it in spite of a deed, which was finally declared binding, which he made to his brother Peter just after their father's death, the papers of which have been preserved. The deed is as follows: "To all people to whom this present writing shall come I Abraham Jones of the county of Prince George Send Greeting. Know ye that I the said Abraham Jones for and in Consideration of the natural affection and Brotherly love which I have and do bear unto my well beloved Brother Peter Jones of the County aforesaid, Have given granted and by these presents do fully clearly and absolutely Give and Grant unto the said Peter Jones his Heirs and assigns forever, all my Right, Title, Use, Interest and Reversion which I have of in and to one Certain Parcell of Land lying on the South side of Appamattox River in the Parish of Bristoll, in the said County of Prince George Containing one hundred and forty acres, more or less and bounded on the upper part thereof by the land of John Banister and on the lower part by the Land of Peter Jones son of Abraham Jones dec'd and is all the land that lyes on the North side of Brickhouse Run belonging to the tract of land where my Father Peter Jones lived at the time of his Death the which Land is now in the tenure and occupation of the said Peter Jones the grantee which said land and other premises with the appurtenances by my said Father by his last Will and Testament dated 19 January 1721, devised unto my said Brother Peter Jones for and during his natural life, the reversion thereof descended to me as being Heir at Law to the Devisor. To have and to hold the said Reversion and all the Estate Right, Title and Interest of the said Abraham Jones in and to the said 140 acres of land unto the said Peter Jones his Heirs and assigns forever to be the only proper use and behoof of the said Peter Jones and his heirs forever. Dated 3 March 1726, in presence of Robert Munford, J. Munford, Isham Epes, David Warren. [Original deed in family.]

September 28, 1728, Abraham^s Jones of Prince George County was granted 235 acres of land lying on the lower side of Reedy Creek and North side of Nottoway River, adjoining

Godfrey Ragsdale, Captain Peter Jones and Thomas Thrower. [Original parchment patent still in the family.]

January 28, 1733, Abraham Jones was granted 1984 acres of land lying on both sides of Sweathouse Creek of Deep Creek, at the Beaver Ponds below the mouth of the first great branch below the mill, adjoining William Coleman. [This mill still in use 1923].

He was still living near Petersburg 1 May 1738, when he and his wife Sarah conveyed to Charles Jennings, Jr., of Elizabeth City County, 183 acres of land lying on the North side of Nottoway River and upper side of Hurricane Swamp in Amelia County. (D. B. 1, p. 229.) This deed was witnessed by Frederick Jones.

This land is near Blackstone, which is built on Hurricane Swamp, Nottoway County, which was created from Amelia County, 1792.

He removed to Amelia about 1749, as in December of that year he made a deed of gift to Abraham Jones, Jr., of 421 acres of land lying on the West side of Sweathouse Creek in the Beaver Pond, it being part of grant to Abraham Jones, Sr., on 28 January 1733. (D. B. 3, p. 156).

2 September 1751, Abraham Jones, Jr., of Edgcomb County, North Carolina, conveyed to Abraham Jones, Sr., of Amelia County, for £300, 421 acres of land lying on the West side of Sweathouse Creek, it being part of grant to Abraham Jones in the year 1733. (D. B. 4, p. 74.)

The will of Abraham Jones, Sr., was made after his removal to Amelia and is as follows: In the name of God, Amen. The twenty ninth of September in the Year of our Lord 1758. I Abraham Jones of Amelia County being weak in Body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be to God therefore calling unto mind the Mortality of my Body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament that is to say principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul unto the Hands of God that gave it and my Body I recommend it to the Earth to be buried in a Christian-like and decent manner at the discretion of my Executors, nothing doubting but that at the General Resurrec-

tion I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God, and as touching such worldly Estate wherewith it hath pleased God to bless me in this Life, I give, devise and dispose of the same in the following manner and form.

It is my will and I do order that in the first place all my just Debts and Funeral Charges be paid and satisfied.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Jones the Plantation he now lives on together with one hundred and three acres of Land on Squirrel Level, and a plantation on Reedy Creek with all of the appurtenances thereunto belonging to him his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Henry Jones six hundred and twenty-two acres of land in Amelia County on the West side of the Sweathouse Creek being the Northern part of a tract of fifteen Hundred and Eighty six acres, the Bounds between him and his brothers are as follows: Beginning on the Creek a little above the Fork branch thence West twenty-two degrees North twenty four poles to a Corner pine thence South nine degrees West forty one poles to a corner red oak thence West eight degrees up the same as it Meanders to a corner maple thence to the back line be the same more or less with all the Appurtenances thereunto belonging, to him and his heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son William Jones six hundred and twenty one acres of land part of the said tract on Sweathouse Creek, the Creek and lines near the West side of the Creek shall be the bounds between him and his Brother Peter be the same more or less with all the Appurtenances thereunto belonging to him and his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I leave for the use of my well beloved wife Sarah Jones the Plantation whereon she now lives without let or molestation to her or any she shall think fit to live with her during her natural life.

I give and bequeath unto my Son Peter Jones Four Hundred and forty three Acres of Land the remainder of the said Tract on both sides of the said Creek be the same more or less with all the Appurtenances thereunto belonging to him his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son Peter Jones one acre of land in Dinwiddie County being the most northern part of a Parcel of Land on the West side of the Brickhouse Run adjoining the line with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging to him his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son William Jones one acre of Land part of the said Tract on the said Run adjoining his Brother Peter's and the Old Line with all of the appurtenances thereunto belonging to him his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Henry Jones one acre of Land part of the said Parcel on the said Run adjoining his brother William and the Old Line with all the Appurtenances thereunto belonging to him his Heirs and Assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Abraham Jones one acre of Land part of the said Parcel on the said Run adjoining his Brother Henry's and the Old Line with all the Appurtenances thereunto belonging to him his Heirs and Assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Thomas Jones the remainder of the said Parcel of Land on the said Run that which is adjoining the land now held by Halcott Pride Gates with all the Appurtenances thereunto belonging to him his Heirs and Assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my five Sons Thomas Jones, Abraham Jones, Henry Jones, William Jones and Peter Jones all my Right, Title claim and demand whatsoever to a certain Tract of Land lying and being in the county of Dinwiddie on the Falls of Appamattox River which was formerly held by my Brother Peter Jones deceased, and by him conveyed to William Pride deceased, and now in possession of Halcott Pride Gates by estimation one hundred and forty acres, be the same more or less when obtained to be equally divided among my five sons aforesaid and hereby do give all the said Land and all the appurtenances thereunto belonging to them and their Heirs and Assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Margaret Jones one hundred and forty acres of land in Dinwiddie County on the branches of Rhoerick Swamp be the same more or less with all of the appurtenances thereto belonging to her her Heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Ann Osborne one hundred and twenty five acres of Land on Wild Cat Fall adjoining her Sister Margaret be the same more or less with all the appurtenances thereunto belonging to her her Heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I leave for the use of my well beloved Wife Sarah Jones her Natural Life one Mulatto Man Slave named Toney one Negro Man Slave named John one Negro Woman Slave named Maria and one Negro Woman Slave named Tabb and after her decease the said Slaves shall go to their respective owners hereafter mentioned.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son Thomas Jones one Molatto Man Slave named Peter and one Molatto Girl named Phebe to him his Heirs and assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Henry Jones one Molatto Slave named Will, one Negro man Slave named John, one Molatto Girl Slave named Sarah one Negro Girl Slave named Cloe and their increase to him his Heirs and Assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son William Jones one Molatto Man Slave named James one Molatto man Slave named Edward one Negro woman Slave named Maria one Negro Girl Slave named Violet and one Negro Girl Slave named Phillis and their increase to him and his Heirs and Assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son Peter Jones one Molatto Man Slave named Toney one Molatto Boy Slave named Richard one Negro Boy Slave named Thomas one Negro woman slave named Sen one negro Woman slave named Tabb and one Negro Girl Slave named Hannah and their increase to him his Heirs and Assigns forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Margaret Jones one Negro Boy slave named Charles one Molatto woman Slave named Jane one Molatto Girl Slave named Betty and

one Molatto Slave named Anthony which are children of Jane and their increase after the date of this will to her her Heirs and Assigns forever.

Item. The remainder of my Estate I leave to be divided among my Daughter Margaret and my three sons Henry William and Peter at the Discretion of my well-beloved Wife Sarah Jones.

Item. I do hereby ordain Will make Constitute and appoint my three sons Thomas Jones, Henry Jones and William Jones my true and lawful Executors of this my last will and testament.

Further my will is that no appraisement be made or Inventory be taken of my Estate further than at the discretion of my Executors and I do hereby utterly disallow revoke and disannul all and every other Testament Wills Legacies and Executors ratifying and confirming this and none other to be my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and Seal the day and year above written.

Signed, Sealed, published, pronounced and declared by the said Abraham Jones as his last Will and Testament in the presence of us the subscribers. Thomas Morris, Benjamin Ragsdale, Richard Hinton.

This will was proved by the oaths of three witnesses at a Court held for Amelia County 22 February 1759. Peter Jones was security in the sum of £5000. Henry Jones the one who qualified but Thomas and William Jones will also be permitted to do so if they see fit.

22 March 1759, the inventory of Abraham Jones deceased was returned. The slaves are: Toney, John, Edward, Charles, Richard, James, Henry, Anthony, Maria, Jane, Sen, Tabb, Violet, Hannah, Cloe, Betty, Phillis, Peter, William, Anthony, Phebe, Elizabeth and Sarah. 2 feather beds and furniture, 3 dram glasses, one half dozen table cloths, 1 tumbler glass, one half dozen towels, 1 scrutoir, three tables, 2 trunks, 2 chests, 9 leather chears, 12 rush chairs, 1 looking glass, 3 brushes, 1 steelyards, 1 pair of money scales, 1 hone, one half dozen razors, 1 strop, 1 set of arms, 16 books, 8 pewter dishes, 4 pew-

ter basons, 2 dozen pewter plates, 2 dozen knives and forks, one half dozen Eastern plates, 2 dozen spoons, 7 jugs, 2 bowls, 1 pitcher, 1 dozen bottles, 2 stone mugs, 1 pepper box, 1 grater, 2 candle sticks, 1 pair of candle mufflers, 1 tobacco box, 2 tin funnels, 2 fire tongs, 1 shovel, 1 set of shoe tools, 1 set Cooper tools, 1 spice mortar, Iron pestle, 1 horse comb, 1 ivory comb, 1 wheat seive, 1 flax hackle, 4 spinning wheels, 3 pair cotton cards, 1 warming pan, 1 frying pan, 4 Iron pots, 3 butter pots, 5 chamber pots, 1 pair pot hangers, 3 pair pot hooks, 1 copper still, 6 horses, 63 Nett Cattle, 20 head of sheep, 97 hogs, 1 cart and harness for horse, 1 loom, 3 sets of slays and harness, 5 water pails, 1 washing tub, 1 powdering tub, 4 casks, 10 old tubs, 3 half bushel measures, 2 half peck measures, 2 mill peck measures, 1 sledge hammer, 1 carpenter hammer, 1 whip saw, 1 cross cut whip saw, 2 agurs, 1 guage, 1 chisel, 1 stafer knife, 3 drawing knives, 1 pair compasses, 3 gimblets, 1 Iron spit, 2 large iron hoops, 1 mill—, 2 files, 4 smoothing irons, half dozen reap hooks, 4 mens saddles, 2 womens saddles, 7 bridles, 3 narrow axes, 1 Hatchett, 3 Iron wedges, 5 grubbing hoes, 9 narrow hoes, 8 broad hoes, 3 plain Irons, 2 bells, 1 hand mill, 2 kettles, 3 meal sifters, 2 meal bags, 1 salt cellar, 3 1-2 hides of tanned leather, one half dozen Raw hides, a parcel of lumber.

6 Nov. 1758. Then due the estate upon Roger Atkinson's

books £36—6—3

March 6, 1759 Tobacco sold for 91—8—6

Cash in hand 8—4—10

Debts are due the estate from Garrett Corbin, Samuel Burton, William Anderson, Richard Claiborne, John Moyton, Peter Jones, Jr., William Jones, Henry Jones.

Thomas⁴ (Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones the eldest son of Abraham³ and Sarah (Batte) Jones was born near Petersburg; married Lucy daughter of Joseph Watson of Henrico, whose will was probated at October Court 1752, in which he mentioned his daughter Lucy Jones, and appointed his son in law Thomas Jones one of his executors. He served as Vestryman of Bristol Parish until his death in 1773 when his son Joseph Jones succeeded him in that office.

October 1, 1750, William Byrd, Esq., of Charles City County, conveyed to Thomas Jones of Prince George County, 1052 acres of land near the mouth of Colemans Creek on Dan River, Raccoon Branch and Hico Creek. (Lunenburg D. B. 1, p. 145). This land is in the present county of Halifax and was inherited by his son Joseph Jones of Cedar Grove, Petersburg.

Issue: 1, Joseph^s born in 1749; 2, Lucy^s who married William Bragg; 3, Mary^s who married Robert Massenburg; 4, Sarah^s who married ——— Gillispie and removed to South West Virginia; 5, Elizabeth^s who married John Watson and removed to Tennessee.

The will of William Bragg was dated 7 Dec. 1792; no date of probate. Wife Lucy to have use of all of estate to care for children: 1, Thomas Jones Bragg; 2, William; 3, Benjamin; 4, Joseph; 5, John; 6, Lucy and 7, Frances Bragg. Land on Swift Creek, mill, and land where he lives. Wife Lucy executrix, Jesse Cogbill, Robert Massenburg and son Thomas Bragg executors. (Chesterfield Co. W. B. 4, p. 482).

William Bragg born 12 Aug. 1747, in Whitehaven, England; married at Cedar Grove, Petersburg, 12 Oct. 1776, Lucy,^s daughter of Thomas Jones and Lucy (Watson) his wife.

William Bragg and his wife Lucy^s (Jones) had issue, according to his will: 1, Thomas Jones^s Bragg married 11 Dec. 1807, Elizabeth, daughter of Nancy Murray. (Amelia Co. mar. bonds); 2, William Bragg^s born 5 May 1780; 3, Benjamin^s born 10 Jan. 1782; 4, Joseph^s born 28 May 1784, married Elizabeth Willson of Amelia County and had issue: 1, Nancy,⁷ Willson⁷ who married Anne, daughter of Patrick Jones; 3, Daniel Willson⁷ who married Roberta Gilliam; 4, Thomas⁷; 5, Elizabeth⁷; 6, Mary Page Willson⁷ Bragg who married John Dunn of Londonderry, Ireland, who died at the White Sulphur Springs where he is buried. In Staunton, where he was attending Presbytery, he was requested to assist at a fire which threatened to become desperate unless it could be checked, he contracted a cold which culminated in his death at the age of 36 years. They had issue: 1, Joseph Bragg^s Dunn who died unmarried; 2, Kate^s Dunn unmarried; 3, Mary Page^s Dunn

who married Joseph Thomas Mason and had issue: 1, Joseph Thomas; 2, John Dunn; 3, Lucy Dunn; 4, Kate Dunn; 5, Page Dunn; 6, James Dunn Mason who married M. W. Leigh, and had issue: Kate Dunn, Alice; J. S. Mason and James Dunn Mason; 5, Lucy Francis^o Dunn married Robert Cryer Osborne and had issue: 1, Sarah Cabiness⁷ Osborne unmarried; 2, Page Bragg⁸ Osborne who married George Bryan and has no issue; 3, (Dr.) Joseph Dunn Osborne⁸ of Petersburg, unmarried; 4, Mary Minturn Osborne⁸ married Samuel Smith Bryan, a brother of her sister Page's husband, and has one child, Frances Osborne^o Bryan; 6, John George Dunn⁸ married Eliza P. Willcox and had issue: 1, (Dr.) John⁷ Dunn of Richmond, who married Nellie Porterfield and had one son John⁸ who died young; James⁷ Dunn of Petersburg, unmarried; Mary⁷ Dunn who married Kirkland Ruffin and has issue: 1, Kirkland Ruffin, Jr.⁸; Phelan⁸; Jane⁸ and Willcox⁸. Joseph Bragg⁷ Dunn (D. D.) married Martha Southall and has issue: Emily⁸, Willcox⁸, John⁸, Martha⁸, Mary⁸; William Willcox⁷ Dunn married Ann McIlwaine and has issue: Richard⁸ and William⁸ McIlwaine, Jr.; Thomas⁷ Dunn married Lilah Carmichal and has no issue.

William Albert⁷ Bragg married Ann Jones and had issue: Martha⁸ who married ——— Mallory; John⁸ who died unmarried; Willson⁸ who married ——— Friend; William Albert⁸ married Fannie Madison Lee and had issue: Elise Calvin⁸ who married Granville G. Valentine of Richmond; Fannie Madison^o who married George Small of York, Pennsylvania; Hancock^o Lee Bragg of New York.

Dr. John⁷ Bragg's widow removed to Raleigh, North Carolina. They had issue: John⁸, William⁸, Sarah⁸ who married ——— Page and had daughters Louise, Lucy and Mary.

James⁷ Dunn was a physician and died without issue.

CHAPTER IV

Joseph⁵ (Thomas,⁴ Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones was born near Petersburg in the year 1749, the son of Thomas Jones and Lucy his wife, who was the daughter of Joseph Watson of Henrico County who appointed his son in law Thomas Jones one of his executors, aside from leaving his daughter Lucy a legacy.

The record from his family Bible, now in possession of the family of his great grandson, William Atkinson Jones of Richmond County, which was printed in Edinburgh in the year 1764, is as follows:

Joseph Jones born 23d August 1749—he married Nanny Call, daughter of Col. William Call and Elizabeth his wife, Novr. 13, 1777 (she died the 26th of Decemr. 1778.) Nanny Call was born February 13, 1761.

Ann Call Jones was born Tuesday December the 18th 1778.

Her sponsors were: Godfathers Col. Wm. Call, Mr. Richard Taylor, Majr. Richard Call, Mr. Wm. Call, Jr., Godmothers Mrs. Elizabeth Call, Mrs. Nanny Field, Miss Polly Fitzhugh, Miss Sally Jones. Ann Call Jones who married John Wilder died 9 October 1809.

Joseph Jones born 1749, intermarried (2) with Jane Atkinson, born 18 February 1764, the daughter of Mr. Roger Atkinson and Ann his wife, and had the following children viz: Thomas Jones, born August 18th day 1781. His Godfathers and Mothers were Mr. Roger Atkinson, Sen., William Bragg, Kennon Jones, Robert Bolling, Roger Atkinson, Junr., Mrs. Elizabeth Fitzhugh, Miss Molly Wolne, Miss Nancy Bolling, Miss Nancy Atkinson, Old Mrs. Mary Bolling.

2. Lucy Ann Jones born 27 March 1783—she died the X. September 1784.

3. Roger Atkinson Jones born the 15th of Feby. 1785. Godfathers and Godmothers Roger Atkinson, Robert Atkinson, Junr., Robert Massenburg, Erasmus Gill, Rowley P. Downman, Carter Nicholas, Smith Riddlebout, Mrs. Hunton.

4. Joseph Jones was born 20th Feby. 1787. God fathers and God mothers were Roger Atkinson, Thomas Atkinson, Alvon Eustis, William Barksdale, James Verrell, Mrs. Ogham, Sucky Massenburg.

5. Robert Pleasants Jones was born 11 December 1788 and died the 16th of the same month and year.

6. John Atkinson Jones was born on Saturday 30 Octr. 1790 at 3 o'clock in the afternoon and was Christened 20th of May 1792. Godparents Col. John Nicholas for John W. Briggs, Col. Wm. Heath, Harrison Fitzhugh, Thomas Atkinson, Robert Fearow, John W. Johnson, Mrs. Dolly P. Nicholas, Nancy Gray Briggs, Nancy Jones (of Kennon), Ann Call Jones. He died 15 Decemr. 1821 at half past 3 o'clock in the morning.

7. Jane Atkinson Jones was born on Thursday night at one o'clock in the morning the eighth of November 1792. Godparents Roger Atkinson, Jr., Thomas Atkinson, John Wilder, William Knox, Thos. Dent, Wm. Moore by proxy of Cargill Massenburg, Mrs. Agness Atkinson, Mrs. Polly Atkinson, Mrs. Siddens, Talby Fitzhugh. She died Sunday 14 August 1811.

8. Lucy Ann Pleasant Jones was born on Wednesday abt. $\frac{3}{4}$ of an hour by Sun in the morning the 26th of March 1794. Godparents Thomas Atkinson, Robert Atkinson, Thomas Dent, John Wilder, James Comeigs (?), Wm. Knox, Wm. Bragg, Mrs. Kay, Elizabeth Call, Mrs. A. C. Wekes, Mes. An. Harrison. The two girls were christened both together 17 May 1795.

9. Novr. 20th 1796 about two oclock in the morning my wife was delivered of a son and I called his name Robert but afterward had him Christened and called his name Abraham—on the 18 June 1799 he was Christened Abraham. Godfathers Doctr. James Skelton Gilliam, Joseph Jones, Senr., John Wilder, Thomas Jones and Roger A. Jones and his mother Jane Jones his God mother. Christened by Revd. Mr. William Harrison and he, Abraham, died on Friday night at 9 oclock June 21, 1799. Joseph Jones.

22 July 1773, Joseph Jones was appointed vestryman of Bristol Parish in place of Thomas Jones Gent. deceased (his father). He served in that capacity until the record ceased to be kept in 1790, according to the published register.

He served a Captain in the Revolutionary war, Colonel of Militia in 1784; commissioned by Gov. Henry Lee as Brigadier General 11 Dec. 1793 (the original commission being preserved at Bellvue); commissioned as Major General 24 December 1802; was collector of the port of Petersburg until his death 9 February 1824; served as postmaster of Petersburg for many years. The Virginia Gazette of May 3, 1787, made announcement of the election of Joseph Jones of Dinwiddie to the House of Delegates from that county.

In the same paper printed in January 1787 it was stated that five stores and dwellings in Richmond had been burned and made an appeal for assistance; Joseph Jones and Christopher McConico of Petersburg were appointed to solicit aid for the sufferers in that section.

(Dinwiddie Co. Abstracts 1789-90) Joseph Jones appointed County Lieutenant by the Governor. Gen. Joseph Jones lived at Cedar Grove, now in Petersburg, and in his list of taxable property made in 1815 states that the Cedar Grove house was 40 feet in front, 18 feet wide, only one floor and 3 rooms, with entry to connect the two houses. Western part of the house 22 feet square, 2 storys high; old kitchen 16 x 18 feet; laundry 16 x 23 feet and the school house 16 feet square. His lands were at that time: Cedar Grove tract 97½ acres, on Brickhouse Run, 514 acres on Bollings, or Great Run, 21 acres on North Spring Branch adjoining the above, a tract of 392 acres on the South side of Halifax Road, a tract sold to Mr. John Rollins Jr. on Reedy and Great Creeks, about 30 miles from Petersburg. "He will not pay tax on it so I suppose I must." 1 lot in Petersburg called the Oyster Shell lands on the river with 2 old lumber houses and my smith's shop valued at \$1500; 36 negroes, wife's gold watch, sons Roger and John each a silver watch, mahogany furniture in the Cedar Grove house.

Among the papers at Belle Vue, Chesterfield County, which are owned by his great grand daughters are those used in his efforts to recover the land then known as Prides Old field, which was bequeathed by Capt. Peter Jones to his son Peter who conveyed it to William Pride. I find many items which confirm others found in the county and other records, among which is

the following: Peter Jones Sr. made his will dated January 19, 1721, had sons Abraham Jones who was my grand father and Peter Jones commonly called Major Peter Jones, William Jones, Thomas Jones, John Jones and Wood Jones, and daughters Ann, Margaret and Martha. Abraham Jones, eldest son of Peter Jones Sr. had sons Thomas Jones, who was my father, Abraham the next brother, Henry, William and Peter who survives and lives in Amelia or Nottoway County on Sweathouse Creek, and daughters Margaret and Ann Jones who married Joseph Osborne of Amelia County. Thomas Jones the eldest son of Abraham Jones had an only son Joseph Jones and daughters to wit: Ann, Martha who died soon after him, Sarah, Lucy, Elizabeth and Mary.

Another paper states that the land bequeathed Major Peter Jones by his father was sold by him to William Pride and dying before his brother Abraham the said Abraham left this 140 acres to his five sons, so Joseph Jones thinks that he must have considered the deed not valid and in a letter to Mr. Benjamin Watkins Leigh asks if this land can be recovered as there was no money consideration, but Mr. Leigh replies that the deed to Peter Jones is a complete barrier to any suit being won if brought in behalf of the heirs of Abraham Jones. Dated July 12, 1812.

He bought and sold many tracts of land in and around Petersburg as well as in Amelia, Nottoway, Halifax and Dinwiddie Counties. One deed made 20th of July 1789 by Erasmus Gill and Sarah his wife to Joseph Jones is 1 lot in Petersburg adjoining that of Robert Massenburg which his wife had of Joseph Jones, lying on the North side of Water Street, adjoining Major Cadwallader Jones' corner on the bank of Appamattox River at a rock marked WP. Also one tract lying on Monksneck Road, Reedy Branch, Joseph Jones' line, that of Robert Bolling, Robert Kirkham, James McDonald and Erasmus Gill, containing 19 acres. On October 13, 1790, he purchased of Roger Atkinson Jr. and his wife Agness of Chesterfield County, 500 acres of land lying in Halifax County, which was of a larger tract of 1200 acres purchased by Roger Atkinson the elder of William Stokes and was exchanged for a

tract of land in Caswell County, North Carolina, on Dan River. October 9, 1790, Roger Atkinson of Dinwiddie, conveyed to Joseph Jones for the sum of £200, a tract of land in Halifax County purchased of Nathan Turner 16 May 1765, one tract lying on Bold Branch of Hyco at Brooks ford on Hyco, one tract purchased of Alexander Irwin lying on Lawsons Creek, four hundred and seventy-nine acres in all.

There are also a number of letters from Col. Abraham Buford, written from Kentucky, concerning his lands in that section and North West part of country above the Ohio River which were bounty lands for services rendered in the Revolution. One original warrant calls for 666 2-3 acres on Green River in the district set apart for the officers and soldiers of the Virginia Continental line. Issued by Edmund Randolph Esq. Governor. Warrant number 1890. He evidently rode in a coach on occasion as a bill was rendered 21 March 1797 for repairs to a chariot and for making a new one, for repairs to a chair and harness and for a new coachee.

In 1802 he wrote to Wood Jones stating that he had been informed that he and Mr. Edward Ward were intending to go to Kentucky where they were contemplating purchasing land, and that he had Military land there on Green and Big Barron Rivers, 1666 2-3 acres, equal to any land in that country; also 5000 acres on the North West of the Ohio which he is willing to exchange for land in Virginia. If they like it they are to exchange land in Amelia County, Virginia, for it as he prefers that to the Western lands.

A letter dated 25 August 1800 from John Verell of "Sterling Castle" to Joseph Jones asking him to ride up and see his sick horses which seem to have had a dose of something and are very ill, but Fearnought and another which were in same pasture not ill. This John Verell married a Jones who was a niece of one Peter Jones who is said to have left her "Sterling Castle" which was later taken apart and removed to Petersburg and re-erected on High Street and is the home of the family of Mr. William Spottswood deceased.

October 1807 he wrote a letter to Mr. John Watson in which he acknowledges the receipt of a letter by his son John Watson,

refers to the fact of having been executor of the estate of his father Thomas Jones. His cousin Augustus, sister and cousins are mentioned. A note enclosed to Thomas Watson his nephew stating that his attentions to Mr. John Dodd while in Tennessee gave him great satisfaction and thanks him. Refers to "Your country near Nashville" and inquires if Abraham Rogers, who removed from Hyco is there and worth any thing. A letter written to Augustus Watson 12 October 1807 on business expresses hopes that he, his good lady and family are well and sends best love to them. On the back he wrote "copies of old letters to Old Mr. John Watson and Mr. Thomas Watson by John Dodd." The only letter written by him to his wife which has been preserved is at Bellvue and as follows:

Castleton, Hyco, Person Co., N. C., 2 Aug. 1808.

My dear Jenny

I got out here yesterday all well and found every thing in tolerable order. Poor old Jemmy had like to have killed himself last Thursday, he was coming down out of the still house loft and the upper step gave way and down he fell and has so injured his breast and right shoulder and all his right side that he has no feeling in it, they bled him twice and they kept his body open with blisters and since I got here I have ordered him a little salt petre in the water he drinks and his diet water gruel. I hope there is a chance of his getting well but it is a very doubtful case. All the rest of our people are well. Do my dear Jenny take great care of your self and our dear children and of our dear old mother. I hope she has got much better. * * * John Woody brings down a hhd. of tobacco from Bold Branch, do write me by him and send me all the last newspapers, do take great care of them for me and send them all out by him. Johnny will know all the papers I generally have tell him to wrap them up in brown paper and direct them to me. Tell him not to forget sending all the republicans—Mr. Pescuds. Do my dear see that our Girls read and write every day and attend to their musick for as they now improve their minds and conduct them selves so they may expect comfort in this world and happiness in the next. Do tell them to take

great pains to improve them selves in mind and body—do take care of our dear little Benson and keep him at his book—I hope my dear little Joseph has continued getting better and that Thomas and Polly are well. I hope that son Thomas has sold my stallion to Mr. Bates or some one else before this. I hope that my overseer has planted all my cabbage plants as I directed him. Do tell Daniel to feed the black horses well * * *. My best love to you my dearest and all our dear children and others and best love to my dear old mother and all enquiring friends.

I am your affectionate husband, Joseph Jones.

This letter shows that he was a humane master and, most important of all, that his mother was still living. Doubtless Cedar Grove was her home during the lifetime of her husband. He made a contract with John Conway son of Benj. living in the corporation of Petersburg to sell him his land lying on Monksneck Road and Jones hole old church road in Dinwiddie County and bounding the lands sold by said Joseph Jones to Littleberry and Charles Butterworth, supposed to contain 30 or 40 acres. 23 September 1822. On 28 June 1822, James Hargrave surveyed a tract of land on both sides of Brickhouse Run, it being part of the Battersea tract, on the Indian Cornfield Branch, containing 42 and 1-10 acres.

Jane, the wife of Gen. Joseph Jones, was buried from Cedar Grove on Sunday morning at 11 o'clock, June 18, 1816.

The Richmond Enquirer of February 12, 1824, gives the following notice: Died on Saturday morning last, at an advanced age, and after a tedious, lingering illness, Gen. Joseph Jones, Collector of the port of Petersburg, one of the few remaining patriots of the Revolution, a consistent and ardent Republican, an exemplary citizen and officer of Government, a firm devoted friend, and most kind and benevolent neighbor.

After the death of Gen. Joseph Jones it was found necessary to pay some indebtedness and his children made a list of their portion of his estate: Thomas Jones 653 acres of land on Hyco in Halifax County, 100 acres adjoining this, 403 acres of Bold Branch tract, a lot in Petersburg and 6 negroes.

Roger A. Jones 806 acres of the Horse Shoe tract on Hyco, 403 acres of the Bold Branch tract, 390 acres in Dinwiddie County, 10 acres in Petersburg @ \$50. an acre, 54 acres in Dinwiddie and 12 negroes.

(Dr.) Joseph Jones 1330 acres and mill sold to Coll. Carrington, 403 acres of Bold Branch tract, 200 acres of Castle Creek tract on Hyco, 350 acres near Bethel, 110 acres on Colemans Creek, 13 negroes.

Benson F. Jones the Mayo tract of 1210 acres, 450 acres of the Coleman tract, Cedar Grove 97 1-2 acres, 200 acres in Dinwiddie and Petersburg, 76 acres of the Battersea tract and 11 negroes. Lucy Ann Baird 1601 acres "Castle Creek" in Person County, North Carolina and 13 negroes.

Thomas^a (Joseph⁵, Thomas⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones born 1781, married Mary, daughter of Squire Richard Lee and his wife Sally (Poythress) Lee of Lee Hall, Westmoreland County, he being aged sixty years and she sixteen at the time of their marriage.

The record from the Bible of Thomas Jones which is at Bellevue, the home of his grand daughters Misses Polly and Margaret Baugh Jones (1923), is as follows:

Thomas Jones, son of Joseph and Jane Jones of Dinwiddie, was married to Mary Lee, daughter of Richard and Sally Lee of Westmoreland, 11 December 1804. Thomas Jones then being 23 years 3 months and 23 days old and Mary his wife would be 15 years old the 12th of February following. Joseph Jones, son of Thomas and Mary Jones of Chesterfield County, married Rebecca E. daughter of Archibald and Rebecca (Worsham) Baugh of Petersburg, 19 November 1833. She in the following January would be 18 years old.

Thomas Jones, son of Thomas and Mary Jones, married Ann Seymour Trowbridge of Plattsburg, New York (whom he met at the home of his uncle Willoughby Newton of Richmond County), 21 October 1843. Joseph Jones married as his second wife Mary Elizabeth Chandler of Westmoreland County, 11 June 1845.

Richard Lee, son of Thomas and Mary Lee Jones, married Mary Elizabeth Baugh, daughter of Archibald and Rebecca

(Worsham) Baugh, 18 July 1848, Churchill Gibson officiating minister. She was born 9 March 1814.

Births: Thomas, son of Joseph and Jane Jones, was born 18 August 1781. Mary Jones wife of Thomas Jones and daughter of Richard and Sally Lee, born 12 February 1790.

Joseph, son of Thomas and Mary Jones, born 18 April 1807, died 2 February 1873.

Richard Lee, 2nd son of Thomas and Mary Jones, born 28 October 1809; Thomas Jones 3d son of Thomas and Mary Jones was born 8 September 1811; Robert Benson Jones 4th son born 25th December 1816; Jane Atkinson Jones daughter of Thomas and Mary Jones born 28 September 1819.

Rebecca Baugh daughter of Joseph and Rebecca E. Jones, born at Bellvue 21 October 1834.

Thomas son of Joseph and Rebecca E. Jones, born at Black Ground, Westmoreland Co.

1 April 1836; Edward Boisseau son of Joseph and Rebecca E. Jones born at Lee Hall, Westmoreland Co.

1 March 1838; Robert Catesby son of Joseph and Rebecca E. Jones born at Fort Hill, Westmoreland Co.

3 January 1840; Mary Lee daughter of Joseph and Rebecca E. Jones, born at Fort Hill, Westmoreland Co.

At Fort Hill; Margaret Jane their daughter born 16 January 1844 and died the same day.

Mary Cornelia daughter of Thomas and Ann Seymour Jones, born in Richmond County, 22 November 1845.

William Atkinson Jones son of Thomas and Ann Seymour Jones, born 21 March 1849.

Robert Benson Jones son of Thomas and Mary Lee Jones, died at Belle Vue 15 March 1893.

Martha Jane daughter of Richard and Mary E. Jones, died at Belle Vue October 31, 1897.

Mary Lee daughter of Dr. Joseph and Rebecca Eppes Jones, died in Caswell County 26 September 1915.

Mary Rebecca daughter of Richard and Mary E. Jones, born at Belle Vue 28 September 1849.

Martha Jane daughter of Richard and Mary E. Jones, born at Belle Vue 30 June 1851.

Margaret Baugh daughter of Richard and Mary E. Jones, born at Belle Vue 19 August 1853.

Lucy Ann daughter of Richard and Mary E. Jones, born at Belle Vue 25 June 1855.

Jane Atkinson daughter of Thomas and Mary Jones, died 1 October 1822, aged 3 years.

Thomas son of Joseph and Rebecca Jones, died at Lee Hall in Westmoreland County, 30 January 1838.

Rebecca E. wife of Joseph Jones, died at Fort Hill, Westmoreland County, 12 March 1844.

Mary wife of Thomas Jones, died at Belle Vue, 18 September 1848, aged 58 years.

Edward B. son of Joseph and Rebecca Jones, died at Belle Vue, 28 November 1856.

Thomas son of Gen. Joseph Jones, died at Belle Vue 9 November 1860, aged 85 years.

Benson F. youngest son of Gen. Joseph Jones, died at Fruit Hill, Chesterfield County, 14 Jan. 1870, aged 67 years.

Robert C. son of Joseph and Rebecca Jones, died just after the battle of Shiloh, May 1862, of camp fever, aged 22 years.

Joseph eldest son of Thomas and Mary Lee Jones, of Belle Vue, died in Westmoreland Co.

Lucy Ann youngest daughter of Richard and Mary E. Jones, died at Belle Vue 3 Nov. 1859.

Mary Elizabeth Jones wife of Richard Lee Jones, died at Belle Vue 26 April 1877, aged 63 years. Richard Lee Jones died at Belle Vue 4 June 1890, aged 80 years.

Thomas Jones attended William and Mary College in 1799, as a letter is extant which was written by his father to "The Rev. Mr. Madison" hoping that he would "find him a well disposed lad" and wanting him to attend the lectures of Mr. Madison and Mr. Anderson. He also wrote to his friends Mr. Brachen, Mr. Robert Anderson and H. St. George Tucker, recommending his son to their tender care and attention and asking for list of books needed so that they may be sent down to son Thomas. There is no record as to how long he remained at college as there are no more letters preserved

concerning that phase of his life, save one, written by his father in March 1800, in which he wrote to Rev. Mr. Brechen stating that his son Thomas writes that he is in want of a suit of clothes and wishes him to get such as will please himself as he says "there are many superfine clothes in Williamsburg." He purchased Belle Vue from Thomas Lewis, who had married the widow of John May of Chesterfield County, in 1804. The present house was erected by him soon after that time and is still the home of his grand daughters. They show the site of the negro cabins which were occupied by the servants which his wife inherited from her father, Richard Lee, which were some distance from those of the Jones negroes, as they felt that they were of a superior class, having come from Westmoreland. Thomas Jones and his wife were on a visit to Lee Hall in July 1805, when his father wrote to him there stating that he would write every Monday while they are there so that they might send to Kinsale every Thursday for the letter. His mother says that Polly shall not go home for some time but is to occupy the parlor upon her return; advises him to get all records &c. that will enable him to have a settlement with Mr. Richard B. Lee. "The presence of the British, French and Spanish fleets in the West Indies has made all of the merchants very uneasy and they do not know what to be at." After the death of his father there was some money due the Government from the office of collector of the port, which the heirs joined in paying, and when the question of proportioning the amount was raised James B. Jones of Mecklenburg was requested to proportion the amount. Some of the land in Halifax was sold to meet the obligation, as well as some in Dinwiddie, and his sons stated that the office was never a lucrative one as he was compelled to live out of his private means while holding it. In June 1835, Thomas Jones and his wife Mary gave a deed of trust on the Belle Vue estate of 500 acres, reserving 100 square feet on the hill nearest Matoaca factory on which it was planned to build a church. This was later released by John F. May to whom it had been secured. On 14 March 1835 they had sold land on which Matoaca factory was to be built, which proves that the

land extended above the bridge over Appamattox River and down the road to Matoaca, the home of the St. George Tuckers. August 2, 1826, William B. Giles of the Wigwam (Amelia County) wrote him of the satisfactory progress of his sons Thomas and Richard, the latter of whom had been sick with chills and fever, but was much better and receiving every care and attention; that he believes that his young pupils are not surpassed by any in the United States; invites him to visit the Wigwam and make his own observations. He also encloses a bill for \$180 for the tuition of the two sons who are attending the school. On 27 July 1826 he gave Mr. Giles a bond to pay the sum of \$120 for board of his two sons for the ensuing term at the Wigwam school. A letter from his son Thomas, dated May 6, 1827, states that he is reviewing Horace, studying Greek grammar and Testament. Mr. Egan intends breaking up school on the next Thursday and they want to start home that day. Mr. Egan is to teach the following year at Charlottesville so the boys want to know as soon as possible where they are to be sent for the next year.

Joseph⁵ (Joseph,⁴ Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones studied medicine in Philadelphia, the account of which trip is given in a letter to his father stating that he was very much fatigued by the trip which he made in the mail stage after spending one day in Fredericksburg; that notwithstanding the severe exercise he underwent, the loss of sleep and the cold night air to which he was exposed in the month of November, he felt no reumatic attack and strength was restored after a few days. After his arrival he decided to study under Doctors James, Hewson and Chapman as their courses would be more extensive and valuable. States that Goodwyn, Robert Archer and himself have fixed themselves in a Quaker family where they hope to continue during their whole course as it is genteel and quiet. This was in 1807 and in 1812 he was in Halifax County where he was looking after the lands and other interests. He stated that he has purchased mill stones, is having the dam secured from freshes and expects to begin the still in a fortnight, in order to use the inferior part of the wheat crop, that the last year they had made seven or eight hundred gallons, the mill and cotton

had made profits, and hire of Joe and profitts from the saw mill small but hopes to improve them another year. There were 60 negroes at the plantations in Halifax with quantities of Cows, hogs, sheep and horses. On September 25th 1817 he writes of great injury to tobacco by Hyco rising and overflowing his tobacco which he has doubtless heard of from Mr. Thaxton, whom he has employed to work next year at \$250 standing wages. December 5th, 1817, he sends to his father 53 hogs, 3 beeves, 6 mutton, 2 barrels of apples and a barrel of flour; wants shirting and napt cotton for clothing for older negroes as just enough cotton raised to clothe the negro children. December 6th, 1819, he is rejoicing over the prospect of a visit from his sister Lucy Ann at Xmas and wishes that his brothers would also go. States that Capt. Easley wants deed made to some small islands sold to Major McCraw and will send the amount owing Gen. Jones. Gen. Joseph Jones wrote to his son Dr. Joseph Jones in Halifax County on February 8th, 1822, saying that he was not at all well and that son Roger had not been well for three months; that all is well at Olive Hill and Belle Vieu, that his aunt Polly and her son John have been sick but are well again; sends love to Sally, Miss Ann Eliza, Dr. Thomas Atkinson and his lady, and compliments to Dr. William Jones.

30 October 1816, Gen. Joseph Jones made deed of gift to his son Dr. Joseph Jones of Halifax County, negro slaves: Pheba, Angelina and her children Zachary, Chloe, Alice, Sally, Tom and their increase since April 1803. Said negroes were at that time carried away from Mrs. Elizabeth Rogers' then living in Halifax County by her sons Peter and John Rogers. (Petersburg City Rec. D. B. 5, p. 186). Joseph Jones married Sally Atkinson and after her death he married a widow ——— Pickett of Kentucky and died in Mississippi leaving one daughter who died without issue.

Roger Atkinson⁵ (Joseph,⁴ Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones died unmarried. He was called the Chesterfield of the family and seems to have lived with his father until the latter's death and spent a good deal of time on the Halifax estate. A note on a letter written by his brother Dr. Joseph Jones to their

father reads: "Will my father be so kind as to get me a piece of linen and have it made up as soon as possible, for I am almost shirtless. My sister Polly I know will assist my sister Lucy Ann—Do my father let the linen be fine, as the present fashion shows the shirt as much as any other part of the dress, and fine linen is more characteristick and therefore more indispensable for a Gentleman than a fine any thing else. Most affectionately yours, R. A. Jones."

War Department, May 4, 1808. On the 3d instant the President of the United States appointed you 1st Lieutenant of Infantry in the service of the United States. To Lieut. Roger A. Jones.

On the 20th of February 1817, he wrote a letter from Richmond to his father stating that General Scott's wedding had been unavoidably postponed as he had received a letter from Washington requiring his presence there on the 4th of March but will be married as soon as he returns. "I do expend my time most agreeably here but will be over in a few days. I hope that you and Benson are perfectly well and that Lucy Ann and John have recovered."

Richmond Enquirer of that date states that Gen. Wingfield Scott was married to Mariah D. Mayo, daughter of Col. John Mayo of Richmond, 11 March 1817.

31 January 1789, Robert Massenburg was married to Mary Jones^s daughter of Thomas Jones (Bristol Par. Register in State Archives). They had a son Nicholas, who entered the counting house of his uncle, Gen. Joseph Jones, in 1813, according to private letters still preserved in the family; Robert, Susan, Nancy and Mary Massenburg.

Ann,^s daughter of Gen. Joseph^s Jones and his first wife Nanny (Call), married John Wilder of Petersburg, and had issue: 1, Ann⁷ who married John LeHead; 2, Jane⁷ married ——— Cameron of North Carolina; 3, Josepha⁷ Wilder married Bishop Thomas Atkinson; 4, Virginia⁷ died unmarried; 5, Maria Virginia⁷ died young.

Bishop Atkinson and Josepha his wife had issue: 1, Mary Mayo^s who married Rev. David Hillhouse Buell and died in

Asheville, North Carolina. They had issue: David,⁹ Hillhouse,⁷ Josepha Atkinson⁹ Buel.

2, John Wilder⁸ Atkinson married his cousin Eliza Mayo and had five children to survive.

Joseph⁷ (Thomas,⁸ Joseph,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones married Rebecca Baugh and had issue: 1, Rebecca⁸ who married Reverend Stephen Addison Stanfield and had issue: 1, Edward Harrison⁹ died young; 2, Lucy Epes⁹ married G. T. Lansdell; 3, Mary Bell⁹ married John Harrison; 4, Joseph Jones⁹; 5, Lily Willson⁹ who married Thomas Russell of North Carolina; Anna⁹; Edward Boisseau Jones⁸ died young; Robert Catesby,⁸ Thomas,⁸ Margaret Jane⁸ and Mary Lee.⁸

Thomas⁷ Jones the son of Thomas⁹ and Mary (Lee) Jones was born at Belle Vue, Chesterfield County, entered the Presbyterian ministry and was in charge of churches in Hampshire Co. in 1839 when he wrote to his mother from Winchester where he was attending a protracted meeting at "Cousin William's" church, which was being conducted by Thomas Peyton Harrison. He refers to an amicable division which has recently taken place—a large majority adhering to the Assembly. As to his work in Hampshire, he says that he is very pleasantly located in Hampshire with a delightful family, the people most kind but the objection is that his field is so large that he has to ride upwards of a hundred miles to get to all of the little churches in which he preaches, which is equal to a hundred and fifty miles in lower Virginia. He requests her to send some of his books on theology, a Latin and an English dictionary as well as others as she sees best. He also wants a new leather trunk and his cousin William will bring it up to him as he will go down in about a week. The letters for him to be directed to Sherrard's Store, Hampshire County. He also requests that Miss Baker write to him. (Miss Baker was a sister of Jermain Baker and made her home with the Joneses for 25 years and finally died of consumption at Belle Vue).

Thomas Jones gave up the ministry and decided upon the law as a profession, so went to Warsaw where he entered the law office of Willoughby Newton, his mother's half brother, where he engaged in the practice of his profession.

There he met Ann Seymour Trowbridge, who was governess in the home of the Newton's, married her and thereafter made that place his home. He served that county as Commonwealth's attorney from 1849 to 1869, 1870 to 1871.

John Atkinson,⁶ son of Gen. Joseph⁵ Jones.

Benson F.⁶ Jones another son married 1st Anne Littlejohn and 2nd Maria Goodwin. A daughter of the second marriage, Miss Netta⁷ Jones, survives.

Jane⁶ married R. K. Jones who lived in Petersburg, but died in Halifax County.

Lucy Ann⁶ married James Lackland.

William⁸ (Thomas,⁷ Thomas,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Thomas,⁴ Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones was born at Warsaw, Richmond County, on March 21st, 1849, where he lived until his death on 17th of April 1918, after representing the first Congressional district of Virginia for twenty-seven years in Congress. His history is so well told by Hon. Andrew Jackson Montague in his memorial address that I take pleasure in quoting it as a whole:

"Mr. Speaker: Amidst the accumulated work and labor of the closing days of this Congress, the last of the fourteen Congresses in which my colleague continuously served, we may well pause to recall the life, character and public services of a Representative so able, faithful and successful.

William Atkinson Jones was born at Warsaw, the county seat of Richmond County, Virginia, on March 21, 1849, and there he lived until his death in the George Washington University Hospital, in the city of Washington, on April 17, 1918. He came from honorable American stock. His great-grandfather, Joseph Jones, was a general [captain] in the Revolutionary War, an intimate and trusted friend of LaFayette, and subsequently postmaster of Petersburg, Va., by appointment of Jefferson. Thomas Jones, the son of Joseph, married Mary Lee, the daughter of Richard Lee, long a member of the Virginia House of Burgesses from Westmoreland County, a first cousin of the famous Richard Henry Lee; and from this marriage was born Thomas Jones, the second, who married Ann Seymour Trowbridge, of Plattsburg, N. Y., who were the father and mother of him to whose memory we would at this

hour pay homage. I should add that James Trowbridge, his maternal grandfather, was recognized by Congress for his gallantry at the battle of Plattsburg in 1814. So he came of goodly heritage, a heritage of which he never boasted, but which he exemplified by a life of high purpose and eminent usefulness.

His boyhood days were those of the great War Between the States and upon its abhorrent aftermath. His father, a man of character and force, an intrepid soldier upon many a field of battle, a lawyer of success, and a judge of uprightness, realizing the temper and promise of his son, entered him as a cadet at the Virginia Military Institute in the fall of 1864, where he remained until the evacuation of Richmond, serving as occasion required with the corps of that famous institute in defense of the capital of his State. Thus as a boy of 16 he did arduous and valiant military service. He was then placed in Coleman's School at Fredericksburg, a fine academy, from which he entered the University of Virginia in October, 1868. In that institution, with a corps of great professors and with a remarkable student body, upon all of whom he made an enviable impression, he worked faithfully and successfully, graduating with distinction in its school of law in June 1870. Here, too, he was noted as an athlete, as those of us who knew him twenty-five years ago in his great vigor and physical beauty can well appreciate.

But, Mr. Speaker, education is not alone obtained from academies and universities, from study and observation, but largely, though unconsciously, from environment and the traditions of the social group with which one comes into immediate contact. Perhaps not since the days of Athens did so small a section of country with a population so negligible in numbers ever put upon the stage of public activity in so brief a time so many great and illustrious men as were found in the period just prior and subsequent to the Revolution in the northern neck of Virginia, a narrow strip of country lying between the Potomac and Rappahannock Rivers. Within a few miles of Mr. Jones's home were born Washington, Madison and Monroe; "Light Horse Harry" Lee, of Revolutionary renown; Richard Henry Lee, the mover of the Declaration of Independence, and the

rival of Henry as the orator of the Revolution; Francis Lightfoot Lee, the signer of that document; Charles Lee, Attorney General in Washington's Cabinet; Arthur Lee, the negotiator of the treaty of 1778 between the United States and France, and later Robert Edward Lee, ranked by many eminent critics as the foremost military captain of the English-speaking race; while close by lived John Taylor of Caroline, who wrought mightily for free institutions, and George Mason, the author of the first Bill of Rights formulated in America and regarded by Washington as having the finest intellect of his time.

These mighty names and their mighty deeds, contributing so largely to the standards of patriotism and public life of America, found young Jones not unresponsive to their nourishing influences and ennobling traditions. Such an atmosphere, such historic and patriotic associations, constitute a fortunate school within which to rear an American statesman.

In July, 1870, he was admitted to the bar of his native county, where his character, ability, learning and industry soon bore him to the very front of his profession. Within three years after coming to the bar he was elected Commonwealth's attorney by the people of his county, which office he filled with rare distinction and satisfaction for ten years. He was a fearless, sometimes a stern, but always a just prosecutor. In the year 1890, when he was elected to the Fifty-second Congress, he was at the head of the bar of his section of Virginia, appearing with success in many important cases in the State and Federal courts. At the bar, as upon the hustings, he was a powerful advocate, a student of facts and of law, presenting his cases not always with the utmost tact but with a directness and power of argument that was usually irresistible. He did not thrust the rapier; he rather wielded the broad blade, and, sustained by a moral force, a mental vigor, and a commanding presence, he made one of the most formidable and successful advocates of his State before juries and courts, *nisi prius* and appellate.

Mr. Speaker, by heredity, by education, and by historic and patriotic environment, it seemed quite inevitable that he would devote himself to public affairs. So we find him very early in life the bold and brilliant defender of his party's faith, and the

fame and good name of his Commonwealth. He was frequently impressed for duty upon the hustings, and in some instances he met in debate the ablest men of the opposition from home and abroad. And none met him who ever forgot him, and many of his ablest antagonists cherished no wish to cross swords with him again. At times he was almost merciless in debate. His intensity of conviction, his accurate and quick perception of the weak joint in the armor of his opponent, made him one of the most formidable debaters of his State in his day and generation. This may seem exaggerative by those of this House who only saw him of recent years, bending under the weight of pain and disease, but those who have known him as I have known him, who have heard him as I have heard him, will unhesitatingly confirm this appreciation of his extraordinary forensic power.

Mr. Speaker, the qualities which I have mentioned, together with his compelling personality, his vehement confidence in the potency of free institutions, and his contributions of speech and pen to the public questions of the day led to his nomination to the Fifty-second Congress in a memorable campaign over a very popular opponent, the Republican member of the district. Nor was his victory ephemeral. He was no erratic comet, but rather a fixed star, growing in steady and expanding radiance. So from his election in 1890 to the day of his death he received the continuous and deepening confidence of a great constituency, and it may be truthfully affirmed that had he lived through the fall of 1918 he would have been nominated and elected without opposition.

Once or twice his district was changed, but these changes brought him constituents of equal if not increased friendliness and confidence. Nor did he employ the usual methods of securing political support. In his long career and contests he never by word or letter personally solicited a single vote, unless appeals to the people through the press and from the rostrum should be so construed. Indeed, save in rare instances, he never sent out a public document unless he had a specific request therefor.

He approached his constituents as he would have them ap-

proach him, upon a plane of mutual respect, consideration and confidence. But no Member of this House was ever more watchful of the rights and interests of his constituents, singular or collective. He never spared himself in their behalf, and among the last of his public acts, performed with great pain and inconvenience, was his irrefutable presentation of a great harbor improvement to the Chief of Engineers.

Mr. Speaker, I should not undertake on this occasion to assemble and assess all the public services of my late eminent colleague, but I would mention two instances as best exhibiting the true temper and test of his political ideals, which were to be found in his unvarying and vehement conviction of the right and success of people to govern themselves.

The first instance was the effective part he took in his own State in behalf of the direct election of United States Senators by the people, and, pending its accomplishment by constitutional amendment, his able, brilliant, and persistent efforts in behalf of a ballot primary as the means of instructing or controlling the State legislature in the selection of Senators. The wisdom of his statesmanship in advocacy of such methods I will not discuss, my purpose being only to show his political convictions, his confidence in the right of the people to elect their political agents as essential to the proper maintenance of free institutions.

The second instance which evidenced the same faith was his able and indefatigable effort to give to the Filipinos the fullest measure of self-government compatible with their political development and with the ultimate purpose of their complete independence. The merits or demerits of his views upon this subject I will not now discuss, save to observe that his service in behalf of these distant peoples was the crowning achievement as it was the supreme evidence of his political faith and philosophy. He firmly believed that all just governments should rest upon the consent of the governed. This conviction was the source and object of his constant activities.

Mr. Speaker, many here recall his presence on this floor battling for his ideal and for this legislation. We recall how he seemed to forget his physical limitations, and with a memory

of all the facts and history involved in the question, with his soul aglow at the prospects of the larger liberties which the legislation would promote, by argument and tact and tenacity he guided through this House that great measure which will make his name blessed forevermore by the people of these far-away isles, as it is already embalmed in their grateful and fervent affections.

I accompanied him from the House to his committee room after the final passage of that measure. Tired and worn was he, but no word of personal exultation did he utter; only with winsome smile and subdued voice was a simple expression of gratitude that he had helped in his day and generation to extend the frontiers of human freedom. This was the great achievement of his long career, an achievement that will be memorialized in enduring form by the peoples of the Philippine Islands, and a culmination worthy of the best traditions of American statesmanship.

Mr. Speaker, I must now close my inadequate appreciation of this incorruptable public servant, this brave man, with resolute tenacity of purpose, with abounding confidence in the merits of any cause which he espoused, and fearless determination to give to it all of his strength and courage, to speak most briefly of his capacity for friendships. He had many friends and in them he saw little but what was good. He was slow to give his affections, but once given they were inflexible. It would be invidious to call the roll of his true and tried friends. But one I will ever remember, who from college to casket gave him an unbroken flow of affection, and who with sad face and moist eyes came in the early morning from another State to view the remains of his dead friend. And there are those of this Congress, amidst the associations of this Hall, who will recall the beautiful friendship so long existing between him and the brilliant DeArmond of Missouri.

I would not lift the veil which hides the outer world from the activities and felicities of his home life, save to say that he was a kindly neighbor, a delightful host, a dutiful and affectionate son, a true and faithful husband, and a generous and loving

father. He truly met all of the near and tender relations of life.

His death has wrung grievously the hearts of many, and he will long be missed by his district, his State, and this House, in which he was for so many years a distinguished Member. The funeral committee of this House will ever vividly recall the glowing and gorgeous spring morning when troops of friends and neighbors gathered about the open grave in the cemetery of St. John's Church, in full view of his home, where amidst the singing of birds and the moaning of friends he was laid away in the soil he loved so well.

Mr. Speaker, he was ready for the summons. He was aware of the slender thread of life left him, for the pain and agony of his fatal disease told him only too plainly of the nearing end. but—

Men must endure
"their going hence, even as their coming hither :
Ripeness is all."

He was indeed the 'full grain in the ear,' ripe and hanging lightly to be plucked by the Hand Divine. With courage and hope he quietly met the end, and at this hour I pay my homage to the memory of a true patriot, a great public servant, a noble and high-minded man, Virginia's loyal son, America's dauntless defender, and my dear friend."

The Philippine Review said, "When the sad news of the death of William Atkinson Jones, the name that stands with that of Rizal as the greatest sponsor of Philippine liberties, was known to the Filipino people, the profoundest sorrow was felt in every home in the islands. His death is considered as a national tragedy and mourned by the entire nation."

The Hon. Manuel Quezon, president of the Philippine Senate, who was associated with Mr. Jones throughout the struggle to secure the passage of the Jones law, said: "The death of Mr. Jones, the most loyal and sincere friend of the Filipino people and constant champion of their liberties, is the greatest national loss suffered by our country since Rizal was taken away from

us. The most patriotic Filipino could not have consecrated himself more completely to the defense of our interests."

As chairman of the Committee on Insular Affairs he worked for the freedom of the Philippine Islands and Porto Rico, by whom he will ever be held in grateful remembrance. For twenty years he put forth his best efforts to this end and lived to see the passage of the bill in 1916. He also was instrumental in having a shaft erected by the Government to mark the birthplace of General Washington in Westmoreland County, Virginia. Upon the news of his death Senate President Quezon called together the department secretaries and under secretaries, the mayor and councilors of Manila, the secretary of the Governor General, several senators who were in Manila at the time to plan for public solemnities in memory of their departed friend. There was held in the Marble Hall, the sole temple in which solemn patriotic rites are held, a memorial service to William Atkinson Jones of Virginia, on April 30th, 1918. Severe and imposing, upon an elevated platform surrounded by burning tapers and sable hangings, like an altar in a temple of grief. At the foot of the catafalque, wreaths of all sorts and sizes covering a semi-circular staircase, at the head of which stands a symbolic statue. In the middle, against a background of white and lilac, a life-size oil painting of the great democrat in whose honor the memorial services are being held. Around the glorious portrait, endowing it with a mysterious nimbus, big lighted candlelabra. On the step above, four enormous pedestals supporting brass urns, from the bottom of which rise the thin vapors of incense. Above, crowning the drapings that serve as a back ground, the coat of arms of the insular government, surrounded by an enormous wreath of metallic flowers. Everywhere in the hall hanging from the walls or from the draperies of the catafalque, wreaths and more wreaths, of all sorts and sizes. Orations were delivered by President Quezon, D. Ramon, J. Fernandez, Sr. Crisanto Evangelista, Governor General Francis Burton Harrison and others.

The Filipino friends of Mr. Jones have requested to be permitted to erect a mausoleum over his last resting place; they sent him a lovely memorial made of gold and silver which has

a medallion portrait of him in the center and mantlings of the products of the islands wrought in silver; this enclosed in a native mahogany box beautifully carved.

William Atkinson Jones who has been so much admired for his beautiful character had the blood of heroic Indian fighters of the early colonial days in the many Joneses who commanded the Militia forces, and in the Lees who gave prominent men from the first of the name, Capt. Richard Lee, to the immortal General, Robert Edward Lee. His grandmother was a first cousin of Gen. "Light Horse Harry Lee", and was born at Lee Hall, Westmoreland Co.

William Atkinson Jones married Miss Claude Motley, of Williamsburg, Virginia, and had a son William Atkinson Jones, Jr., and a daughter Ann Seymour Jones.

Peter⁴ (Abraham³, Peter³, Peter¹) Jones, was known as Sweathouse Peter, as he lived on the creek of that name in Amelia County, on land which was bequeathed him by his father.

Peter Jones' marriage bond to Martha Jones, daughter of Richard Jones, was dated 27 March 1759. (Amelia Co. Mar. Bonds).

Peter Jones (Sweathouse) was given a permit to build a water grist mill on a branch called Sweathouse; he owns land on both sides of and up the said creek for enough not to damage others. He made a small addition to his land holdings when he purchased 72½ acres from William Pollard and Sarah his wife, at the head of Namozee Creek (D. B. 15, p. 314). His will was dated 24 Sept. 1796, and was probated 3 June 1802, in which he bequeathed his son William 10 shillings current money provided he makes a deed to Thomas Batte Jones for land purchased by said Peter from the said William. Son Lewellyn Jones 6 negroes and 1/3 of cattle and sheep. Son Thomas Batte Jones 6 negroes. Sons Lewellyn Jones and Joseph H. Jones "land whereon I live and land in Petersburg which was left me by my father Abraham Jones deceased." Son Joseph Henry Jones 9 negroes, all my horses, 2/3 of cattle and sheep and my still. Daughter Rebecca Booth 5 negroes. Daughter Sarah Steel 4 negroes. Daughter Philadelphia Jones 5 negroes,

a feather bed and furniture. Grand sons Henry Atkinson Jones and Edward Dandridge Jones £2. Executors sons William, Lewellyn and Thomas Batte Jones. (W. B. 1, p. 492. Nottoway Co.) His sons William and Thomas Batte Jones were acting as executors as they brought suit in Amelia against John Jones and John Jones, Jr., at May Court 1800 (O. B. 1797-1800, p. 495). He likely died some time before his will was probated as he appears as paying taxes in 1797 on 784 acres of land and in 1798 it was in the name of his estate. In 1799 it was as Joseph Jones on 784 acres. In 1804 Joseph H. Jones had conveyed to Lewellyn Jones 317 acres and in 1813 he conveyed to Lewellin Jones 317 acres. 1816 Joseph H. Jones' estate was charged with 289½ acres on Sweathouse Creek. 1817 Joseph H. Jones estate 65¼ acres, Lewellyn Jones from Thomas B. Jones 65¼ acres, from Mathew Booth and others 130½ acres which they drew from Joseph H. Jones' estate. 1819 Thomas B. Jones guardian from Joseph H. Jones' estate 65¼ acres. Lewelling Jones, Nottoway, 317, 105½, 65¼, 130½, 65¼, 65¼ from William Jones and 65¼ from William H. Booth.

William⁶ (Peter⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones sold land on Hurricane Creek in 1780 and removed to Campbell County where he died in 1824. On 11 Nov. 1822 he made his will which was probated 12 April 1824, in which he left bequests to Richard Pope and his wife Jeane; brother Thomas B. Jones 175 acres of land and 6 negroes; nephew Allen Johnson son of sister Philadelphia Johnson; niece Catherine daughter of brother Lewellin; nephew Madison son of deceased brother Joseph Henry Jones.

25 Nov. 1831, Madison Jones married Mary Wheeler (Campbell Co. Marriage Bond).

12 Sept. 1796, William Jones of Buckingham Co. conveyed to Thomas Batte Jones 298 acres of land for the sum of £330, on Carson's line, Jones Spring Branch, William Watkins.

2 Feb. 1804, Allen Johnson married Philadelphia Jones (Amelia Co. Mar. Bonds).

Nottoway County tax list for 1824, Lewellyn Jones paid tax on 468 acres of land but does not appear on the list after that

time. That same year Nathaniel H. Jones paid on 346 acres which he acquired from Lew. Jones on Sweathouse. As his estate does not appear on the tax list he evidently moved away from the county.

Margaret⁴ (Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones died unmarried and owned quite an estate in Amelia County. On 11 Nov. 1771 she purchased of her brother Henry Jones [who removed to Georgia] 1103 acres of land on the West side of Sweathouse Creek adjoining Philip Jones, Peter Jones Jr. and Peter Jones Sr. (D. B. 11, p. 357). In August 1776 she sold this tract to Thomas Jones. Her will was dated 5 April 1794; probated 24 Dec. 1796. Land in Dinwiddie County near Petersburg to be sold and taxes paid, and the residue of the sum to be divided into four parts and one part each to my brothers Henry Jones, Peter Jones, my nephew Joseph Jones son of Thomas Jones, and the other fourth among the children of my brother William Jones' children. Two mulatto women Geane and Elizabeth to have their freedom. Two mulatto men to be sold and £120 to be given niece Agness Wooldridge; niece Susannah Hart daughter of brother Abraham Jones £30; niece Sarah Chambers £40. After debts and lawful charges arising are paid the residue of estate to niece Agness Wooldridge. Executors nephews Col. Joseph Jones, William Jones and Lewelling Jones. Witnesses: Joseph Osborne, Abraham Marshall, Anne Osborne. Joseph Jones qualified as executor 24 March 1796 and gave bond of \$3000. (W. B. 5, 265). 5 July 1791, Daniel Wooldridge marriage bond to Agness Wooldridge.

CHAPTER V

Abraham⁴ (Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹)* was born in Prince George County, Virginia, February 16, 1720. (Bristol Par. Reg., 321). He moved about 1743 with his parents to Amelia County, Virginia, and shortly thereafter married, in that County it is presumed, Martha Jones (not related), the daughter of John and Sarah Jones recent immigrants from Bristol, England. Abraham lived in Amelia County on the Sweathouse Creek till about 1750.

30 March 1747 James Munford of Amelia to Abraham Jones, Jr. for 30 shillings 1 acre of land on East side of the Sweathouse Creek at said Jones's mill dam. Witnesses, Richard Jones, Wood Jones, Peter Jones, Richard Jones, Jr.

16 December 1749 Abraham Jones, Sr., made deed of gift to son Abraham Jones, Jr. 421 acres on West side of Sweathouse Creek on Beaver Pond, part of original grant to Abraham Jones, Sr.

* Two sons of Abraham³ Jones and his wife Sarah (Batte), Henry and William, removed from Amelia County, Virginia to Georgia in the year 1770, and in the year 1773 the family of their deceased brother, Abraham, removed to that Colony from Florida. There have been many descendants of these brothers and the account herein given is from Virginia court and church records, from letters written to their cousin, Joseph Jones, of Petersburg, Virginia, by several members of the family, and from a manuscript which was left by the Rev. Washington Kilpatrick (1829-1896) who lived among the family all of his life and who knew nearly all of the older members of the family. His manuscript has been revised and added to by Professor William H. Kilpatrick of Columbia University, New York City, nephew of the preceding. The papers referred to as W. H. K. are letters which were written to their cousin Joseph Jones by his Georgia cousins and were preserved by his great grand daughters at Belvue, near Petersburg, and copied by me there by their courtesy in 1920, before securing them for Prof. Kilpatrick. The others referred to by him as H. S. J. and J. F. C. came down from Batt⁶ Jones (1754-1821) and are now in possession of Capt. Henry S. Jones of Hephzibah or of J. F. Carswell of Augusta, Georgia.

Two letters to Martha Jones (J. F. C. papers) of dates 1770 and 1772 are addressed to her on the St. Johns, one from John Geddy in Florida.

4 June 1751 Francis Myrick to Abraham Jones both of Edgecomb County, N. C. 300 acres on the (Roanoke) River for £200 current money. Halifax Co., N. C. Deeds 4: 180.

25 Sept. 1751 Abraham Jones Jr. of Edgecomb Co., N. C., gives deed to Abraham Jones, Sr., 421 acres in Amelia Co., Va., for £300.

From 18 Oct. 1751 to 15 July, 1758 Abraham Jones of Edgecomb County, N. C., either gave or received deeds in that County to five pieces of land. (Halifax County Deeds 4:15; 2:72; 6:80; 6:221; 6:338). About June 1, 1758, the county of Halifax was cut off from Edgecomb, and from that time to Feb. 1768, Abraham Jones of Halifax County, N. C., either gave or received nine deeds to lands in that County. (Halifax County Deeds, 7: 57; 7: 56; 7: 192; 8: 38; 8: 59; 8: 116; 8: 135; 8: 151; 10: 147.) Of these the following have special significance for us:

1 Feb. 1762 "Henry Jones of the County of Amelia in the colony of Virginia" gives a deed to "Abraham Jones of the County of Halifax and Province of North Carolina" 1872 acres "in the County of Halifax on Great Creek" for £100 "current money of Virginia." (Halifax Deeds 8: 57).

4 May 1764 the same Abraham Jones gives a deed to the same piece of land to "William Jones of Amelia County of the colony of Virginia" for £200 of the same money. (Ibid. 8: 116.) And on the same day the same sells to the same two other parcels for £250 and £50 that had cost him respectively £40 and £20 less than ten years before.

June 1754 Abraham Jones and Martha his wife sue an account in Chesterfield County, Va. (Chesterfield Order Book 1: 498.)

Feb. 1768 "Abraham Jones and Martha his wife of the County of Halifax" sell 320 acres in said county for £50 proclamation money. (Halifax County Deed 10: 147.)

He moved to Edgecomb (now Halifax) County, N. C., living there until 1769. Abraham "was in the year 1758 and for some time before Sheriff of Edgecomb County," his service being apparently terminated by the division of the

County. As Sheriff he was required to collect the taxes and by the law then standing was charged with the full amount levied whether he succeeded in collecting it or not. He was "prevented by uncommon accidents" from collecting the taxes, possibly because his period of service ended just when the taxes fell due, with the result that he was found to owe the Province £364. 7s. 3d for taxes uncollected. Upon petition to the Provincial Legislature he was in 1764 granted an extension of time within which he might collect what was due.

Sometime before 1770 Abraham sent on ahead to East Florida, then a British Colony, his sons John, Batt and James with negro slaves to prepare a settlement habitation there on the St. Johns river.

In 1769 Abraham with the rest of the family (except daughter Susannah) moved to a spot about six miles above the Cow Ford (the present site of Jacksonville) on the St. Johns river, and on January 12, 1770 he patented 2000 acres of land there. Here he built a home for his family. In 1771, Abraham journeyed back to Virginia to buy negroes, it is said, and there died. The family continued in Florida till 1773 (or later) when all but son William moved to St. George's Parish, Georgia, (now Burke and Jenkins Counties), whither Abraham's brothers, Henry and William, had moved about 1770.

Martha's residence in Burke (now Jenkins) County was on the South side of Big Buckhead Creek eight miles from where it flows into the Ogeechee river. The land is now (1923) owned by her great great grandchildren Henry Seaborn Jones of Hepzibah, Ga., and Dr. William T. Jones of Atlanta, Ga. Martha, usually known as Patsy, was a little below medium size, of florid complexion and had dark auburn hair. She was quite handsome, and fascinating in manner. She was well educated, especially skilled in music, both vocal and instrumental, and dancing. To add to the meager educational opportunities of the times, parents frequently boarded their daughters with Martha in order that they might profit from her attainments.

Shortly after reaching Georgia, Martha married an Englishman named Nathan Hooker, said (W. L. K.) to have been

rich in cattle and lands.† She died about 1788 and was buried in Augusta in the private burying ground of her son Seaborn.

The children of Abraham and Martha were as follows: 1, Susannah;⁵ 2, John;⁵ 3, Abraham;⁵ 4, James;⁵ 6, Seaborn;⁵ 7, William;⁵ 8, Sarah Ann;⁵ 9, Thomas.⁵ * *5. 6. 7. 8. 9.*

1. Susannah⁵ (Abraham,⁴ Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹) was born presumably in Amelia County, Virginia, and probably about 1744, the written family tradition being that her parents were married about 1743. She moved with her parents about 1750 to Halifax (then Edgecomb) County, N. C. Here she married, first, John Martin who died in 1771, leaving (apparently) no issue. She married, second, Anthony Hart of Halifax, who was a Captain in the American Army during the Revolutionary War, and with him moved about 1787 to Tennessee, where Captain Hart died in 1796.‡ Later Susannah came to live with her brothers in Georgia and died Nov. 26, 1806, at Mill-Haven, the residence of her brother Seaborn. (Augusta Chronicle, 4 Dec. 1806.)

† Among the H. S. J. papers is the following original receipt:

April 19th 1778

Then Received of Nathan Hooker esquire one of the Collectors for Burke County one hundred and five pounds and 5 which I promise to acct for with his Honor the Governor of the State of Georgia for the time being

John Jones
Col^o Militia for
Burke County.

* Both Abraham and Martha left wills but only parts of them are known. Thomas Jones in the memorial in the land case (see p.) says: "Your memorialist further sheweth that by a deed bearing date May 1st, 1783, the widow and a part of the heirs of the said Abraham Jones, To wit, Martha Hooker, Widow of said Abraham Jones, and his sons John Jones, Abraham Jones, Batt Jones, James Jones, and Seaborn Jones conveyed the said land to William Jones, one of the heirs of said Abraham Jones Dec'd, and Thomas Jones and Sarah H. Bugg, the residue of said heirs and representatives did upon the 20th day of February 1820 Thomas in his personal deposition explains that the Florida land was by Abraham's will to be left to "any one or two of his children who would live on it. They all relinquished their right to their brother William except one who was not in the State [of Georgia] nor never lived in Florida." This one is, of course, Susannah. But he

‡ Augustus Seaborn Jones (son of Seaborn above named) writing to his sister Eliza in 1859 says: "General [Andrew] Jackson on being

2. John Jones⁵ (Abraham,⁴ Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹) was born apparently in Amelia County, Virginia, and probably about 1746. With his father's family he moved to Halifax (then Edgecomb) County, N. C., about 1750. About 1768 with his two younger brothers Batt and James and some slaves he went ahead to East Florida, then recently thrown open to colonization by the British, in order to prepare the new home for his father's family.

Here John lived until he moved about 1773 with his widowed mother and his brothers and sisters to St. George's Parish (later Burke County), Georgia.

In 1776 we find him commanding a company under Colonel Jack's command in the attack on the Cherokees. When the Revolution came on he threw himself ardently into the struggle. On Nov. 17, 1777, he was made Lieutenant Colonel of the Burke County Battalion.

In 1780 Augusta fell and Georgia was so completely in the control of the British that continued resistance seemed impossible. In this situation "Colonel John Jones of Burke County" organized some thirty-five of his companions in arms into a company with himself as Captain, to continue the struggle. They pretended to be loyalists and gave out that they wished to join a certain royal party. About eleven o'clock at night (July 14, 1780), they were conducted to this party numbering about forty, and generally asleep. One round of fire sufficed. One of the loyalists was killed, several were wounded, thirty-two surrendered. The next day John and his band joined themselves with Colonel McDowell's forces on the Pacolet river, having gone without resting for three days and nights. The British shortly thereafter retaliated and in the attack John received eight sabre cuts on his head. While he was recovering from these wounds in Beech Island the house was surrounded by the British. In his efforts to escape John was shot in the hip and captured.

made acquainted with me spoke of her ['Aunt Hart'] in praise, and said to me that he thought she was the smartest woman he ever knew."

John's military record gave him political prestige. In 1781 he was elected speaker of the Georgia House of Representatives. In after years he was often member of upper or lower house in Georgia, first from Burke and later from Montgomery County. He was also member of the Second (1789) and third (1798) State Constitutional Conventions. Besides these he held many minor political offices.

About 1797 he sold out his Burke County lands to his brother Batt and moved to Montgomery County, then on the edge of the Indian country. Here he settled a place which he called Laurel Hill. The letters given below describe his life there.

To the day of his death he wore his military hat and on his breast a motto "Liberty or Death." He never married but made his brother Abraham's son, John Anselm Jones, his heir. Late in life an eye affection gave him much trouble and he journeyed (1808) to Philadelphia for treatment. Several of his letters tell of this trip. His death came Sept. 13, 1810, at his home in Montgomery County.*

That the reader may learn more of Colonel John Jones and of his times several of his letters are herewith reproduced.

Augusta 15th Octo: 1796

Dear Joe

Tis time for me to appologise for the long Silence which has been observed on my part; in the first place you seem'd to have forgotten the correspondence, Secondly by way of retaliation I thought I would try and forget it too, thirdly after I had silenced all qualms, I concluded I would not write till I could do

* John's will dated Aug. 27, 1806 was probated in Baldwin County, Ga., Jan. 7, 1811 (Book of Wills, 1806-1832, p. 34). In it he gives to his brother Seaborn his half of certain lands purchased in co-partnership with him at Richmond County Sheriff's sale etc., to his brother Abraham "Four [gold] Eagles to be kept in remembrance," to "John A. Jones, son of my brother Abraham Jones all my Estate both real and personal not already disposed of." These three beneficiaries are named also as executors, "giving them power (out of any assets which may be in their hands) to make Delilah Cottle, who has some time resided with me, such compensation as they may think she merits."

it fully (meaning) that as there was a Treaty with the Creek Indians in Speculation about that time, I thought I might be able to give you some information touching the land about the Junction of the Oconee and Oacmulgee and might prove of a more interesting and substantial a nature than common family occurrences, but all hopes on that score are at an end. The Contemplated treaty was held in June past, and no other lands were ceded but that very individual and particular spot for the special purposes of a trading House and Garrison for the sole benefit of the United States, nor do I believe there will be any other Cession (unless it be of a similar nature) during the present federal Compact, my reasons are too lengthy for a letter and being founded in (what I call) Natural policy it is not unlikely but you have already anticipated the whole of them. It was not convenient this Summer to accept your kind and friendly invitation in short, the treaty was the principal cause, and as for the next I can scarcely at present tell how I shall dispose of my Self, you must know I don't think myself old enough to marry yet, and my Sister Sukey who lives at Cumberland I understand has lost her fourth or fifth husband, and what distress she may be in, (for another) throws a cloud over some minutes which would otherwise be all fair and serene. However there is a correspondence on foot with her touching her disposition to remove from Cumberland to this State, and if she signifies her wishes for such a removal I expect to go to that Country next Spring and give her my aid, and if otherwise, I dont know but I may once more visit the Ancient dominion, about May or June next provided my health will allow, and nothing materially interesting should intervene; and of this you shall be duly notified. You must let me know whether you will be at Hyco next Summer or not, nor forget to save a hoghd. of best Crab Cider, pure and unadulterated on Speculation. As to family matters we are all tolerably hearty, and all scrambling and scuffling (except myself) to get rich, and if they live long enough I think they will do it. Uncle Henry is still living tho very infirm having had a hard spell of sickness not long since occasioned (as tis thought) by over fatiguing

himself superintending the building of a saw mill. . . . Uncle Wm. died without will. . . . the boys of both our uncles seem to be doing very well. As for politics I could wish to pass over them without notice; but as the wise man in the good book justly observes that out of the abundance of the heart the tongue will speak. It has been my misfortune to be one of a small majority in the legislature a Second time when Speculative Measures, (as little for the honor as Interest of the State) have been adopted. I need not recapitulate the story of the hateful business because I am certain you have had the fullest information, the last Assembly passed an Annulling law, and burned what papers relative to the matter that they could lay their hands upon, and how the matter will finally terminate time only will discover.—You will please present my most Respectful and affectionate Compliments to my Cousen, Lady Jane, kiss your little ones for me—my best wishes attend both large and small, and particularly my adopted Godson and Name-Sake, pray make my Respectful Compliments to the Mansfield family, the old Lady in particular, and all enquiring friends, and believe me to be in Spirit and in truth

Dear Joe

Yours most affectionately

John Jones

N. B. I write this at my brother Seaborns
both him and his lady wish me to signify
their best wishes.

Gen^l Jos: Jones.

Waynesborough 7th Novem: 1796

Dear Joe,

I received your favor P^r Majr. Pegram this day and am happy to find that you seem to be doing so well, it is an indication of health and Industry, but my dear friend I have neither of these to boast of. Tis now too late in the day for me to think of population, and as for health I can scarcely write at this moment, having had a fever for these two or three weeks last past together with an Extreem cold, but in as much, tis

highly probable that Maj^r Pegram will be the bearer of this, I will do my best endeavors to say something. Tho' I am in such poor health and spirits for writing, and the gloominess of the subject (to my great misfortune) naturally must add to the bodily pains which I now feel. Then without further preface. It seems to appear that some time in last summer Uncle Henry's son Tom contracted a great partiality for a certain Miss Miller (sister to Bob Jones' Lady) and greatly wished to make her his wife,—but from what great cause I know not but it seems to appear, that his sisters could not conceive her a fit match for him and used every endeavour to desswaide him from the union, and finally the business was intirely unhinged, and the fatal effects were, that Tom not very long after began to discover marks of a deranged mind, committed some few inconsistencies, tho' nothing capital, and to compleat the business last Thursday Morning (as well as charge my memory.) got up from breakfast (left his father and brother still eating) walked out of doors and just turned round the end of the House and, cut his own throat. . . . (dots so in original). This was done so effectually that he died in a very few minutes. It appears that he previously prepared himself with an exceedingly sharp knife (dots so in original) unfortunate son but more unfortunate Father what must our poor unfortunate Uncle feel at this so sudden and fatal a change, one moment to be sitting and eating with a beloved son, and the next to behold him dead, and the manner. . . . (dots so in original).

Touching your deed given by Uncle Willm. I cannot see that you can do anything further, you say it has been recorded by two witnesses, which I suppose was all there was to the deed. This in our country is quite sufficient. I suppose in yours the Law may require three for transferring landed property, but the law of Evidence will qualify that should you be ever put to the test, which I am very confident you never will. but at all events no more can be done unless you were to solicit the heirs of Uncle Wm. for a relinquishment, and this I would not recommend yoo to do for two reasons for in the first place I do not think it an essential, and secondly it might make them think it [a]

matter of such importance that it might be worth looking after. Uncle Wm. made no Will. . . . [dots so in original.]

In a letter I wrote you by the post about the middle of last month I talked all about family matters. they are nearly as they were then except as above mentioned you will I am hopeful excuse me for anything further at this time,—Therefore conclude with my best wishes to you and my cousin Jane—and love to the children.

I am Dear Joe

Affectionately yours

John Jones

On the outside:

Gen^l Joseph Jones
Cedar Grove near
Petersburg
Virginia

Attention of
Maj^r B. Pegram

Louisville 28th Jan^y 1798

Dear Joe

I received your letter of the 28th Septem: at this place a few days since, and am sincearly sorry it was not in my power to come and keep your cider from turning sower. Colo^l Powel, who is now in waiting to be the bearer of this, is now impatient to set out, which prevents me from desending to particulars on the beauties and advantages contemplated on my new seat, at a more leasure hour you shall have it full, yet it suffice for the present to say that it is a Paradisacal spot. . . . I wish most ardently that it were in my power to make the proper acknowledgments to my cousin, (your Lady) Jane for her very friendly and polite attention in procuring Books for my amusement in case I had come; but when a man is Bankrupt the least, and all that he can do, is to acknowledge the Justice of his debts. . . . The next summer I expect to go to Cumbeland for, Sukey, if time and my health will permit, Our Convention is to meet in May next and being a Member of that body of course will be

obliged to attend it, and how long the Sitting may last is not in my Power to tell but as great bodies move slowly and there being a great deal to do, I conclude it will take a month or two at least. So that you see I shall scarcely have time to go for my sister this year, and being so far advanced in my Greatest clamaterik that I do not calculate on living more than one or two years longer at farthest. I must hasten to conclude and have only time to tell you that our friends are all well and wish I could say so much for my self. I am poorly and have been so during the whole Session, and I believe nothing but the salubrious air of Silver-Bluff, can restore me, A deau my dear friend, and make my most respectful and affectionate compliments to my Cousin Jane, and request her to kiss the children for,

my Dear Joe, yours affectionately

John Jones

Gen^r Jos: Jones

attention of

Col. Powel

Cedar Grove near

Petersburg

Laurel Spring Oconee 15th Jan^r 99.

Dear Joe

I this moment received your kind and agreeable letter of the 27th Octo: and with pleasure comply with its contents.—My farm at this place is not yet arived at a very high state of cultivation, owing not from any defect either in the climate or soil, but from being situate on the extreem border of the State, from whence had our savage neiborors [neighbors] been disposed, might have made an easy prey. However the prospect changes fast, our frontier populates rapidly and a few months more will, no doubt, entirely do away all fears and the difficulties on the score of the Indians, as for myself I had no great doubts or fears at my first move, but prudence whispered, that property was not so easily gathered as lost. . . . And now my friend I have to request that you will indulge my vanity a little, while I attempt to describe the beauties and conveniencies of this Paradisiacal spot which I have chosen for my last retreat in this

lower world. . . . This Eden is situate directly on the bank (I can't say of the river) but at the outer edge of the Swamp or low ground, nearly as high as the tops of the highest trees in the low grounds, the ground adjacent is level for near half a mile off [,] is of a sandy quality therefore healthy, and the eye always pleasantly regaled with ever Green and other trees, the spontaneous groath thereof. . . . then the Spring, Nature could not have found anything more to my tast could I have dictated. It is situate twelve or fifteen feet below the top of the bank or hill and issues directly from the root of a most beautiful, large laurel-tree (from which I named my place) and what is still better, affords the greatest plenty of very excellent water, The low grounds or Swamp, have not undergone a fare tryal as yet. Nevertheless we can with Moral certainty calculate uppon from fifty to eighty bushels of Corn pr. Acre. I have a little cotton land, equal to any in the State, not immediately situate on the Seaboard, I have not been in the habits of the culture of cotton sufficient to calculate with any great certainty what this ground will produce to the acre but if we say one thousand weight, it will be not far from the mark. (I mean in the seed) there is the greatest abundance of White and red Oak, this will be one of the staples of our river for some years our pine barren of which there is at present no stint are very excellent for Hogs as well as Cattle. . . . and there is not a doubt in my mind, but, that I enjoy more real pleasure in seeing my fat calves and piggs gambolling about in the meadows and fields, than from the profits arising therefrom—now me thinks I can see my sarcastic Cousin Lady Jane gently put her hand to stop you while she observes That she “supposes our old superanuated friend has worked himself to such a pitch of enthusiasm about the beauties of his new habitation that he really conceits he has in possession that paradise which he was wont to treat of, as altogether fabulous.” I answer yes everything, except Eve and the Devil. . . . As I have not, or rather cannot get an Eve, I suppose the devil thinks this a sufficient punishment, and therefore turns his attention where there is greater, or more agree-

able business. Yes. Yes but how do the apples keep John. . . . both are too hard for me. however although the apples may not be quite so fresh, yet they must be more mellow, therefore conclude if they are not better, are still as good. . . . I set down to answer your letter but if I keep on this way, it will take another sheet, which will be an extra expense without the profit well, you said you wanted to know what trade might probably be made for Georgia Lands with your young Stud There is so many Horses in this State already of his description that (unless he was of a first rate) I could not recommend the sending him out, nor scarcely then, because it would be difficult to find a purchaser who is both a Judge and able and willing to buy. lands rise fast in value in this Country, and plenty as money now is, most people seem to prefer it to anything else. . . . I am happy to hear that our friends and relatives in your quarter are well and I have the pleasure to inform you that our friends etc. in this State are at present as far as I know and believe Generally hearty. . . . I had like to have forgot Hyco, but it amounts to the same, tis among the impossibilities to accept your kind invitation. . . . My most Respectfull and affectionate Compliments attend my Cousin Jane, and your Children, particularly my adopted-G. Son, you must kiss him for me.

I am Dear Joe

Yours affectionately,

John Jones

Laurel-Spring Montgomery County—10th April 1807

Dea Joe,

I received your kind and welcome letter of the 10th of November last, about five days ago, and am happy to find that you are still in the land of the living; you complain of my not writing and wonder at the cause. The last letter I received from you (except the one just mentioned) was by my brother James, some three or four years ago, since which I have written to you four letters, and, one of them by post, this will account for my late Silence,. I will own that I had some hard thoughts of you on this business, but your letter now before me has cured all,

and am now seated to write till I make you glad twice, I perfectly accord with you in opinion touching the conveyance of our letters in the future, and if you direct my letters to be lodged at Louisville, which is the nearest post Office to my residence, no doubt but I shall readily get them. . . . My grateful thanks attend you for your kind concern on the score of my health, it is among the first of great blessings which providence bestows on Mortals. . . . your letter finds me not perfectly restored from a tedious and doubtful attack of bilious fever, intermingled with chills which came little short of agues, and which commenced about the first of July last; I was at the door, or very near it,—but Saint Peter concluded, I suppose, that I either would, or ought to do some good before my departure, has given me a respite; And if I have but rightfully divined the Saint's meaning I shall be equally as well off as the fellow who got a grant for life (through the medium of his father confessor) till he could pay his just debts . . . and in addition to old age and its common attendants, I have a something in the out corner of my right eye, supposed to be a wart, which made its appearance many years since, and now begins to grow troublesome tho' not very painful as yet; . . . it has disfigured my eye, (or rather the lash) in some degree, and what a little more time may produce is to me rather alarming; . . . efforts for a cure have been made by different hands to no effect, . . . it is not unlikely but I may make a trip to Philadelphia the ensuing Summer, to try what . . . a celebrated Doctor (I have forgotten his name) can do for my eye, I shall certainly call upon you going or returning; . . . with a mixture of pleasure and envy I read your account of sons and Daughters, tis a happiness that every one cannot enjoy; . . . You are perfectly right to put the Boys out to some useful study as soon as their age will allow, and it is my sincear wish that their progress may equal your most sanguine hopes and expectations, . . . The kind and respectful remembrance of my Brothers shall be carefully made known to them as soon as opportunity will allow, the distance we live at does not admit a very frequent intercourse and moreover their devotion to Plutus will scarcely ever allow

them time to make me a visit, and my debility renders me incapable of going much abroad, however we meet every now and then with that satisfaction which brethren ought; they are all well yea, and better than well, that is, they are rich, and getting rich as fast as the nature of the case will permit; . . . As for myself, being blessed with nothing except the saving knowledge, of course move slowly on. My consolation is that I want but little, make but little, and make that little serve.—I suppose you have heard that I had a Woman about the House which I hired for the purpose of doing one little drudgery or other, and tho' I had different rooms and beds yet the tongue of malevolence prompt by a wicked heart, soon infused it into foolish heads, that in as much as I was Master of my own house, doors and locks was no certain proof that there were no acts committed but what was done in the face of the world and in broad daylight; in short, nevertheless and notwithstanding my conscious innocence, I discovered at length that my virtue was suspected; this you will readily conceive would have bro't a blush on my cheek, had I not instantly discarded her. You ask me about A. Burr &c. &c. Sceptical beings (such as myself) will always believe that Burr wished to subvert the present mode of Government, if it were for no other reason, only, but to put himself at the head of some other, and the expence tout he made before he was apprehended, induces a further belief that there were others in the confederacy, tho' not enough as it now appears, to do any very considerable damage; however as he has been taken on to the City of Washington we are in daily expectation of hearing particulars, important on the subject. . . . With pleasure I read the joint request for my coming to see you, made by yourself, Lady, and my little Cousens, and it is an additional pleasure that my much esteemed and respected Cousen your Lady has honored me with her particular remembrance, and that she is well, . . . As to my making you a visit my friend,—age and infirmities come on so fast, and stick so close to me, that it appears imprudent to venter so far from home, unless compelled by dire necessity, . . . Nevertheless, could I once more find my health perfectly reestablished, you may rest

assured inclination would not be wanting, . . . I have got so near the bottom of the paper that I have only room to add. . . . May kind providence give and preserve you and my esteemed Cousen your Lady in health, wealth and content to a good old age, and when you sleep with our Fathers, may your children inherit the blessing, and in the interim, may God in his goodness and mercy look favorably upon them, is the hearty Prayer of . . . Dear Joe

Your ever affectionate kinsman

John Jones

Free

On the outside

Genl. Joseph Jones, Post Master

Post

Petersburg

Virginia.

Laurel Spring 30th, May 1807

Dear Joe,

In my epistle of last month answering yours of the month of Novem: tho', as long as Pauls was to the Corinthians, yet it scarcely contained the half that I wanted to say,—how is our worthy friend and relative Kennon Jones is he living yet, and well,—are his near and dear concerns also well,—and how does matters and things go with him at this late hour?—I hope all for the best,—The Atkinson family, are they well, and doing well, I shall ever retain a grateful remembrance of the very kind and friendly attention conferred on me by the whole family, and particulrarily the old Gentleman and Lady,—Braggs family, Watsons, your sister Polly etc. etc. it would give me infinite pleasure to hear from you, that all are doing well,—In my last, I gave you a general, yea, particular account of the state and standing of our kin folks in this part of the world, except the death of my brother Seaborns wife, and my sister Suckey, they made their exit about the month of Nov^r last, At this period or point of time when politics is the common topick of conversation and every man (except myself) a polition, it would almost be considered as a blot or

blank in a letter not to say something on this head, the truth of the matter my friend is, that I hear so much talk about Bonaparte and Burr, it appears to be as much as I can do to listen, wonder and believe that there is so great and wonderful a man as Bonaparte now in existence, and that there is so vile an enemy to the independence and Government of America as *Burr*, also in existence If Bonaparte and Burr were knocked off the stage the editors I believe would meet with as great a loss as Preachers would do in case the Devil was to turn Saint,—however I doubt there are more Burrs than one,—but do verily believe that there can be but one Bonaparte, plantation concerns are far more interesting to me than politics, especially the present time, the worms, commonly call'd ground or cut worms have overrun the land generally,—they are more numerous than ever the frogs and lice were in Egypt,—they lay most all before them,—however they seem to be now about transmigrating to some other shape,—I expect, yea, I do in verity believe, that they never naturally, fully, and absolutely die;—tis suggested that from something like these, Pathagorou took his first Idea of transmigration,—but as usual I am getting to market before my horse,—I fear if I run on in this helter, skelter manner you will shortly begin to dread seeing a letter with the superscription in my well known hand; nevertheless I calculate largely, perhaps too largely on your friendship and good nature in making the proper allowance for my volatile or rather frivolous manner of writing,—my eye alternatly gets the better of all other considerations,—I wish I knew what was for the best,—I can scarcely bring my mind to a point, whether to go to Philadelphia or to Cumberland again,—I got some relief when at that place, yea, for twelve months did I think that my eye was cured, after which it took another start, nor has it been check'd since;—I must come to a decisive resolution shortly, and do the one or the other;—I have more grievances, but they are of such sort, in all probability you will be able to give me relief. I am much in want of an old fashioned cook, that can please my old fashioned taste, who knows how to boil bacon and collards together, that

can stew a chicken in cream properly and knows how to make and bake an old fashioned kind of bread, made with a mixture of wheat or rye and cornmeal and commonly called risen bread;—the cooks in this country which generly come under my observation know nothing of this manner of cooking; and whatever changes other matters and things may undergo with me, my palate still remains unaltered in favour of the old way of cooking,—when ever I am sick which is but too frequent I always want some of this old kind of bread. and I have no doubt but you still retain your attachment for big dumplings particularly when you are sick,—an honest wench who would take some pride in keeping her flesh and clothes clean would be a very desirable aquisition, her being a little old would be no objection provided she was hearty. I want a carpenter of as good a character as the nature of the case would well allow, the age of forty or fifty years would not be scrupled provided he be able to labour, and the price not exorbitant,—and, I want an Overseer, an honest, hearty and strong fellow who is not affraid of a negroe, nor has been in the habit of familiarity with negroes—a man with, or without a family tis immaterial, and his wages shall be whatever you shall bargain with him, so that he may not come uppon an uncertainty,—my dear friend send me a good industrious fellow by next fall if possible,—And as for the negroes I will come for them, whenever you shall write me that such may be had on any living terms, (acts of God excepted) I have written to the bottom of my sheet therefore must conclude with my prayers and best wishes for you and my most esteemed Cousen your Lady and also all that are near and dear to both

I am Dear Joe

Most affectionately yours

John Jones

Free

On the outside:

Genl Joseph Jones Post Master

Petersburg Virginia

Post

Cedar Grove

Abington, [Va.] 10th Septem: 1807.

Dear Joe:

I once more breathe the air of the ancient Dominion, the thought of which inspires me with a kind of awful veneration which is not displeasing, tis a local prejudice I suppose in favor of the land of my nativity . . . but a truce with these reflections. I am set down to tell you how and why I came hither, . . . I arrived here this day, accompanied by my brother Abram, and our cousin William, son of our uncle of the same name, cousin William and myself came in pursuit of health, but whether we shall overtake it is not yet reduced to a certainty. I was attacked with the bilious fever the 24th of July which was the day I left home, and have never been entirely clear of it to the present hour, however I begin to gain some strength and have hopes that I shall get the better of it by the time I shall take leave of the mountains, we intend shaping our course from this to the Moravian Towns, . . . from thence to Cambden, S. C. . . from thence to Columbia, at that place I am encouraged to hope for some relief for my eye . . . my brothers and all our relatives were well when I left the State of Georgia. My Brother Abram and Cousin William desire to be remembered to you in the most cordial manner.

Dear Joe your very
Affectionate kinsman

John Jones

Philadelphia 14th June 1808

Dear Joe

On Sunday last we arrived safely in this City, Nothing very remarkable presented it self in the course of our Journey, the Major had a light touch of the fever a few days since, but he is getting the better of it quite fast . . . As for myself I am well as heart and friends could wish my eye excepted. I have been with Doctor Physick, he asked me a few questions, yea, very few. among these were whether I ever had any Cittron ointment to it, and how it had operated, he then gave me a small matter of some kind of ointment with direction to

apply it Night and morning, I presently discovered that he had nothing further to add, so I made my bow I waited on him again about two hours ago, he asked me how my eye was, I gave for Answer that I was come to show him, he then most graciously deigned to look at it, and pronounced it not so red as it had been, that he expected to see me two or three days hence when he could Judge of further opperation, and made his bow, nor am I right certain that he did not bow twice, by the doctors great levity and politeness I am almost ready to conclude, that this business is either above, or below his art, however in the course of a few days I may be able to draw better conclutions. I have got the number, and size of dishes wanted, but I am sorry to inform you that they are not of the desired figure the blue is rather paler than (I think) it ought to be, and there is a small nitch extra, at the corner of every square tho' the shape is generally right; your goodness I both hope and beleive will take the will for the deed as they are as nearly what was wanting as could be had in this place, I should be happy to receive a line from you as often as your leasure will serve, it will ever give me pleasure to hear that you and my much esteemed Cousen your Lady are well, together with all that are near and dear to you; you will please signify my most respectful compliments to M^r Wildair and Lady my Cousin Nancy, together with that best of Ladies M^{rs} Atkinson And had I any right to beleive that I had any particular interest in heaven I would instantly prefer a petition that she like the good man in the good book should be translated alive and not be at the pain of dying to keep company with her friends

I am in spirit and in truth dear Joe
most affectionately yours

John Jones

N. B. Major Davis's most
Respectfull compliments are
desired to be conveyed to Gen^l Jones
his Lady & family

Philadelphia 28th June 1808.

Dear Joe

I wrote you soon after my arrival in this City and have been anxiously expecting a letter from you for some days. I long to know how all friends are doing and particularly *those* who are *most* near and *Dear* to you. I wish to know what progress is made in purchasing negroes, and what appears probable to be made. I was advised as I came on, to take a turn down through Northumberland (I think it was) that negroes and debts were plenty in that quarter, and money rather scarce. I have had thoughts of doing so on my return, but shall make up no fixed opinion till I hear from you, on that head. When you direct to me let it be Arch Street at the sign of the Buck and hounds, Philadelphia. The Major and myself have fixed on tomorrow to set forward to New York, and so on to the Ballstown Springs, where we intend staying a week or two, and when we turn round from thence, we shall consider ourselves as started for home.

In addition to the ointment, Dr. Physick has prescribed an eye water, tis quite mild, the Doctor says that my eye is better, and in truth, I think it some better myself and cure, or not cure I expect this is all that will be done for it. As for politics, nothing foreign appears in the public prints, as for domestic, the clamour against the Embargo Act seems to be the general topic, and if the public mind is to be calculated generally from the sentiments of the few that I have happened to fall in with, in the course of my travelling, the majority will be found greatly against it. You will please make my very respectful & affectionate compliments to my Cousen your Lady, and my cousens your Children. And as for that most venerable and best of Ladies Mrs. Atkinson, I feel all that love and respectful veneration for her, that the Christian says he feels for the Saints, these impressions are so firmly and deeply rooted in my heart that nothing but insensibility can remove them.

I am Dear Joe yours

Affectionately

John Jones.

Major Davis begs that his respectful Compliments should be signified to you and family.

Philadelphia 28th July 1808.

Dear Joe

I returned to this place on Sunday last, and had the pleasure of meeting with your kind and very welcome letter of the 7th Inst^t which I have now before me, . . . my friend, this visit of mine will give you such extra trouble, that you will scarcely ever desire another, it is an imposition which I could not reconcile to my own feelings, but from the strongest conviction, that you both undertook and bore it willingly. . . . I am truly sorry for the unfortunate accident which befell that best of women Mrs. Atkinson, and what is further and most truly to be lamented, is, that in all cases like this, the distress falls with a two fold weight as the hearts of sensibility will ever take an active part, and by anticipation generally feel more real pain than the person afflicted, . . . and that this was the state and condition of the dear relatives and friends on the present occasion, there is no manner of doubt. . . . As for my own part, God is my witness, that the moment I read the sorrowful account, I instantly mingled my prayers with yours for her recovery, and when I said yours I mean all who breathed the breath of sympathy. . . .

I wrote you from Ballston and gave some account of it, but for particulars you must wait till we meet, which will probably be about the 18th. or 20th of next month, Suffice it for the present that being pretty much of a curiosity myself, to say that I have collected one or two curiosities in the course of my preambulations. . . . one is a piece of rock, which from its soluble properties or qualities, it is bro't. quite within the rule of possibility, that it is a part of the same from which Moses drew water for good old Isarelites, because, on being properly touched it will instantly become liquid; this is plenty to keep you and your scientific friends in learned debate till my arrival, when if you have any chimists within reach, all will be fully and fairly made to appear, the other is a fan which was made at, and bro't

from the Antepodes, tis of nice and curious workmanship, and on this I intend to call a council of enquiry and inspection of quite a different Class and intend doing myself the honor and pleasure, with permission, to make or appoint your Lady my cousen Jane President thereof.

Being well acquainted with my age and weakness it will in no degree surprise you that during my long journey and of course having an opportunity of seeing many beautiful faces, I should be desperately smitten by some wonderful she, how it happened I know not, for I thought I left home double guarded, but so it turned out, that while at Ballston there came a young pretty, little, modest, sweet Quaker looking girl, on whom (as the bystanders said) I stared and gaped, like a young Country Bumpkin in his first love, yea with evident looks of desire,—God only knows how I looked, but of a truth I fealt foolish enough you will readily believe when truth obliges me to own, that, there appeared to be meat, drink, washing and lodging in her very looks Yes, yes, I have anticipated your kind condolance and am thankful for it, because I know it was not so very long since you were young yourself and subject to the mighty power of love thunder squalls, therefore can draw pretty just conclusions how young men feel upon these occasions. . . . As for my eye, I know not what to say whether it is any better or not I cannot tell, the Doctor still continues to say that it is better, but this does not carry the desired conviction to my easy understanding,

Now for politics, The embargo the embargo The embargo The embargo. So you see it is here and there and everywhere, the learned have cursed it till they have worn out all the old fashioned words of abuse and not being willing to be at the trouble and expence of coining new ones, seem to content themselves now with giving significant shrugs, nods, grunts, snaps of fingers and wry faces, every one of which, evidently conveys expressions of the most violent emotions of mind, great indignation and discontent the common people have fixed it upon all their poor Horses, Cattle, sheep, sower milk, rotten apples &c. &c. &c. . . . Major Davis

wishes that his respectful compliments should be signified to you and family And you will to apportion my respectful love and compliments in the usual manner, and believe me to be with respect and esteem Dear Joe

Your affectionate kinsman

John Jones.

3. Abraham Jones⁵ (Abraham,⁴ Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹), second son, was born about 1749, probably in Amelia Co., Va., moved with his parents to Halifax County, N. C., where he remained apparently till 1769. In that year he moved with his parents to their new home on the St. John's river. After his father's death (1771) he moved in 1773 with his widowed mother to St. George's Parish (later Burke and Jenkins Counties.)

When the Revolution came on he was made a Lieutenant in the 2nd Georgia Regiment.* In 1778 he was on a Committee to look after confiscated lands in Burke County. At the fall of Charleston (1780) he was taken prisoner by the British along with his brothers James and Seaborn.

Abraham was interested in public matters. In 1781 he was appointed Clerk of Lower House of Georgia, and the next year was made Clerk of the Executive Council. In 1792 he was a member of the Georgia Senate and for the next six years served as State Auditor. In 1796 he was a member of the Board of Trustees of Richmond Academy and in 1800 was appointed on a Committee to establish a public ferry in Augusta.

Abraham resided in Augusta and engaged in boating on the Savannah river. He was twice married, first, to Miss Sarah Bugg, sister of his sister Sarah Ann's husband, of Beech Island, S. C. He married, second, the widow of Zephaniah Beale. He died in Montgomery County, Georgia, May 1811.

By his first wife he had six children as follows: 1, Martha Bugg;⁶ 2, Seaborn;⁶ 3, John Anselm;⁶ 4, Eliza Agnes;⁶ 5, Sarah

* Heitman, *Historical Register* (rev. ed) p. 224. Family tradition adds that he was during the Revolution sent to France on a secret mission by the state of Georgia, but no confirmation has so far appeared.

Keziah Paris⁶ (b. circa Nov. 1795, m. Dr. Charles Williamson from Baltimore. No issue); 6, Anna⁶, b. circa 1797.

Abraham's letters show a firm and regular hand, and one apt quotation found would seem to indicate both wit and reading. The following exact excerpt from a letter to his cousin General Joseph Jones of Petersburg, Va., gives the quotation referred to along with comments on events then current.

Augusta July 14th 1795

Dear Sir

. . . . We have little domestic news, the Indians seem at this time more inclined to peace than they have for a number of years past, whether from necessity or choice I dont know, but I expect the former; should Congress permit a Cession of Lands to be made by them to this State, there will be some very valuable within the limitts; but every thing of that kind opens such a Door for Speculation in this Country, that I expect, it will be a means of sending one half of the People of this State to the *Devil* for as old Hudibrass expresses it on another occasion—

“The man is here inventus non est
that Deals in land and yet is Honest”,

Our accounts from Europe all seem to Concur in this point that the Coalition of Despots are heartily tired of the War with France; and are each of them trying to make the best terms they can, while they have any to retain; for should they continue much longer the dispute, their own subjects may learn a lesson they may not approve We are all in good health. I was out at John's a few days ago, and found them all well; Please to make my best Compliments to all enquiring Friends. I am Dear Couzin

Your aff. kinsman

Abraham Jones

N. B. I enclose you one of latest papers.—A. Jones

The next letter is given because of its light on family history:

Baldwin County Georgia Sept 30th 1810

Dear Couzin

I expect before this reaches you, you will thro. the medium of the newspapers [have] heard of the death of my Brother John; he was down with me some time in July & intended to have proceeded to Savanah but feeling himself too weak to proceed, I went down to sell some Cotton which he wished disposed off. On my return he proceeded home but with a full persuasion that a few weeks would terminate his Earthly existence, he requested me to write to my son John (who he had adopted) to be ready to come when he [should] send for him; he was with him & informs me he died perfectly resigned and tranquil the 13th Inst.

My family enjoi'd exceeding good health until within this few weeks; but a heavy fresh we had in the begining of July which was over all our swamp grounds brought on fevers and its . . . that this country had experienced since the first settlement, — Our relations in Burke &c are I believe generally well. You will make my best love to Couz Jane & the other parts of your family & Complim^{ts} to all inquiring friends. My son joins me

I am my Dear Kinsman

Affectionately yours

Abraham Jones

1. Martha Bugg⁶ (Abraham,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹), was born, probably in Augusta, Ga., March 22, 1785; m. Dr. Thomas Moore, originally of Maryland, later of Augusta (where he had previously married as his first wife Agnes Bugg, Martha's aunt, but with no issue); they lived in Laurens County, Ga.

To them were born children as follows: 1, Abraham Francis;⁷ 2, James;⁷ 3, Charles⁷ (m. in Louisiana); 4, Thomas⁷; 5, Eliza.⁷

1. Abraham Francis⁷ (Martha Bugg,⁶ Abraham,⁵ Abraham,⁴ Abraham,³ Peter,² Peter¹) was born in Augusta, Ga., April 10,

1805; m. (apparently Oct. 24, 1842) in Warrior Stand, Ala., Miss Margaret Frances, daughter of Dr. Charlton Wright of that place. (She was b. Monroe County, Ga., April 13, 1823, d. Jan. 26, 1909, in Atlanta, Ga.) He d. Nov. 24, 1878, and was buried in Warrior Stand.

Issue:

1. Thomas Moreland,⁹ b. Oct. 12, 1843; m. March 12, 1872, Mary Elizabeth Lowry in Rome, Ga. He d. Apr. 29, 1918, in Macon, Ga., and is there buried.

Issue:

1. Fannie Lou,⁹ d. Jan. 21, 1905, in Macon, Ga.
2. Carrie M.⁹, m. Abraham Jones, son of Robert Jones,
3. Idah Lowry,⁹ m. Leonard B. Shetterworth.
4. Hugh Lowry⁹.
5. Marile⁹, m. George Tillman Dougless.
6. Thomas, Jr.⁹
2. May Ellington,⁸ b. May 21, 1845; m. Robert Kelton of Tuskegee, Ala.; d. Aug. 9, 1897, and is buried in Tuskegee.

Issue:

1. Benjamin,⁹ a physician, m. ———. Issue: O'Brien¹⁰.
2. (a daughter)⁹, m. ——— Adams of Columbus, Ga.
Issue: Four daughters.
3. James C.⁸, b. Nov. 28, 1847; m. Ellen Brodnax of Tuskegee. d. May 28, 1883. No issue.
4. John R.⁸, b. ——— 21, 1849; d. unmarried, Feb. 10, 1888.
5. William F.⁸, b. Sept. 17, 1852; m. Miss Elizabeth E. Williams of Warrior Stand, Ala.; lives (1923) Atlanta, Ga.

Issue:

1. William Guerry,⁹ m. Ellyne Franklin of Mansfield, Ga. Issue: 1, Felix¹⁰ (b. Circa 1913); 2, William Guerry, Jr.¹⁰ (b. Circa 1919).
2. James L.⁹, a twin with 1, William Guerry⁹, unmarried (1923).
3. Clyde M.⁹, unmarried (1923).
4. W. Frazier⁹, unmarried (1923).

5. Schuyler Elizabeth⁹, m. Claude D. Rowe of Atlanta.
Issue: 1, Claude D., Jr.¹⁰; 2, Elizabeth¹⁰; 3, Janet¹⁰.
6. Ethel⁹, m. John T. Manly. Issue: 1, John T., Jr.¹⁰;
2, Dorris¹⁰; 3, (a daughter)¹⁰.
6. Charles Theodore⁸, b. Warrior Stand, Ala., March 17,
1855; m. March 16, 1879, Florence Virginia McLeod (b.
Mount Hilliard, Ala., Sept. 23, 1861); lives (1923) in
Birmingham, Ala.
Issue:
 1. Mary Elizabeth⁹, b. Warrior Stand, Ala., Aug. 4,
1880; m. Dec. 24, 1910, Harold Jones Antrim (b.
Ft. Scott, Kansas, July 30, 1875). Issue: 1, Her-
bert Moore¹⁰, b. Dec. 30, 1913, Birmingham, Ala.
 2. James Francis⁹, b. July 4, 1883, Geneva, Ala., un-
married 1923.
7. Jones Guerry⁸, b. Aug. 16, 1857; m. Lula Townsend of
Birmingham, Ala.; d. Birmingham, Dec. 29, 1916.
Issue:
 1. Lillian⁹;
 2. Mabel⁹;
 3. Lucile⁹;
 4. Howard⁹. All married.
8. Abraham Francis⁸, b. Feb. 10, 1860; d. unmarried Nov.
27, 1888.
9. Augusta Whitehead⁸, b. Nov. 10, 1860; m. James A.
Moore (not related) of Atlanta, where they now live.
Issue:
 1. W. Monroe⁹;
 2. Margaret⁹, m. Nevin Jordan of Monticello, Ga.
(Issue: 1, Nevin, Jr.¹⁰).
2. James⁷ (Martha Bugg⁸, Abraham⁶, Abraham,⁴ Abraham³,
Peter², Peter¹), M. D., m. Mrs. Theresa Delk (née Coats, only
daughter of Robert Coats, Esq., of Laurens County, Ga. She
m. as her first husband Col. Seaborn Delk in 1831. He d.
Oct. 13, 1834.—See Miller, *Bench and Bar of Georgia*, Vol. 1,
pp. 320, 329, 330).

Issue:

1. Lucia⁸, m. Thomas Turk, of Tuskegee, Ala.
2. Fannie⁸, m. Calvin Philpot, of Cedartown, Ga.
3. Mary Jones⁸, d. unmarried.
4. John⁸, killed in Confederate service; never married.
5. Margaret⁸, m. Richard Poole, of Cedartown, Ga. Two children⁹.
6. Theresa Moore, m. Judge William H. Hurt, of Tuskegee, Ala.

Issue:

1. Marshall⁹, Clerk of Court in Tuskegee (1923).
2. William⁹.
3. Fletcher⁹, unmarried.
4. Lucia⁹, m. Bascom Torrena: 1, Bascom¹⁰, lives in Atlanta.
7. James⁸.
4. Thomas⁷ (Martha Bugg⁸, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹); took 2nd honor Univ. of Ga., class of 1831; d. unmarried at an advanced age, in Columbus, Ga.
5. Sarah Eliza⁷ (Martha Bugg⁸, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹); m. 1, John Lowther, (d. June 29, 1852, aet. 52); m. 2, Dr. Coyle. She d. Feb. 10, 1891.

Issue (by first marriage):

1. Martha Rebecca⁸, b. Dublin, Ga., Feb. 23, 1835; m. Nov. 13, 1856, Rollin A. Stanley, of Dublin; d. Feb. 14, 1902, and is buried at the Stanley burying ground, 12 mi. out from Dublin.

Issue:

1. Ira Lowther⁹, m. Fannie Cassidy; they live in Dallas, Texas. Issue: 1, Vivian¹⁰; 2, Anastasia¹⁰; 3, Justin Cassidy¹⁰; 4, David¹⁰.
2. Frank Rowe⁹, b. Irwinton, Ga., Jan. 6, 1860; m. Aug. 18, 1885, Ellen Veronee, of Athens, Ga.; lived at Athens and Dublin; d. Sandersville, Ga., Oct. 1, 1918.

Issue:

1. Frank Rowe¹⁰, m. Annie May Edwards; lives Americus, Ga. Issue: 1, Mary Ellen¹¹; 2, Ardell¹¹; 3, Mildred¹¹.
2. Ladye Ellen¹⁰, m. Edouard Ferdinand Henriques, of New Orleans, Asst. Attorney General, U. S. A. Issue: 1, Lady Helen¹¹; 2, Elizabeth¹¹; 3, Stanley McCall¹¹.
3. William Clinton¹⁰, m. Helen Gardiner Cork, of Vallejo, Calif. (She d. Jan. 22, 1922). Issue: 1, Helen Clinton¹¹.
3. Mattie⁹, d. in infancy.
4. Rollin⁹, d. in infancy.
5. Harris McCall⁹, m. Ethel Stubbs, of Dublin, Ga. He is (1923) Ga. State Commissioner of Commerce and Labor.

Issue:

1. Lytton¹⁰, b. March, 1892.
2. Maud¹⁰, b. Oct., 1894.
3. Henry M.¹⁰, b. Aug. 1899.
4. John¹⁰, b. Dec., 1898. Killed 1913 by lightning.
6. Florence Moore⁹, m. March 18, 1891, W. R. Haynes in Dublin, Ga.; living (1923) in Macon, Ga.

Issue:

1. Stanley Rowell¹⁰, b. March 18, 1893; m. Martha L. Schooler in Milledgeville, Ga., March 17, 1916. Issue: 1, Stanley Rowell, Jr.¹¹, b. Augusta, Ga., Dec. 29, 1916; 2, Benjamin Schooler¹¹, b. Augusta, Ga., May 15, 1919; 3, Florence Jane¹¹, b. Jacksonville, Fla., April 17, 1921.
2. Helen Genevieve¹⁰, m. Marshall Burns.
3. Rosamond¹⁰, d. April 11, 1906, aet. 9.
4. Russell¹⁰, unmarried (1923).
5. Margaret¹⁰, and
6. Janet¹⁰, twins, b. July, 1905.

7. Vivian Lee⁹, b. Dublin, Ga., Jan. 5, 1870; m. April 21, 1896, Ella Martin, of Sanderville, Va.; living (1923) in Dublin.

Issue:

1. Julia¹⁰, d. in infancy.
2. Martha Lowther¹⁰, b. Sept. 17, 1899; m. July, 1915, Frank Brown, of Dublin. Issue: 1, Frank, Jr.¹¹; 2, Vivian Stanley¹¹.
3. Vivian Lee¹⁰, (a daughter), b. 1902.
4. Eleanor Martin¹⁰, b. 1906.
5. Rollin A.¹⁰, b. March 8, 1910.
6. William Martin¹⁰, b. Dec. 27, 1912.
8. Lucia Augusta⁹, b. Dublin, Ga., Jan. 2, 1874; m. Jan. 20, 1895, John S. Adams, Danville, Ga.; lives (1923) in Dublin.

Issue:

1. Prentice¹⁰, b. Nov. 7, 1895. Unmarried [1922].
2. James Vivian¹⁰, b. July 23, 1897, d. in infancy.
3. Francis Caldwell¹⁰, b. Dec. 28, 1902.
2. Maria⁸, b. Dublin, Ga., Oct. 5, 1836; m. Dr. Edward Doyle of Ireland; lived Rochmart, Ga.

Issue:

1. McDuffie⁹, m. Rena Mumford. He is dead. Family live in Atlanta.

Issue:

1. Clarence¹⁰, m. Mamie Addams.
2. Theresa¹⁰.
3. Fannie Ida¹⁰.
2. A son d. in infancy.
3. Emmet⁹, m. Cora Morgan.

Issue:

1. Exa¹⁰, (m. L. Martin Stewart);
2. L. Martin, Jr.¹⁰;
3. Doyle¹⁰.
4. Emory⁹, married and died.
5. Robert⁹, m. ———; (dead 1923):

Issue:

1. Pauline¹⁰;
2. Florence¹⁰;
3. Johnnie¹⁰; all died in childhood.
6. Eva⁹, b. Polk Co., Ga.; m. George Whitfield (now dead).

Issue:

1. Edmerta¹⁰, m. W. H. Solomon.

Issue:

1. Doyle¹¹;
2. Paul¹¹, (m. Dorothy Jones of College Park, Ga.);
3. Harry¹¹.
2. Nita¹⁰, m. W. L. McCormick; living (1923) in Alabama.

Issue:

1. W. Latell, Jr.¹¹
3. Luther¹⁰, m. Neely Simpson.

Issue:

1. Luther¹¹;
2. Harry¹¹;
3. Hislop¹¹.
4. Thomas¹⁰, killed in Pell City, Ala., unmarried.
5. Mamie¹⁰.
6. Emmet¹⁰, m. Mamie Marchman.

Issue:

1. Emmett, Jr.¹¹
7. Robert¹⁰, m. Mary Avera, of Quitman, Ga.
8. Florence¹⁰, m. Walton Ector, living (1923) Columbus, Ga.

Issue:

1. Walton, Jr.¹¹
9. Russell¹⁰, m. Elwood Seay. (No issue).
10. Charles¹⁰, unmarried (1922).
3. Florence⁸, b. May 18, 1839, Dublin, Ga.; m. Will Otter-son at Van Wert, Ga. Both died in Louisiana. No issue.

4. Mary⁸, b. Dublin, Ga., Jan. 1, 1846; m. Dec. 15, 1870, Jesse W. Hardage; lived in Brunswick, Ga.; later in Polk County (where he d. Jan. 2, 1919).

Issue:

1. George Thomas⁹, m. Addie Page of Summerall, Miss.

Issue:

1. Mary Lillian¹⁰;
2. George Thomas, Jr.¹⁰.
2. Malcolm Correy⁹, (unmarried 1922).
3. Julian⁹, m. Adna Hogan. He d. Oct. 27.

Issue:

1. Julian Theresa¹⁰.
4. Jessie Bugg⁹, d. Oct. 3.
5. A son d. in infancy.
6. Irma⁹, unmarried (1922).
7. Vivian Lowther⁹, unmarried (1922).
8. Lucia Starline⁹, m. John W. Satterfield.

Issue:

1. Mary Benning¹⁰, b. 1912.

5. Ella⁸, b. Dublin, Ga., Dec. 27, 1851; m. June 4, 1872, John E. Roberts of Polk Co., Ga.; lives (1922) Cedar-town, Ga.

Issue:

1. Daniel Lowther⁹, m. Estell Russell.

Issue:

1. Lowther¹⁰;
2. Marion¹⁰;
3. Ella¹⁰;
4. Sara Kate¹⁰.
2. Ladye Agnes⁹, m. 1, Marvin Robert; m. 2, Dr. Harry Trumbo. (No issue).
3. Hughes⁹, m. Lillian Mitchell of Atlanta.

Issue:

1. Hughes¹⁰;
2. Lillian¹⁰.
4. Thomas⁹, m. Sallie Williamson.

Issue :

1. Elizabeth¹⁰;
2. Josephus¹⁰;
3. An infant¹⁰ (1922).
5. William Ephraim⁸, m. Mary Blair, of Marietta, Ga.

2. Seaborn Jones⁶ (Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹). Oldest son and second child, second of his name and hardly less well known than his uncle Seaborn, called "Columbus Seaborn" by the family to distinguish him from the many other Seaborns.

He studied at Princeton but was called home before graduation by the business reverses of his father. Was admitted to the Bar by special act of the Legislature in 1808 before he was of age. In 1812 he established himself in the practice of law at Milledgeville; in 1817 was elected Solicitor General of the Ocmulgee Circuit; in 1822 and 1833 was State Senator. In 1825 Governor Troup appointed him as his aid and made him a member of a commission to investigate Indian affairs, in which the State was for many years about this time continually embroiled. The same year he acted as master of ceremonies at the dinner given by Governor Troup to Lafayette, then on his triumphal tour.

Seaborn was a strong anti-tariff man with more than leanings toward nullification. He was member of an anti-tariff convention meeting in Athens, Georgia, in August of 1831, and by this convention was appointed delegate to a national anti-tariff convention held in Philadelphia in October of the same year.* This he attended and while there defended in the *Philadelphia Gazette* (October 10, 1831), the stand of Georgia on the Indian question. In a State political convention held in 1832 he was strong for nullification.

By this time his fame had spread. Princeton conferred in 1831 the honorary A. M. on him. In 1833 he was elected a member of Congress. In 1839 he was a member of the State Constitutional Convention, and in 1846 was again elected to Congress. In 1848 he was stated by White, in his *Historical*

Collection (p. 267) as "acknowledged to be one of the best lawyers in Georgia." His last public political stand was to oppose in the State Democratic Convention of 1859 the party endorsement of Buchanan's administration.

About 1828 he moved to Columbus, Georgia, where he lived until his death in 1874. The magnificent "colonial" house which he built still stands just outside the city, now called St. Elmo. He married while living in Milledgeville Miss Mary Howard and to them were born six children only two of whom reached maturity: 1, Mary Howard⁷; 2, John Abram⁷.

1. Mary Howard⁷ (Seaborn⁶, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), m. Henry Lewis Benning (1814-1875), Brig. Gen'l. C. S. A., Justice of Supreme Court of Georgia. Lived in Columbus and Atlanta. She d. 1868.

Issue:

1. Seaborn Jones⁸, d. 1874 from disease contracted in Confederate Service. Unmarried.
2. Mary Howard⁸, now living unmarried in Columbus, Ga. Prominent in women's club work.
3. Augusta J.⁸, m. Reese Crawford, lived in Columbus, Ga.

Issue:

1. Henry Benning⁹, in business in Sao Paolo, Brazil.
4. Louisa V.⁸, m. Samuel Spencer, President of Southern Railway. She is still (1923) living.

Issue:

1. Henry Benning⁹, of Washington, D. C.;
2. Nemona M.⁹;
3. Vivian⁹, lives in South America.
5. Anna C.⁸, lives unmarried in Columbus, Ga.
6. Sarah J.⁸, m. Herbert L. Hull, lived in Fort Worth, Texas.

Issue:

1. Herbert L.⁹;
2. Benning⁹;
3. Hazel⁹.

2. John Abram⁷ (Seaborn⁶, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Columbus, Ga., m. Mary Louisa Leonard; a lawyer, lived Columbus, Ga., Captain of Crawford Guards in Mexican War; killed at battle of Gettysburg 1863.

Issue:

1. Seaborn L.⁸, m. Betty ———, died in Florida.

Issue:

1. Mary L.⁹;
2. Anna S. L.⁹.
2. Henry Benning, m. Ida L. Priest, was living (1892) Calusa County, Cal.
3. John H.⁸, m. Kate Roone, was living (1892) in Minae Prestae, Sonora, Mexico.
4. Mary L.⁸, m. William Bruce, lives Columbus, Ga.

Issue:

1. Mary L.⁹;
2. William⁹;
3. Vivian⁹;
4. Edwin B.⁹;
5. Caroline B.⁹;
6. Katharine⁹;
7. ———⁹.
5. Anna⁸, m. James N. Pease (d. 1907), lives Columbus, Ga.

Issue:

1. James Norman⁹, m. May 16, 1917, Eddie Hunter and lives in Charlotte, N. C.

Issue:

1. Annie¹⁰, b. Jan., 1918;
2. James Norman, Jr.¹⁰, b. Aug. 29, 1921.
2. William C.⁹;
3. Leonard⁹;
4. John J.⁹.

4. Eliza Agnes⁶ (Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹) was born probably in Augusta, Ga., Nov. 20, 1792; m. 1, about 1814, Fleming Grantland of Virginia, editor of a paper in Milledgeville, Ga.; m. 2, Charles Bulloch.

Issue by 1st marriage: 1, Sarah⁷; 2, Fleming⁷ (d. in infancy);
by 2nd marriage: 3, Eliza⁷; 4, Caroline⁷.*

1. Sarah⁷ (Eliza Agnes⁸, Abraham⁸, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹) was b. probably in Milledgeville, Ga.; m. about 1833 Miller Grieve (b. Callendar, Scotland, son of John and Marion Grieve).

Issue:

1. Miller⁸, b. 1834, d. unmarried 1897.
2. Marion⁸, d. in infancy.
3. Fleming Grantland⁸, b. 1839; d. unmarried 1912.
4. Bessie Talmage⁸, b. 1841, m. June 1, 1861, William Alexander Williams, son of Peter Jones and Lucinda Park Williams, both of Virginia; she d. 1921, buried in Milledgeville.

Issue:

1. Frances May⁹, b. 1865; m. 1891 David Ferguson (d. before 1923).

Issue:

1. David¹⁰, b. 1893, M. D. in U. S. Navy.
2. Bessie Grieve¹⁰, b. 1897.
3. Frances Williams¹⁰, b. 1899.
2. Peter Jones⁹, b. 1867; m. 1899 Lucy Shoemaker of Knoxville, Tenn.

Issue:

1. William A.¹⁰.
3. Miller Grieve⁹, b. 1867; m. 1901 Irene Taylor, of Tuscaloosa, Ala.

Issue:

1. Miller Grieve¹⁰, b. 1902;
2. Garrard¹⁰, b. 1903;
3. Jane¹⁰, b. 1907.
4. Olmstead⁹, b. 1871; d. 1900; m. 1892 Mary Ford Speirs, of Montgomery, Ala.

Issue:

1. Clinton Jones¹⁰, b. 1894, d. 1916;
2. Joseph Hale¹⁰, b. 1897.

5. Callendar Grieve⁹, living unmarried (1923).
6. Bessie Grieve⁹, living unmarried (1923).
7. Henry Grieve⁹, b. Milledgeville, Ga., 1877; m. 1889 Jean Austin.

Issue:

1. Henry¹⁰, b. 1901, d. 1903;
2. Jean¹⁰, b. 1904;
3. Marion¹⁰, b. 1906;
4. Maelba¹⁰, b. 1909;
5. Henry¹⁰, b. 1913.
5. John⁸, b. 1844, d. 1875 unmarried.
6. Henry Lumpkin⁸, b. 1847, living unmarried (1923).
7. George Gilmer⁸, b. 1851, d. 1916, unmarried.
8. Sarah Callendar⁸, b. 1853; m. 1891 Clarence G. Brown; living (1923). No issue.

3. Eliza⁷ (Eliza Agnes,⁸ Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), m. 1, ——— Dickenson (M. C. from Tennessee, no issue); m. 2, Dr. Samuel Gross White, son of Dr. Benjamin White; lived Milledgeville, Ga.

Issue:

1. Mary Virginia,⁸ b. Milledgeville Jan. 1, 1850; m. 1, Nov. 16, 1871, Hampton S. Stewart, of Eufaula, Ala. (b. Feb. 4, 1845, d. July 22, 1873); m. 2, Jan. 27, 1880, Baker Stewart (brother of above).

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. Hampton S., Jr.⁹, m. 1900 Natalie Petry, of Eufaula, Ala.

Issue:

1. Mary,¹⁰ m. 1922, J. C. Carter;
2. Hampton¹⁰;
3. William¹⁰;
4. Natalie¹⁰;
2. (by 2nd marriage) Samuel⁹, b. Oct. 15, 1881;
3. John D.⁹, b. Sept. 8, 1882; m. 1920, Marion Winter;
4. Cephalie⁹, b. Aug. 15, 1884;
5. Epping⁹, b. July 7, 1886;

6. Miller^o, b. 1888, m. 1915, Leila Hunt, of Eufaula, Ala.
2. Eliza Bulloch^s, m. Owen T. Kenan, lived Macon, Ga.
Issue:
 1. Aurelia^o;
 2. White^o;
 3. Owen^o.
3. Benjamin A.^s, married. No issue.
4. Samuel G.^s, d. without issue.
5. Miller Grieve^s, m. Helen Brown, of Macon, Ga.
Issue:
 1. Helen^o;
 2. Ruth^o;
 3. Miller G.^o;
 4. Mary^o.
6. Pauline^s, b. Milledgeville, Ga., May 12, 1865; m. July 22, 1885, Daniel Harvey Hill, Jr., from Charlotte, N. C., living (1923) West Raleigh, N. C.
Issue:
 1. Pauline^o, b. Milledgeville, Ga., Sept. 12, 1886;
 2. Daniel Harvey 3rd^o, b. Charlotte, N. C., Sept. 3, 1889, m. Ruth Blankenship, of Charlotte.
Issue:
 1. Daniel Harvey IV^o, b. Nov. 8, 1920.
 3. Elizabeth Bulloch^o, b. Raleigh, N. C., Jan. 26, 1892, m. March 19, 1921, Max Dudley Abernathy from Gastonia, N. C.
 4. Samuel White^o, b. Raleigh, N. C., Jan. 21, 1895;
 5. Randolph Isobel^o, b. Raleigh, N. C., Aug. 21, 1903.
7. Charles Bulloch^s, b. Milledgeville, Ga., Sept. 14, 1867; m. Nov. 23, 1893, in Macon, Ga., Elizabeth Bach Heriot, of Charleston, S. C.
Issue:
 1. Anna Helen^o, b. Macon, Nov. 8, 1895; m. March 18, 1917, George Whipple, of Louisville, Ky.
Issue:
 1. Catharine Elizabeth^o, b. Macon, Ga., March 2, 1919;
 2. George^o, b. Macon, Ga., March 20, 1921.

2. Marion^o, b. Macon, Ga., Aug. 25, 1898; m. June 20, 1923, William Orme Sydnor, of Huntington, W. Va.
3. Charles Bulloch^o, b. Macon, Ga., July 9, 1901.
4. Robert Stark Heriot^o, b. Macon, Ga., Jan. 20, 1907.

3. John Anselm^o (Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was born in Augusta, Georgia, June 29, 1790. He spent a good part of his boyhood in Montgomery County with his uncle John Jones for whom (with his maternal uncle, Anselm Bugg), he was named, by whom he had been adopted and whose property he inherited.

In early life John moved to Milledgeville, then the capital of the State. While there he kept the Lafayette House, at the same time practicing law. From Milledgeville he moved to Paulding County, Georgia; settling at Van Wert and engaged in gold mining. In this he succeeded well and accumulated a considerable fortune. After the war he moved to Rockmart, Polk County, where he lived until his death August 25, 1880, at the advanced age of ninety years.

cured the enactment of a law legalizing shorter and more direct

In 1847 while serving as a member of the Legislature he se-forms of pleading. These brief forms, then a distinct novelty, long known in the State as "Jack Jones" forms, have since won their way pretty well through the English speaking world.

John A. Jones, frequently called, as intimated, "Jack Jones", was a man of strong mind and native wit. He was firm in his friendships and strong in his prejudices,—a man of mark in his section.

He married Martha W. Jenkins by whom he had seven children named below; after her death he had two others numbered below 8 and 9.

1. John A.⁷ (John Anselm^o, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. July 1814; was Treasurer of the State of Georgia for a number of years before, during, and after the Confederate War. In the days of Reconstruction he refused to turn over State funds to the provisional Governor, but secreted them and restored them entire when

Georgia resumed her place with a lawful Governor. For this he became known to the public as "Honest Jack Jones". He died at his home in Milledgeville, February 28, 1893, leaving no children.

2. Robert⁷ (John Anselm⁶, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), m. Malissa Gordon Otterson.

Issue:

1. I. Seaborn⁸, lives (1923) at Cedartown, Ga.;
2. Martha Walton⁸;
3. Margaret Ruth⁸, m. ——— Vann; lives (1923) at Cedartown, Ga.;
4. Abram⁸;
5. Samuel Otterson⁸;
6. Maria Lucia⁸;
7. Louise⁸.
3. Seaborn⁷ (John Anselm⁶, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), m. 1, Louisa Guyton; m. 2, Mary Pressley. (No surviving issue by either marriage).
4. Abram⁷ (John Anselm⁶, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), killed in Confederate service at the battle of Boonesboro, Pa. (? Maryland).
5. Thomas⁷ (John Anselm⁶, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), d. unmarried 1858. A civil engineer.
6. Edwin⁷ (John Anselm⁶, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), d. young.
7. Florida⁷ (John Anselm⁶, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), d. young.
8. Batt⁷ (John Anselm⁶, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), m. Persis Kingsbury, of Rochmart.

Issue:

1. Howard⁸;
2. Earnest⁸.
9. A daughter⁷ (John Anselm⁶, Abraham⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹).

4. James⁵ (Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was born in Edgecomb (later Halifax) County, N. C., about 1752. When quite a lad he went with his brothers John and Batt and some

of the family negroes to East Florida to prepare a settlement and home for his father's family.

James left Florida with his widowed mother about 1773 and settled with her in St. George's Parish (later Burke County). When the Revolution came on he joined with the patriots and was captured along with his brothers Abraham and Seaborn at the fall of Charleston (1780). He was confined in prison in Augusta until that place was captured by the Americans.* While in prison, the family story is, he was manacled but his hands were so small that when the guard was away he would rest himself by slipping his hands from out his manacles.

In 1781 he was a member of the Georgia Lower House and was made a member of the Executive Committee. In 1783, 1785, 1789, 1790 and 1795 (in the last named year he voted against the famous "Yazoo fraud Act" selling the Western lands) he was again a member of the Lower House.* In 1782 he was elected clerk of the Georgia House but declined.* He was in 1786 appointed with others to clear Briar Creek for navigation, and in 1793 was appointed one of a commission to lay out the new capital for the State at Louisville.*

James settled after the Revolution on lands near Waynesborough, Georgia, now (1923) owned by his descendants. His home was at "Canaan Plantation". In addition to his planting interests he pursued also the practice of law. In 1792 he was serving as Clerk to the Federal Circuit Court in Augusta.*

James married Sarah Jones, daughter of his Uncle Henry and accordingly his first cousin. He died at his home in 1810. It is not known when Sarah died but probably she predeceased him. Issue: 1, Mary^a; 2, Jane Ann^a; 3, Seaborn^a; 4, James W.^a *

1. Mary^a (James⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was born near Waynesboro in Burke County, Ga.; m. Alexander M. Allen, a lawyer of the same county; they lived in Jefferson County, Ga., on Brushy Creek, on farm owned (1882) by Mrs. James McNair; she died circa 1870.

Issue:

1. Mary⁷, b. in Burke County; m. Dr. A. B. Baldwin of the same county.

Issue:

1. Mary^s, m. Russel Johnson (nephew of Russel Johnson named below; was living (1882) in Griffin, Ga.
2. Harriet^t, m. Rev. Russel Johnson; was living (1882) at Bartow, Jefferson County, Ga.

Issue:

1. Caroline^s, d. unmarried;
2. Leonora^s, m. Winder P. Johnson, of Jefferson County. Issue:
3. Harriet^s, m. J. A. McMillan; was living (1882) in Jefferson County. Issue:
4. Ethel^s;
5. Rosa^s, m. Dr. Murphy; was living (1882) in Jefferson County;
6. Claude^s, m. ——— Thomas.
3. James^t, m. Evelina Rhodes of Richmond County; lived at his father's homestead.

Issue:

1. Martha Baldwin^s, m. Feb. 27, 1868, C. Edward Clark (1838-1883). (See page —).

Issue:

1. Edward Percival^s, b. Dec. 12, 1869;
2. Marion C.^s, d. in infancy;
3. Evelina Edwina^s (1876-1896);
4. Essie May^s, b. March 31, 1880.
2. William R.^s
3. Mary L.^s, m. Richard Allen (related but ~~not on~~ Allen line); lived in Burke County; d. 1888.

Issue:

1. Luella^s (d. young);
2. Maggie Willie^s;
3. Lena^s.
4. Milburn^s, d. young.
5. Evelina L.^s, m. Nov. 27, 1873, Samuel R. Clark brother of C. Edward above, b. 1844); lived Hephzibah, Ga.

Issue:

1. William Hughes^o, b. Nov. 20, 1874, minister in M. E. Church, South;
2. Samuel Allen^o, b. Nov. 16, 1877, a physician;
3. Lillian^o;
4. Walter Edward^o;
5. Gertrude^o;
6. Harold^o.
6. James^s, d. young.
7. Caroline^s, m. Jacob Virgil Baxley, of Blackwell, S. C.

Issue:

1. Anna Blanche^o, (b. Feb. 10, 1888);
2. Paul Allen^o;
3. Clara Alva^o;
4. Kathleen^o;
5. Adrian^o;
6. Jacob Talmage^o;
7. Bryan Sewell^o.
4. Caroline^t, m. Rev. Russell Johnson, a M. E. minister; d. without issue, her husband later marrying her sister Harriet as above.

2. Jane Ann^o (James^s, Abraham^t, Abraham^s, Peter^s, Peter^t), b. Jan. 10, 1795, Burke Co., Ga.; m. (as his 1st wife) April 22, 1813, at her father's old home Thomas Cooper Butler of New York (1795-1874. Son of Thomas Cooper Butler and his wife ——— Cooper of New York City); lived in New York till about 1832, then moved to Ohio settling finally at Cincinnati, where he engaged in manufacturing. She d. Oct. 16, 1851.

Issue:

1. Thomas Seaborn^t, (Jane Ann^o, James^s, Abraham^t, Abraham^s, Peter^s, Peter^t), b. Oct. 26, 1814, in N. Y. City; m. Nov. 25, 1841, Jane Patterson (1818-1903, dau. of Samuel and Mary (Stuart) Patterson, both of Cincinnati); lived and d. in Cincinnati Dec. 21, 1898.

Issue:

1. Mary Stuart⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1842, in Cincinnati; m. there Aug. 9, 1876, (as his 1st wife) Theodore Fred-eric Sandbach Tinne (1840-1913); lived in New Zealand, dying there Sept. 12, 1880.

Issue:

1. Margaret Stuart⁹, b. Sept. 12, 1878, not m. 1920;
 2. Phillip⁹, b. Aug. 31, 1880, d. unmarried in India, Oct. 6, 1908.
 2. Jane Seaborn⁸, b. 1847-8, Cincinnati; assisted her sister, Sarah, in conducting Miss Butler's Private School for Girls, Cincinnati; retired to live in Congers, N. Y., dying there unmarried Sept. 14, 1921.
 3. Seaborn Jones⁸, b. March 4, 1848, d. Sept. 11, 1849.
 4. Samuel Patterson⁸, m. Nov. 3, 1883, Ida Lamar Paige (1860-1893), dau. of Warren and Sophronia Paige of New Hampshire; A. B. graduate of Amherst, journalist in Washington, D. C., New York City, Chicago, and San Francisco; retired, living (1923) at Congers, N. Y. No issue.
 5. Charles Duncan⁸, b. Jan. 29, 1853, d. Jan. 16, 1857.
 6. Elizabeth Findlay⁸, b. Sept. 10, 1855, in Cincinnati; m. April 26, 1883, Herman Goepper of Cincinnati (1847-1900, son of Michael and Catherine (Biegert) Goepper of Mannheim, Germany).
- Issue.
1. Mary Stuart⁹, b. Jan. 23, 1884, not married (1920);
 2. Herman⁹, b. Nov. 16, 1889; m. Hazel Ross Crawley (dau. of Edwin and Anna F. (Mooney) Crawley); d. May 31, 1920. No issue.
 7. Sarah⁸, owner and director of Miss Butler's Private School for Girls; retired, residing (1923) in Congers, N. Y.
2. James Jones⁷, (Jane⁶, James⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Sept. 17, 1816, in N. Y. City; m. 1, Dec. 24,

1844, in N. Y. City, Cornelia Rutgers Bayard (1818-1849); m. 2, July 18, 1850, in Cincinnati, Mary Proctor Rupall (1823-1883, b. Herlfordshire, England); a manufacturer in Cincinnati of fluid ink; d. Feb. 18, 1874.

Issue: (1-2 by 1st marriage, 3-5 by 2d marriage:

1. Cornelia Rhea^a, b. Feb. 4, 1846; m. Henry Leonard; d. Watertown, N. Y., 1910. No issue.
 2. Julia Bayard^a, b. Feb. 12, 1848, d. Oct. 13, 1852.
 3. Kate Proctor^a, b. Cincinnati, Nov. 1, 1851; m. there Frank Woodmansee, a manufacturer of writing ink; d. in 188—. Issue: one child dying in infancy.
 4. Edith May^a, b. March 27, 1853, dying in infancy.
 5. William Nicholson^a, b. May 17, 1854, dying in infancy.
3. Elizabeth Margaret^r, (Jane Ann^a, James^a, Abraham^a, Abraham^a, Peter^a, Peter¹), b. Feb. 9, 1820, N. Y. City; m. in Cincinna, May 8, 1845, George T. Jones (1816-1889); lived in Washington, D. C., d. there March 27, 1885.

Issue:

1. Edwin^a, b. May 29, 1847, d. in infancy.
4. Daniel Dash^r, (Jane Ann^a, James^a, Abraham^a, Abraham^a, Peter^a, Peter¹), b. July 22, 1824, d. April 13, 1832, at Dashfield Falls, N. Y.
5. Martha Sarah^r, (Jane Ann^a, James^a, Abraham^a, Abraham^a, Peter^a, Peter¹), May 15, 1826; m. Aug. 12, 1845, in Cincinnati, John Pollach (1821-1887), a manufacturer of carriage supplies; d. in Cincinnati, May 12, 1884.

Issue:

1. Martha^a, b. June 18, 1846, d. July 10, 1851.
2. Arabella Butler^a, b. Jan. 14, 1848; m. in Cincinnati, Griffith Pritchard Griffiths, president of Citizens National Bank of Cincinnati; d. July 1891 or 2. Issue: one child, dying in infancy.
3. Ada^a, b. July 26, 1853, m. Beverly S. Burton (d. 1904); d. July 1913. No issue.
4. William Arthur^a, b. Nov. 1855, in Cincinnati; a travelling salesman; m. April 5, 1884, in Cincinnati,

Flora Address (b. 1862) ; d. Springfield, Mass., Jan. 26, 1914.

Issue :

1. John Frederick⁹, b. Feb. 25, 1885, in Cincinnati ; m. in Springfield, Vt. (sic) Mabel Frances Cragne ; sales manager, Chicago district, for the Proctor & Gamble Co.

Issue (all b. in Kansas City, Mo.) :

1. Marianne Hemmingway¹⁰, b. July 13, 1914 ;
2. Elizabeth Address¹⁰, b. Sept. 6, 1916 ;
3. Sylvia Cragne¹⁰, b. Oct. 11, 1916.
2. Almira⁹, b. March 17, 1887, in Asheville, N. C., d. there July 9, 1887.
3. Arabella⁹, b. Oct. 2, 1889, Cincinnati, not m. (1920).
4. Flora Marguerite⁹, b. July 31, 1891, in Cincinnati, m. Dec. 12, 1913, in Springfield, Mass., Lewis Mulford Earl.

Issue (both b. in Springfield) :

1. William Pollach¹⁰, b. July 30, 1914 ;
2. Janice Marguerite¹⁰, b. July 4, 1918.
5. William Griffith⁹, b. May 3, 1895, in Cincinnati ; not m. (1920).
6. Grace Elizabeth⁹, b. Sept. 16, 1901, in Turner's Falls, Mass. ; not m. (1920).
5. Jane Ann Lane⁸, not m. (1920).
6. Elizabeth Marguerite⁸, not m. (1920).
7. John⁸, d. in infancy.
6. Arthur Tappen⁷, (Jane Ann⁶, James⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Sept. 17, 1827 ; treasurer of the *Cincinnati Gazette* ; never married ; d. April 20, 1874.
7. Ebenezer⁷, (Jane Ann⁶, James⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Oct. 27, 1831, d. Nov. 18, 1831, at Dashfield Falls, N. Y.
8. Arabella Cecelia⁷, (Jane Ann⁶, James⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. July 11, 1835, d. Aug. 1835, at Tiffin, Ohio.

3. Seaborn⁶, (James⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹),
b. ——— in Burke County near Waynesboro; d. Nov. 1859;
m. Margaret A. Jones (not related). He occupied all his
life the old homestead owned by his father; was a farmer by
occupation.

Issue:

1. Mary⁷, b. ———; lived with her brother John J., in
Waynesboro; never married.
2. Eliza⁷, b. in Burke County; d. 1852; m. William E. Barnes
of Augusta.

Issue:

1. John A.⁸, b. ———; was living (1882) in Waynes-
boro; a merchant.
3. John J.⁷, b. Nov. 13, 1824, near Waynesboro, d. about
1900; m. Eva T. Toombs (niece of Robert Toombs) of
Columbus. John had a large farming interest, but was by
profession a lawyer; graduate of Emory College; repre-
sented the First District in the U. S. Congress 1859-1861,
leaving his seat upon the secession of Georgia from the
Union; was later a member of the Confederate Congress.
Prominent in affairs of church and state.

Issue:

1. Seaborn⁸, (m.);
2. Mary⁸, (m.).
4. Sarah M.⁷, d. 1875, unmarried.

4. James W.⁶, (James⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹),
b. in Burke County near Waynesboro and lived on lands which
had belonged to his father's home place; was a farmer by occu-
pation; served for a time as a Judge of the Inferior Court of
his county; m. Miss Elizabeth H. Blount; d. 1858. No issue.

5. Batt⁵, (Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was born
March 4, 1754, in Edgecombe (now Halifax) County, N. C., on
or near the present site of the town of Halifax. Sometime be-
tween 1765 and 1769 he went with his brothers John and James
and family servants to make a settlement and habitation for his
parents on St. John's river in East Florida. Here he stayed

until 1773 when he moved with his widowed mother to St. George's Parish (later Burke and Jenkins Counties), Georgia.

On February 3, 1778, he was commissioned 1st Lieutenant in the 6th Company of the regiment of Georgia Militia commanded by Col. John Thomas, and on account of his services in the war was on February 5, 1785, granted 287½ acres in Burke County.

Batt was averse to public life, but held minor political offices. He was Justice of the Peace and later Justice of the Inferior Court. When Louisville was made the capital of the State he was appointed on a Commission to establish a road from Louisville to Savannah. He fell heir to his mother's place in lower Burke (now Jenkins County). Here he gave himself industriously to his planting interests and to the accumulation of landed property. That he was capable in business is shown not only by the aggregate of the property he left but also by the fact that he was called upon to act as executor or administrator for Henry Jones, Sr., Henry Jones, Jr., and James Jones.

It is difficult to say just how much property Batte owned at his death, but in the division of his estate among his three children the part falling to his daughter Harriet Eliza seems to have been at least 30,363 acres, much of it in Burke, some of it scattered over the newer parts of Georgia. His last tax returns (1821) included 37 negroes of his own and twenty-five that he was holding in trust for his daughters.

Batte married his first cousin, Mary Jones, the daughter of his uncle, Henry Jones, and to them were born children named below. It is not known when Mary died, but certainly in advance of him. He died probably about December 18, 1821. They are buried in the family graveyard near where he lived. Mary was a little above medium size and had dark hair. Batt was rather slender in build, had brown hair and gray eyes.

Issue: 1, Harriet Eliza^a, Henry Seaborn^a, Mary Thomas^a, 4, Sarah Martha^a, (b. June 28, 1800, d. in infancy), 5, James Burwell^a, (b. Oct. 23, 1803, d. in early life), 6, Jane Margaret^a, (d. in early life).

1. Harriet Eliza⁶, (Batt⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Burke (now Jenkins) Co., Ga., Nov. 4, 1791; m. Jan. 23, 1822 (as his second wife) Rev. James Hall Tanner Kilpatrick (1788-1869), a Baptist minister of eminence; lived in Burke and Richmond counties; died Mar. 16, 1863.

Issue: 1, Mary Jones⁷; 2, Harriet Eliza⁷; 3, Washington Lafayette⁷; 4, Sarah Ann⁷; 5, James Hines.⁷

1. Mary Jones⁷, (Harriet Eliza⁶, Batt⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Burke (now Jenkins) Co., Ga., Dec. 24, 1823; m. (Dec. 25, 1843) John Franklin Carswell (1817-1882); lived in Burke and Richmond Counties; d. Hephzibah, Ga., July 5, 1882.

Issue:

1. James Alexander⁸, b. Sept. 24, 1844; A. B. Mercer Univ. 1868; m. April 23, 1872, Lavinia Miller (d. Nov. 18, 1922); lived Hephzibah, Ga.; d. Dec. 5, 1915.

Issue:

1. Cornelia Ellet⁹, b. Mar. 20, 1873; m. Jan. 17, 1893, Littleton Harwell Walker (see p. —); d. Nov. 16, 1894.

Issue:

1. Lucy Ellet¹⁰, d. in infancy.
2. Ellet Carswell¹⁰, b. Nov. 8, 1894.
2. Mary Orlean⁹, b. Feb. 18, 1877; m. Nov. 7, 1900, William Roberts Walton, Jr., of Augusta, Ga.

Issue:

1. Miller Carswell¹⁰, b. Aug. 10, 1901; m. Oct. 1922, Virginia Howell, of Athens, Ga. A lawyer, Augusta, Ga.
2. Frances Hickman¹⁰, b. Apr. 18, 1905.
3. John Miller⁹, b. May 6, 1879; d. Mar. 3, 1892.
4. John Franklin⁹, b. Apr. 15, 1882; m. Sept. 3, 1919, Jane Pierce of Bloomfield, Iowa. Lawyer and insurance agent, Augusta, Ga.
5. James Joseph⁹, b. Aug. 26, 1885; m. Nov. 24, 1910, Bertha Winter of Burke Co., Ga. Lives in Augusta, Ga.

Issue:

1. Bertha¹⁰, b. June 9, 1915.
2. James Joseph¹⁰, Jr., b. Feb. 9, 1918.
3. Cornelia Ellet¹⁰, b. Nov. 19, 1921.
6. Louis McHenry⁹, b. May 21, 1890; d. June 12, 1890.
7. Louise Miller⁹, b. Sept. 21, 1894; m. Dec. 4, 1920, Gustavus York of Hephzibah, Ga.

Issue:

1. Gustavus York¹⁰, Jr., b. Aug. 19, 1921.
2. Charles Mallory⁸, b. May 29, 1846; A. B. Mercer Univ. 1869; m. Dec. 20, 1877, Leila Forrester Bullard; d. Hephzibah, Ga., Jan. 3, 1915. A Baptist minister.

Issue:

1. Katherine Williams⁹, b. Sept. 19, 1878; m. (1) Oct. 20, 1909, William Washington Coogler, he d. —; m. (2) Mr. Nicholls. No issue.
2. Harrison Kilpatrick⁹, b. May 28, 1880; m. Dec. 30, 1906, Claudia Mae Kent.

Issue:

1. Needham Bullard¹⁰, b. Oct. 28, 1908;
2. John Rudolph¹⁰, b. Oct. 10, 1911.
3. Mary Harriet⁹, b. Jan. 4, 1882; d. Oct. 6, 1882.
4. Lois Ophelia⁹, b. Oct. 15, 1883; m. Dec. 16, 1913, William Bibb Crawford; d. May 23, 1920.

Issue:

1. Jesse Callaway¹⁰, b. Aug. 1916.
2. Hubert Harris¹⁰, b. April 26, 1920.
5. Harriet Bullard⁹, b. April 26, 1885; d. April 9, 1887.
6. Henriette Shuck⁹, b. Oct. 5, 1887; m. Oct. 8, 1913, Willis Anderson Bunch.

Issue:

1. Willis Anderson, Jr.¹⁰, b. Aug. 14, 1914.
2. Leila Katherine¹⁰, b. June 23, 1916.

3. Henrietta Carswell¹⁰, b. Dec. 7, 1919.
4. Mary Will¹⁰, b. Oct. 4, 1921.
7. Charles Mallory, Jr.⁹, b. Jan. 15, 1896.
8. Mabry Leila⁹, b. March 16, 1898.
9. Washington Lafayette⁹, b. Feb. 27, 1901.
3. John Hamilton⁸, b. Jan. 21, 1849; A. B. Mercer Univ. 1870; m. Dec. 7, 1871, Mary Fannie Jones, d. April 7, 1918; a Baptist minister; lived Hephzibah, Ga.

Issue:

1. Mary Eliza⁹, b. March 27, 1874; m. June 17, 1908, Dr. Bryant James Smith. He d. June 24, 1908.
2. John Franklin⁹, b. Nov. 16, 1875; m. Jan. 1, 1901, Alicia B. Winburn. She d. Jan. 19, 1902. No issue. He married Annie Laurie Roney soon afterward.

Issue:

1. Winburn Roney¹⁰, b. Jan. 26, 1903.
2. Robert Eugene¹⁰, b. Dec. 26, 1903.
3. Thomas Hamilton¹⁰, b. Apr. 9, 1905; d. Aug. 8, 1905.
4. Willie Alice¹⁰, b. May 8, 1906.
5. Vera Dean¹⁰, b. Nov. 16, 1907.
6. John Henry¹⁰, b. Dec. 16, 1909.
7. Charles Edwin¹⁰, b. Dec. 3, 1911.
3. Thomas Jones⁹, b. April 6, 1877; lived Waycross, Ga.; d. Feb. 10, 1913; a physician of promise.
4. Arthur Eugene⁹, b. March 10, 1879.
5. William Davis⁹, b. Oct. 9, 1883; m. Nov. 17, 1901, Linnie Estelle Netherland.

Issue:

1. Fannie Mae¹⁰, b. Sept. 13, 1902.
2. Edward Hamilton¹⁰, b. Aug. 3, 1904.
3. William Earl¹⁰, b. Sept. 28, 1907.
4. Thomas Janes¹⁰, b. Oct. 28, 1909.

5. Mary Eunice¹⁰, b. Oct. 21, 1910; d. Aug. 7, 1915.
6. William Davis, Jr.¹⁰, b. Apr. 14, 1912.
7. Rosa Eliza¹⁰, b. Oct. 10, 1914.
8. Emmie Ruth¹⁰, b. Jan. 28, 1916.
6. Washington Kilpatrick⁸, b. Dec. 15, 1881; A. B. Mercer Univ. 1904; m. Sept. 24, 1905, Annie Maude Hobbs (b. April 25, 1885). A Baptist minister.

Issue:

1. Lucile¹⁰, b. July 11, 1906.
2. Harry¹⁰, b. July 11, 1908.
7. William Felix⁹, b. Oct. 9, 1883; d. Nov. 1, 1884.
8. Henry Jones⁹, b. March 9, 1885; m. May 26, 1910, Marion Elizabeth Carswell. Lives Waycross, Ga.

Issue:

1. Virginia Lyon¹⁰, b. May 5, 1911.
2. Helen¹⁰, b. June 3, 1913.
3. Henry Jones, Jr.¹⁰, b. March 25, 1917.
9. Hattie Morgie⁹, b. Feb. 15, 1887; m. March 11, 1917, Joseph Edward Turner.

Issue:

1. Harriet Mabel¹⁰, b. Jan. 14, 1918.
2. Joseph Edward, Jr.¹⁰, b. Aug. 2, 1919.
3. Fay¹⁰, b. Dec. 25, 1920.
10. James Hamilton⁹, b. Nov. 1, 1888.
11. Alexander⁹, b. July 19, 1890; m. July 2, 1913, Marjorie Norris.

Issue:

1. Walton Norris¹⁰, b. Aug. 6, 1914.
2. John Hamilton¹⁰, b. June 2, 1916.
3. Gus Sturgis¹⁰, b. Oct. 5, 1918.
4. Harold Alexander¹⁰, b. Oct. 16, 1921.
4. Harriet Eliza⁸, b. Nov. 13, 1854; lived Hephzibah, Ga.; d. Feb. 20, 1909.

5. Mary Elizabeth⁸, b. Aug. 20, 1857; lived Hephzibah, Ga.; d. Oct. 27, 1909.
6. Franklin Washington⁸, b. Aug. 6, 1860; A. B. Univ. of Ga. 1882; m. Dec. 4, 1887, Minnie Lee Miller; lives Hephzibah, Ga.

Issue:

1. Henry Josiah⁹, b. July 2, 1889; m. June 18, 1912, Nina Christie June.

Issue:

1. Frank¹⁰, b. Sept. 24, 1919.
2. Julia Margaret¹⁰, b. Jan. 19, 1921.
2. Charles Ausley⁹, b. Dec. 26, 1891; m. Dec. 5, 1919, Elizabeth Rollins.

Issue:

1. Lila Mae¹⁰, b. Sept. 10, 1920.
3. James Alexander⁹, b. March 10, 1894.
4. Mary Estelle⁹, b. March 31, 1896.
5. Frances and Minnie⁹, b. March 19, 1899. Frances d. July 16, 1900.
6. Alicia Miller⁹, b. Sept. 23, 1904.
7. Velma Winston⁹, b. (?).
8. Lorena⁹, b. June 29, 1900.
9. Franklin Washington⁹, b. Sept. 5, 1912.
7. Sarah Caroline⁸, b. Sept. 19, 1863; m. Sept. 27, 1887, Rhessa Enoch Farmer; lived Jefferson County, Ga.

Issue:

1. James Franklin⁹, b. July 14, 1888; m. Nov. 6, 1918, Tevis Smith.
2. Bashie Estelle⁹, b. Jan. 27, 1890; m. Oct. 28, 1907, William Marvin Crook.

Issue:

1. Sarah Catherine¹⁰, b. Oct. 28, 1910.
2. William Marvin¹⁰, b. Oct. 20, 1914.
3. Harriet Carswell⁹, b. Aug. 1, 1892; d. July 19, 1894.
4. Hubert Carswell⁹, b. June 28, 1898.

8. Anna Cornelia⁸, b. Oct. 10, 1868; lived at Farmington, Ga.; d. July 17, 1903; m. Dec. 30, 1896, George Stovall Mayne.

Issue:

1. Carswell Stovall⁹, b. April 4, 1899.
2. Harriet Emily⁹, b. Nov. 14, 1901.

2. Harriet Eliza⁷ (Harriet Eliza⁶, Batt⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Burke (now Jenkins) County, Ga., July 16, 1826; m. April 27, 1845, Matthew Jackson Carswell (1822-1887, son of Alexander and Mary (Palmer) Carswell; lived in Burke, Whitfield and Richmond counties; d. Waycross, Ga. April 12, 1893.

Issue:

1. Henry Franklin⁸, b. April 20, 1847; A. B. Mercer Univ. 1869; m. Feb. 9, 1893, Josephine Augusta Rowe, of Dublin, Ga.; lived at Irwinton, Ga.; d. April 13, 1899.
2. Emma Kilpatrick⁸, b. Oct. 22, 1849; m. Dec. 7, 1876, David S. Holmes (d. April 23, 1912); lived at Hephzibah, Ga.; d.

Issue:

1. Percy Lee⁹, b. Nov. 9, 1877; d. Dec. 5, 1877.
2. Dupree D.⁹, b. Aug. 14, 1879; m. April 7, 1901, Minnie O. Baston.
3. Lillian Maude⁹, b. Sept. 8, 1880; m. Dec. 7, 1898, William Clinton Whiteford.

Issue:

1. Leila Maude¹⁰, b. Oct. 10, 1899; m. Oct. 27, 1916, Marion Mixon.

Issue:

1. Lillian Mabel¹¹, b. Aug. 29, 1918.
2. Onid Louise¹¹, b. Nov. 8, 1920.
2. Ida Ethleen¹⁰, b. July 23, 1900; d. Feb. 14, 1921; m. Feb. 5, 1918, Henry Huffman.

Issue:

1. one son¹¹, b. Feb. 9, 1921. He has been legally adopted by his grandmother and is now John Clinton Whiteford.

4. Pearl Ethleen⁹, b. Aug. 1, 1882; m. Dec. 23, 1903, Anton W. Devereaux. He d. July 2, 1913.

Issue:

1. Antonette¹⁰, b. Dec. 11, 1907.

2. Olga¹⁰, b. Feb. 23, 1910.

3. Atwoods¹⁰, b. June 10, 1913.

5. Furman Kilpatrick⁹, b. Feb. 9, 1884; d. March 18, 1921; m. Oct. 23, 1908, Elise Jones of Savannah, Ga.

6. Alexander Henry⁹, b. Aug. 26, 1887; m. April 19, 1908, Mattie Brandon.

7. Emmie May⁹, b. Nov. 24, 1893.

3. Alexander Washington⁸, b. March 9, 1852; A. B. Univ. of Ga. 1871; a physician resident in Waycross, Ga.; d. Feb. 3, 1890; m. Feb. 16, 1882, Frances J. Carswell.

Issue:

1. Della⁹, b. Dec. 28, 1883; m. 1904, William Henry Payne.

2. Mamie⁹, b. Sept. 28, 1887; m. 1905, Benjamin White Redding.

Issue:

1. Frances Carswell¹⁰, b. 1906.

2. Sarah Elizabeth¹⁰, b. 1909.

3. Benjamin White¹⁰, b. 1912.

4. Georga Youmans¹⁰, b. 1916.

3. Alexandra⁹, b. March 23, 1890; m. 1917, Isaac Anderson Sugg.

4. William Jones⁸, b. Aug. 19, 1854; d. Oct. 12, 1912; m. 1st, April 20, 1877, Mamie Bynam Lyon. She d. 4 years later; m. 2, April 13, 1892, Lila Thomas

Jones of Blakely, Ga.; lived Waycross, Ga.

Issue 1st marriage:

1. William Jones, Jr.⁹, b. Jan. 12, 1888; d. Feb. 4 or 5, 1890.
2. Marion Elizabeth⁹, b. July 19, 1890; m. May 26, 1919, Henry Jones Carswell.

Issue 2nd marriage:

3. Jessie Jones⁹, b. July 12, 1893; m. Jan. 25, 1920, William Cling Parker.
 1. William Cling, Jr.¹⁰, b. March 10, 1921.
 4. Mary⁹, b. April 29, 1899; d. Nov. 17, 1899.
 5. William Jones, Jr.⁹, b. April 18, 1902.
5. Mary (Mollie)⁸, m. William H. Bullard; lived Waycross, Ga.

Issue:

1. Hattie May⁹, dead.
 2. Henry Carswell⁹, married and lives in Texas; has one child¹⁰.
 3. Cecil E.⁹, married and lives in Richmond, Va.; has one child¹⁰.
 4. Frank Folks⁹, dead.
6. James Kilpatrick⁸, b. Feb. 3, 1861; m. Feb. 16, 1886, Lillian Malveon Cates.

Issue:

1. Frances Georgia⁹, b. Feb. 6.
2. Wallis⁹, b. Dec. 19, 1891; m. June 30, 1920, Mary Lee Davis.
3. Harriet Douglas⁹, b. Sept. 26, 1894; m. Aug. 3, 1921, John Preston Luther, Jr.
4. Lillian Goodman⁹, b. June 6, 1897; m. June 15, 1921, William Wright Abbott, Jr.

Issue:

1. William Wright III¹⁰, b. May 20, 1922.
7. Harriet⁸, twin sister of James Kilpatrick, b. Feb. 3, 1861; m. Nov. 7, 1882, Henry Leroy Murphy.

Issue:

1. Lena Sarah⁹, b. Sept. 17, 1885; m. Dr. Henry Richard Cromartie; lives (1923) in Raeford, N. C.

Issue:

1. Sarah Catherine¹⁰, b. Oct. 3, 1909.
2. Elizabeth¹⁰, b. Oct. 2, 1911.
3. Henry Richard¹⁰, Jr., b. July 21, 1914.
2. Alexander Thomas⁹, b. Aug. 7, 1888; m. June 7, 1917, Ruth Evans. She d. Sept. 11, 1920.

Issue:

1. Ruth Evans¹⁰, b. Sept. 11, 1920.
3. Helen Eliza⁹, b. Jan. 5, 1892.
4. Mildred Rutherford⁹, b. May 22, 1895.
5. James Carswell⁹, b. March 30, 1900.
8. Sarah Anna (Sallie)⁸, b. Aug. 31, 1863; m. Sept. 12, 1893, Thomas Melton Coleman; lives (1923) in Waycross, Ga.

Issue:

1. Mabel⁹, b. Dec. 30, 1894.
2. Thomas Hampton⁹, b. Jan. 16, 1897; d. Nov. 11, 1899.
3. Clyde⁹, b. Aug. 22, 1899; m. Dec. 23, 1919, Warren Ellis Rackley.

Issue:

1. Fred Carswell¹⁰, b. Sept. 8, 1920.
4. Louise⁹, b. Oct. 28, 1901.
5. Toomer Maurice⁹, b. Nov. 9, 1903.
6. Joseph Hugh⁹, b. Feb. 3, 1907.
7. Sara⁹, b. Nov. 9, 1910.
9. Matthew Jackson⁸, b. April 10, 1866; m. 1, Minnie Lee Franklin (d. May 5, 1893); m. 2, Dec. 5, 1895, Ellen Lucile Francis.

Issue 1st marriage:

1. Floyd Franklin⁹, b. Dec. 28, 1891; lived only a few months.
2. Owen Kilpatrick⁹, b. March 29, 1893; m. June, 1914, Julia Caryl Varnedoe.

Issue:

1. Julia Elizabeth¹⁰, b. Oct. 27, 1915.

2. Owen Kenneth¹⁰, b. July 10, 1919.

Issue 2nd marriage:

3. Ruth Frances⁹, b. Oct. 20, 1896; m. April 8, 1915, Edwin Ruthven Carswell.

Issue:

1. John Edward¹⁰, b. April 28, 1918.

4. Henry William⁹, b. Jan. 15, 1903.

5. Matthew Jordan⁹, b. July 3, 1904.

10. Marion Eliza⁸, m. Dr. Bryant James Smith (d. June 24, 1908); lived in Waycross, Ga.; d. April, 1907.

Issue:

1. Ernest Bryant⁹, b. April 16, 1893; d. Dec. 8, 1918; m. Nov. 14, 1917, Lucile Haynes.

2. Edith Eliza⁹, b. Jan. 26, 1896; d. March 10, 1920; m. Dec. 29, 1913, Aubry J. Moran.

Issue:

1. Sara¹⁰, b. March 5, 1915.

2. Vesta¹⁰, b. Feb. 20, 1917.

3. Willie⁹, d. in infancy.

4. Bryant⁹, d. in infancy.

5. James Matthew⁹, b. Aug. 27, 1898.

11. Edgar Dupre⁸, b. Nov. 1, 1871; m. Jan. 24, 1894, Rosa Agnes McGee; lived in Waycross, Ga.; d. 1923.

Issue:

1. Alma⁹, b. May 17, 1895; d. Nov. 18, 1896.

2. Edgar Doty⁹, b. Nov. 14, 1898; d. Dec. 25, 1899.

3. Matthew Paul⁹, b. Dec. 21, 1901.

4. Walter Dupre⁹, b. Jan. 13, 1907.

5. Lewis Scruggs⁹, b. April 25, 1909.

3. Washington Lafayette⁷ (Harriet Eliza⁶, Batt⁶, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was b. Oct. 18, 1829, in Burke (now Jenkins) County; A. B. (1st honor) Mercer Univ. 1850, D. D. same, 1883; m. 1, April 28, 1859, Sarah E.

Shick of Savannah, Ga.; m. 2, July 24, 1873, Emma J. Hudson of Hephzibah, Ga.; lived at Hephzibah, dying there Aug. 31, 1896. He was a Baptist minister of eminence; author of the *Hephzibah Baptist Association Centennial* (304 pp. Augusta, Ga., 1894). For a sketch of his life (with picture) see *History of Baptist Denomination in Georgia* (Atlanta, Ga. 1881), pp. 308-9, (also Cathcart, *The Baptist Encyclopedia*, Philadelphia; 1881).

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. Clifford Elizabeth⁸, was b. Jan. 4, 1861; m. Dec. 6, 1881, Edward Hunter (son of Edward Wright Hunter and Susan Ann Heard; b. March 24, 1853; d. March 15, 1892); lived Louisville, Ga., and later Decatur, Ga.

Issue:

1. Susan Sarah⁹, was b. Jan. 17, 1883; educated at Agnes Scott Institute; m. Aug. 30, 1904, Albert Spalding Mead of Decatur, Ga.; b. Oct. 1883, Atlanta, Ga.; son of Eugene W. and Mary (Wynn) Mead; moved to California, living in San Anselmo, Sierra Madre, and finally (1923) at Riverside; his business being that of real estate and insurance.

Issue:

1. Mary Elizabeth¹⁰, b. June 12, 1905, Decatur, Ga.
 2. Edward Hunter¹⁰, b. April 1, 1907, Sierra Madre, Cal.
 3. Susan Heard¹⁰, b. June 23, 1913, Sierra Madre, Cal.
 4. Eugene West¹⁰, b. Nov. 23, 1916, Riverside, Cal.
2. Clifford Elizabeth⁹, b. Jan. 7, 1885, Louisville, Ga.; grad. Agnes Scott College, studied two years at South. Baptist Tr. School, Louisville, Ky.; 1 yr. at Teachers College, Columbia University; appointed 1913 under Mission Bd. of

South. Bapt. Conv. to educational work at Hwang Hien, Shantung Province, China.

3. Jule Brown⁹, b. Feb. 13, 1888; studied at Agnes Scott College, specializing in art; m. Oct. 10, 1912, Samuel T. Hurst, Jr., of Perry, Ga. (son of Samuel T. and Sallie (Burnam) Hurst; b. Oct. 25, 1882, at Perry, Ga.) Lived at Perry, moving to Ft. Valley, Ga., 1916.

Issue:

1. A son¹⁰, b. Oct. 25, 1914; lived only a short while.
2. Edward Hunter¹⁰, b. Dec. 18, 1916, at Ft. Valley.
3. Samuel Thomas, Jr.¹⁰, b. Sept. 23, 1920.
4. Jule Hunter¹⁰, } twins, b. April 11,
5. John Hunter¹⁰, } 1923.
4. Eddie Kilpatrick⁹, b. March 17, 1890, at Louisville, Ga.; studied at Agnes Scott College; m. May 16, 1917, James Norman Pease (a cousin); lives (1923) Charlotte, N. C.

Issue:

1. Annie¹⁰, b. June —, 1918.
2. James Norman, Jr.¹⁰, b. Aug. 29, 1921.
2. Henry Hines⁸, m. Mrs. Cora Baston (a widow with two children); lived in Burke County and Augusta, Ga.; d. Dec. 29, 1913; a veteran of the Spanish American War; was a school teacher.

Issue:

1. Ruth⁹, b. Feb. 1902.
3. Harriet Eliza⁸, m. Davis J. Gaffney; lived in La Grange, Ga.; d. there Jan. 9 or 11, 1915.

Issue:

1. Davis J., Jr.⁹
4. George Pulaski⁸, A. B. Mercer Univ. 1888; m. Irene Baxley; lives (1923) in Waynesboro, Burke Co., Ga.; planter.

Issue:

1. Irene^o, A. B. Wesleyan College, Macon, Ga., 1919; A. M., Columbia University, 1920; m. June 2, 1920, T. Francis Tanham; lives (1923) Orange, N. J.

Issue:

1. George Kilpatrick¹⁰, b. Feb. 23, 1922.
5. Sarah Agnes^o, b. 1870; m. William Winslow Hamilton of Columbia Co.; lived near Grovetown, Ga. She d. Oct. 4, 1911.

Issue:

1. Marion Hamilton^o, b. 1899, teacher in Tubman H. S., Augusta, Ga.
2. Sarah Elizabeth^o, b. Oct. 1, 1911.

Issue by 2nd marriage:

6. Andrew Jones^o, b. May 4, 1874, in Hephzibah, Ga.; m. Jennie Lee McCord of Augusta, Ga.; a prominent physician in Augusta (1923).

Issue:

1. Andrew^o, b. Nov. —, 1902.
2. Charles McCord^o, b. June 8, 1904.
7. Emily Gertrude^o, b. Sept. 12, 1875, in Hephzibah, Ga.; m. August, 1911, James V. Foss of Blythe, Ga.; d. April 20, 1914.

Issue:

1. James Kilpatrick^o, b. July —, 1912.
8. Ruth Sanders^o, b. Dec. 26, 1878, at Hephzibah, Ga.; m. Jan. 29, 1902, Rev. R. Addison Lansdell, D. D., of McDuffie Co., Ga.; they live (1923) Bluefield, W. Va. He is a Baptist minister and now (1923) president of Bluefield, W. Va., College.

Issue:

1. Hudson^o, b. Jan. 17, 1905.
2. Anna Cody^o, b. Jan. 5, 1907.
3. Ruth Kilpatrick^o, b. June 19, 1909.
4. Lillian Lewis^o, b. May 21, 1911.
5. Emily Jones^o, b. Nov. 17, 1913.
6. R. Addison, Jr.^o, b. May 12, 1915.
7. Joseph Truett^o, b. March 28, 1920.

9. Derrelle DuBose⁸, b. Feb. 17, 1886, in Hephzibah, Ga.; m. Nov. 27, 1916, Hamilton Bailey Mundy of Columbia County; they live (1923) near Grovetown, Ga.

Issue:

1. Kilpatrick⁹, (a girl).
2. John E.⁹
3. Emil Winslow⁹.
4. Marguerite⁹.

4. Sarah Ann⁷, (Harriet Eliza⁶, Batt⁶, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was b. May 5, 1831; m. April 20, 1854, Rev. William Hudson Davis (a Baptist minister; b. Jasper Co., Ga., Aug. 18, 1826; d. Sept. 18, 1879); lived Newnan, Ga., Burke Co., Ga., Hephzibah, Ga.; d. Washington, D. C., Nov. 27, 1895.

Issue:

1. James Kilpatrick⁸, b. Feb., 1855; d. in infancy.
2. Harriet Louisa⁸, b. May, 1856; m. Dr. William Wilmer, Apr., 1906. No issue.
3. Mary Eliza ("Ida")⁸, b. Sept. 24, 1858; m. Oct. 18, 1882, Joseph Albert Hall; lived Decatur, Ga.; d. June 25, 1894.

Issue:

1. Joseph Albert, Jr.⁹, b. Sept. 30, 1883; m. Aug. 16, 1913, Mabel McCall.

Issue:

1. Joseph Albert III¹⁰, b. Jan. 25, 1915.
2. Mabel McCall¹⁰, b. Jan. 30, 1916.
2. Sarah Jessie⁹, b. Aug. 13, 1887; m. Aug. 30, 1907, Benjamin Davis Fitzgerald; lives (1923) in Atlanta, Ga.

Issue:

1. Benjamin Davis, Jr.¹⁰, b. Aug. 26, 1922.
3. William Davis⁹, was b. Oct. 3, 1891; m. Aug. 18, 1915, Elizabeth Dunwoody.

Issue:

1. William Davis, Jr.¹⁰, b. Aug. 30, 1917.
2. Richard Dunwoody¹⁰, b. May 24, 1920.
4. Sarah Jessie⁸, b. Jan. 23, 1861, Burke County, Ga.; m. Feb. 15, 1882, Rev. Charles Averett Stakely, D. D., LL. D. (b. Mar. 3, 1859, Madisonville, Tenn.); they live (1923) Montgomery, Ala.

Issue:

1. Davis Fonville⁹, b. Jan. 27, 1883; m. Nov. 17, 1915, LeGrand Smith (daughter of Jas. Craig Smith) of Montgomery, Ala.
2. Anne Kilpatrick⁹, b. Sept. 10, 1885; m. Apr. 30, 1908, Henry Francis Martin.

Issue:

1. Sarah Frances¹⁰, b. Dec. 30, 1914.
3. Frances Sloane⁹, b. March 18, 1887; m. Jan. 5, 1910, James DeWitt Wilcox.

Issue:

1. James DeWitt¹⁰, b. Mar. 1, 1913.
4. Flora McIver⁹, b. June 26, 1889; m. Oct. 15, 1912, Aurelian Holmes Coolidge.

Issue:

1. Aurelian Holmes¹⁰, b. Mar. 19, 1914.
5. William Hudson⁸, b. in Burke County, Ga., 1866; m. Marie Wilkins; (she d. shortly after the birth and death of her only child); lives (1923) in Waynesboro, Ga., prominent in legal and church circles.

5. James Hines⁷ (Harriet Eliza⁶, Batt⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was. b. Oct. 18, 1833, in Burke (now Jenkins) County, Ga.; A. B. (1st honor) 1853, Mercer Univ., D. D., same, 1883; lived at White Plains, Ga., pastor of Baptist Church there over fifty-three years; d. March 27, 1908; a minister of eminence in his denomination; author of *The Baptists* (Atlanta, Ga., 1911). For a sketch of his life (with picture) see *A History of Georgia Baptists* (Atlanta, Ga., 1881), pp. 304-6; also Cathcart's *Baptist Encyclopedia* and *Who's Who in America*, 1907-8; m.

1—May 9, 1856, Cornelia Hall of Green Co., Ga., d. 1869; m. 2—Edna Perrin (dau. of Edmund and Elizabeth Thompson Heard of Augusta, Ga., b. April 30, 1843.

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. James Hudson⁸, b. March 22, 1857, in White Plains, Ga.; m. May 13, 1881, Loula M. Dawkins; a teacher and superintendent of schools; lived Lawrenceville, Columbia and Eufaula, Ala., and Marfa, Yockum, Houston and Candalaria, Texas.

Issue:

1. Mary Macon⁸, b. Feb. 24, 1882, in ———, Ala.; m. June 4, 1907, John Simpson Howard (killed by Mexican bandits Feb., 1913); she lives (1923) in Marfa, Texas.

Issue:

1. Marian Kathleen Loula¹⁰, b. Oct. 8, 1909.
2. Frances Eleanor¹⁰, b. Sept. 30, 1911.
2. Henry Hines⁹, b. Dec. 11, 1883; d. in infancy.
3. Hazel H.⁹, b. July 31, 1886; d. in infancy.
4. Darwin Dawkins⁹, b. Aug. 1, 1887; lives Candelaria, Texas.
5. Loula Livingston⁹, b. May 12, 1889; m. August 23, 1908, George Shackleford Rives of Hancock County, Ga., son of James and Cornelia (Kimbrough) Rives, d. Dec. 15, 1917; lives Sparta, Ga.

Issue:

1. Lula Elizabeth¹⁰, b. June 11, 1909.
2. James Kilpatrick¹⁰, b. July 12, 1913.
6. Cornelia C.⁹, b. Dec. 25, 1892; d. in infancy.
7. James Judson⁹, b. Jan. 11, 1894.
8. Harriet Huxley⁹, b. May 21, 1896.
9. Margaret Mathilda⁹, b. Nov. 11, 1898.
10. Hugh Hall⁹, b. May 18, 1903.
2. Henry Wimberly⁸, b. Nov. 18, 1858; d. Nov. 28, 1858.

3. Hugh Hall^a, b. Sept. 1, 1860, at White Plains, Ga.; A. B. Mercer Univ., 1882; m. Minnie Wells (b. Dec. 18, 1882); lawyer, judge, editor; lives (1923) at Marfa, Texas.

Issue:

1. Malcolm Marlow^a, b. Sept. 4, 1905.
2. James Hugh^a, b. Aug. 6, 1907.
3. Cornelia Winifred^a, b. Nov. 19, 1911.
4. Wells Woodrow^a, b. Nov. 18, 1912.
4. Harriet Eliza^a, b. Oct. 24, 1862, at White Plains, Ga.; m. Jan. 1, 1885, William Shepard Howell (of White Plains); lived Greenville, Ga.; d. August 12, 1886.

Issue:

1. Cornelia ("Nellie")^a, b. June 10, 1886; m. Jan. 2, 1907, J. A. McGahee, of Greenville, Ga.; d. Jan. 4, 1908. No issue.
5. Macon Mallary^a, b. Jan. 3, 1865; A. B. Mercer Univ. 1887, M. D. Baltimore Med. Coll.; d. unmarried July 25, 1904, at White Plains, Ga.
6. Mary Jones^a, b. June 7, 1867; d. unmarried Aug. 12, 1886.
7. Cornelia^a, b. March 1, 1870; d. Aug. 15, 1870.

Issue by 2nd marriage:

8. William Heard^a, b. Nov. 20, 1871, at White Plains, Ga.; A. B. Mercer Univ. 1891, Ph. D. Columbia Univ. 1912; m. 1, Dec. 27, 1898 Mary ("Marie") Beman (daughter of Moses and Anne Russ Guyton, of Marianna, Fla.); b. Nov. 12, 1874; d. May 29, 1907, at Columbus, Ga.; m. 2, Nov. 26, 1908, Margaret Manigault (daughter of Rev. Dr. Charles Cotesworth and Esther (Barnwell) Pinckney, of Charleston, S. C.); Professor of Education in Teachers' College, Columbia University, New York City.

Issue (by 1st marriage):

1. Margaret Louise⁸, b. Jan. 13, 1901.
2. William Heard⁹, b. Jan. 1, 1903; d. Jan. 7, 1903.
3. An infant son⁹, b. and d. Jan. 28, 1907.
9. Helen Floyd⁸, b. Oct. 27, 1873, at White Plains; lives there (1923), unmarried, with her mother.
10. Sarah Brooks⁸, b. White Plains, Ga., Sept. 23, 1876; m. Feb. 19, 1902, Rev. J. W. R. Jenkins, a Baptist minister; lives Zebulon, Ga.

Issue:

1. Edna Perrin⁹, b. Nov. 24, 1903.
2. Franklin Robert⁹, b. Mar. 3, 1909.
3. Leila Head⁹, b. May 13, 1915.
11. Howard Malcolm⁸, b. Sept. 20, 1878, at White Plains, Ga.; B. S. Ala. Polytechnic Institute, 1902; lives unmarried (1923) in New York City; in patent business.

2. Henry Seaborn⁶ (Batt⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was b. Oct. 26, 1793, in Burke County, Ga.; m. Margaret Torrence (she m. 2, as his 3rd wife, Alexander Murphey); lived in his father's old home; a planter; d. June 17, 1838.

Issue:

1. J. Drummond⁷, b. Feb. 22, 1824; d. unmarried Sept. 28, 1842.
2. Batt⁷, b. Burke (now Jenkins) County, Sept. 11, 1825; m. 1, Amanda Corker; m. 2, Caroline E. Hines (nee Sapp, widow of his cousin Henry C. Hines); d. Dec. 18, 1862. No issue.
3. William⁷, b. Feb. 2, 1828; m. Frances Murphy, his step-sister; d. Nov. 18, 1862.

Issue:

1. Mary Torrence⁸, b. Burke (now Jenkins) County; m. W. D. Acton; lived Hephzibah, Ga.; d. Augusta, Ga., Nov. 19, 1917.

Issue:

1. Mary⁹, unmarried (1923); lives Waynesboro, Ga.

2. James Crockett⁹, m. July 12, 1911, Mattie May Baldwin (dau. of Henry W. Baldwin, of Madison, Ga.).

Issue:

1. William¹⁰.

2. Alma¹⁰.

2. Margaret⁸, b. ———; m. William A. Walker; lived Savannah, Ga.

Issue:

1. William⁹.

2. Mary Ethel⁹, m. Nov. 10, 1911, Lovick Pearce De Vaughn.

4. Thomas⁷, b. Mar. 18, 1830; m. April 18, 1860, Rossie Randle (d. Feb. 23, 1916); d. Aug. 16, 1875; lived in Burke (now Jenkins) Co., Ga.

Issue:

1. Elizabeth R.⁸ b. May 1, 1861; d. Dec. 6, 1862.

2. Batt⁸, b. March 23, 1863; d. Sept. 24, 1869.

3. Henry Seaborn⁸, b. May 1, 1864; m. 1, Annie Willie Hughes (daughter of Joseph and Eugenia Clark Hughes, see p. —); m. 2, April 20, 1910, Kathleen L. Moss; lives Hephzibah, Ga., with law office in Augusta.

Issue:

1. William H. Hughes⁹.

2. Lulu Carlton⁹.

3. Margaret T.⁹

4. Randolph L.⁹

4. Thomas Hill⁸, b. Mar. 5, 1867; d. unmarried May 24, 1886.

5. William Torrence⁸, b. May 2, 1870; A. B. Harvard College; m. ———; lives (1923) in Atlanta, Ga.; a physician.

Issue:

1. Elizabeth⁹.

2. M. Estelle^o.

3. William Torrence, Jr.^o

6. Mary Estelle^o, b. Nov. 4, 1871; d. unmarried June 12, 1895.

7. Beverley E.^o, b. Jan. 15, 1875; d. Mar. 24, 1881.

5. Gracy E.^o, b. June 24, 1835; m. Robert A. Murphy, her step-brother; d. ———. No issue.

6. Sarah J.^o, b. July 24, 1837; m. William R. Murphy, her step-brother; lived in Burke County, later in Hephzibah, Ga.

Issue:

1. William R.^o, d. unmarried.

2. Alexander T.^o, d. unmarried.

3. Henry LeRoy^o, m. Harriet E. Carswell

4. James Murphy^o, d. unmarried.

7. Henrietta^o, b. Dec. 31, 1838; m. Robert A. Murphy, her step-brother, and widower of her sister.

Issue:

1. Robert H.^o

2. Gracy^o.

3. George^o.

3. Mary Thomas^o (Batt^o, Abraham^o, Abraham^o, Peter^o, Peter^o), b. June 4, 1797, in Burke County; m. 1, James E. Hines; after his death m. 2, Everett Sapp (no issue); d. 1856 on her "Spring Mill" place.

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. Drusilla^o, d. before reaching maturity.

2. Henry C.^o, b. Oct. 15, 1828, in Burke County; m. Caroline E. Sapp (d. June 28, 1856, about 42); d. Jan. 15, 1856, on his farm "Spring Mill" place. No issue.

4. Sarah Martha^o, b. June 28, 1800; died in early life.

5. James Burwell^o, b. Oct. 23, 1803; died in early life.

6. Jane Margaret^o, died in early life.

6. Seaborn^o (Abraham^o, Abraham^o, Peter^o, Peter^o), the fifth son was "born Halifax, N. C., June 15, 1759", went with his parents in 1769 to East Florida, and moved thence 1773 with

his widowed mother to St. George's Parish (later Burke and Jenkins County).

He fought in the Revolution and was taken prisoner at the fall of Charleston (1780). Apparently it was during this time that the incident narrated by Alexander Garden took place:

"As a further proof that no species of tyranny was left un-essayed that could force the unfortunate to profess sentiments abhorrent to their hearts, a more forcible and abhorrent instance cannot be given than in the case of Seaborn Jones, of Georgia. This gentleman had relinquished his country, friends and home, to oppose the enemy, from whom he neither expected, nor would willingly have received favor. But being a prisoner, and denied the privilege of procuring bread, he was compelled to solicit it. The reply was laconic: "Take protection, and gain your bread. Adhere to the standard of Rebellion and starve." His heart forbade the one; the other would necessarily have followed, and had not the happy negotiations of Major Hyrne succeeded and restored him to liberty and his country."

After the war he received a certificate as a refugee soldier.

While a refugee soldier he was in service in Virginia as we gather from his letter (W. H. K. papers) of October 11, 1781, to his cousin Colonel (later General) Joseph Jones.

Seaborn early manifested an interest in affairs. In 1782, being then 23 years of age, he was elected Clerk of the Executive Council of Georgia. The next year he was made Clerk of the Board of Trustees of Richmond Academy, recently organized. Three years later he was made a member of this Board. The same year he was appointed on a commission to clear the upper Savannah of obstructions to navigation. The next year he was elected to the General Assembly of Georgia. And two years later was elected Speaker of the House, a distinct honor for a young man of thirty.

Two years later he was one of a committee of five to welcome George Washington to Augusta. The same year he was a presidential elector. In 1795 he was engaged apparently as attorney for the Georgia-Mississippi Company which bought from the State a large tract of Western lands. For these services he received 112,000 acres of land running Westward from the Tombigbee river.

In 1798 he was made a Trustee of the University of Georgia. In 1813-14 he was Intendant (Mayor) of Augusta.

Seaborn's fame as a lawyer was well nigh nation-wide. Business came to him from as far as New Jersey. Young men studied law in his office. In 1808 he was leading counsel in the defence of Francis Flournoy in his impeachment trial by the Georgia Senate. So highly was he esteemed that all over Georgia fathers named their sons for him.

Seaborn was clearly the pride of the family. Brothers and cousins named their sons for him until Seaborn Jones became so frequent in the family as to require a variety of nick-names to distinguish them. A study of his record and of the papers left by him serves to place him clearly ahead of his brothers in ability and learning, as he seems also to have been in wealth and prominence.

Seaborn m. 1, in Washington, Wilkes County, Miss Sarah Harwood Wilkinson. (d. November, 1806); m. 2, October 8, 1807, Mrs. Elizabeth Harris. His career as a man of affairs was throughout associated with Augusta. In addition to his home there he had a seat at "Spring Hill" seven miles southwest of Augusta on Butler's Creek. He also had a home at Millhaven, his plantation in Scriven County, which remained in the possession of the family until the latter part of the nineteenth century. He died June 24, 1815.

Children of Seaborn Jones (who reached maturity):

By his first marriage:

1. Augustus Seaborn^e, b. circa 1796.
2. Martha Malvina Milledge^e, b. circa 1803; m. Rev. Mr. Moderwell (no issue).
3. Sarah Seaborn Rebecca Reed^e, b. circa 1806; m. Gov. Charles J. Jenkins (no issue reaching maturity).

By his second marriage:

4. Elizabeth Seaborn^e, b. March 11, 1816; m. John F. V. Walker.

As giving further information regarding Seaborn Jones as well as of the family and the times, the following letter is reproduced exactly. It was addressed to General Joseph Jones,

Petersburg, Virg^a and was to be delivered by Rob^t Jones, Esq. but the postscript, added by young Jones, explains it was mailed at "Charlotte c. h. July 5".

Augusta, 16 June, 1813.

Dear Kinsman

This will be handed you by the Son of our deceased worthy relative Robert Jones. He has sometime past turned his attention to the study of the Law; and at the last Circuit of the State Court, he passed a handsome public examination, and was admitted to the Bar. He has not commenced the practice: and is not disposed to do so, until his return from Litchfield in Connecticut, where he intends attending a regular course of Lectures in the abstruse Science of the Law. As you knew his father's worth & virtues; and his conduct has been highly exemplary thro life, I am persuaded it will afford you pleasure to give him a hearty welcome for the time he may consent to halt in Petersburg; you cannot do so, for one more deserving of your friendship.

It is years since you have given me the pleasure of receiving a letter from you. Having, perhaps, been equally if not more remiss I do not feel myself authorized to say, that the silence is ascribable to you. But if it is so, I have reason to believe, that it has not arisen from a diminution of the friendship and regard I have received such repeated proofs of from you: At any rate you maintain a high seat in my affectionate regards. The relentless tyrant death has made great havock amongst us within a few years. First my Sister Susan; and since then my brothers John, James & Abram. My own afflictions and privations have been great. But God has been pleased to sanctify them. I can and do bless the Rod which chastised me. To you who know how little I thought of the obligations I was under to the God who made me, and my proneness to ridicule everything like vital religion, it may be news indeed, I hope pleasing news, to know, and that too from myself, that I entirely and unreservedly have renounced those evil ways which lead to the Chambers of death and destruction; and have made a public profession of my faith and belief in the Blessed Trinity. Yes; I renounce without reserve, the unsatisfying vanities of the

world; and have taken up my cross & become a humble follower of the meek & lowly Jesus, whose blood cleanses from all unrighteousness. The young may, but the aged must die; and it will not be amiss for all ages to put their house in order, and keep their lamps trimmed and shining ready to meet the Bridegroom. It is at any rate, my dear friend high time for all persons of our age to ground the arms of our rebellion against the Lord of Hosts; and to close with the gracious offer of salvation, with which the Gospel abounds.

Ho! Come unto the Fountain (of life) all ye that are athirst, and partake of living waters, freely, and without money and without price; & again—Come unto me all ye that are weary and heavy laden, and I will give you rest &c. But why should I remind you of matters which very probably you have read and considered oftener than I have, and concerning which your opinions and mine do agree. But I meant not to instruct: It might not be safe for you to follow a blind guide. But rather under the hope that your face is Zionward, I would exhort you to persevere in the good fight of faith. A daughter of my brother James, with her husband Mr. Butler, lately passed through your place on their way to New York, of which he is a native, and where they are to reside. I was from home when they left Augusta. But I cannot do otherwise than reproach myself with remissness, for not having given them a letter of introduction before my departure. M^{rs} Jones wishes to unite with me in affectionate respects to your Lady (mutilated)and family—and believe me to be very obediently

Yours

SEABORN JONES

(Written in another hand)

P. S.. The person who had the honor of being the bearer, finding it out of his power to have the pleasure to call on you, has taken the liberty of sealing and rewriting this to you; thinking you would be pleased to hear from your friend and relation and more especially of the happy state of reformation he has undergone.

Yours

R. JONES

1. Augustus Seaborn^a (Seaborn⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. circa 1796; m. Emily Robert of South Carolina. During the earlier portion of his life he lived at his farm (Mill Haven) on Briar Creek and the remainder of his time in Savannah, where he d. in Nov. 1869.

Issue:

1. Mary⁷, d. at her father's residence near Dalton, unmarried.
2. Seaborn⁷, m. Jane Acena Bostick of Robertville, S. C.; lived at Mill Haven, the early residence of his father; d. 1891.

Issue:

1. Emaline⁸, d. in infancy.
2. Augustus⁸, d. in infancy.
3. Charles Jenkins⁸, d. about 16.
4. Anna⁸, m. James Myers, and d. soon after without issue.
5. Benjamin Bostick⁸, m. his cousin Jeannie May Robert.

Issue:

1. Jeannie⁹, d. in infancy.
2. Katharine⁹, d. in infancy.
3. Eva⁹, d. in infancy.
4. Elizabeth Wade⁹, unmarried.
5. Seaborn⁹, m. and has one child.
6. Minnie⁹, m. and has two children.
7. Annie⁹, unmarried.
8. Jennie May⁹, married.
6. Mathelda⁸, d. abt. ten.
7. Mary Robert⁸, b. Sept. 17, 1863, m. Aug. 4, 1880 Francis Horton Calcock (b. June 19, 1855, son of Rev. Charles Jones and Lucy Frances (Horton) Calcock); they live in Columbia and Bluffton, S. C.

Issue:

1. Francis Horton⁹, b. Nov. 22, 1882, d. May 28, 1883.
2. Anna Eustace⁹, b. Nov. 28, 1884; m. Alva C. Depass, has two children.

3. Charles Jones^o, b. Nov. 18, 1885; m. Julia Wilson. Issue: two girls and one boy.
4. Frances Horton^o, b. Dec. 23, 1886, in Charleston, S. C.; m., and has one boy.
5. Seaborn Jones^o, b. Dec. 24, 1890, in Charleston, gave his life in France as a volunteer in the A. E. F.
8. Elizabeth Wade^s, m. her cousin Jesse T. Wade. No issue.
9. Augustus Seaborn^s, m. Elise Martin, and d. without issue.
10. Henry DeSaussure^s, m. his cousin Kathrine Robert Bostick and d. leaving two girls and two boys.
3. Elizabeth ("Bessie")^t, b. ———; m. Dr. William Lawton; lived in her father's old home in Savannah.
Issue:
 1. A son^s.
 2. A daughter^s, m. William Garrard (lawyer of Savannah); she d. 1902. Issue 5 children. (He m. 2, her sister Mrs. Emily Lawton Scrivin. No issue).
 3. Emily Lawton^s, b. Savannah, Ga.; m. 1, ——— Scrivin (he d. ———); m. 2, William Garrard (her sister's relict); lives Savannah Ga.
2. Martha Melvina Milledge^s (Seaborn^s, Abraham^t, Abraham^s, Peter^s, Peter^t), b. circa 1803 in Augusta, Ga.; m. Rev. Mr. Moderville, a Presbyterian minister. She d. without issue, and was buried April 10, 1859 "from St. Paul's Church to the Sand Hills".
3. Sarah Seaborn Rebecca Reed^s (Seaborn^s, Abraham^t, Abraham^s, Peter^s, Peter^t), b. circa 1806; m. Gov. Charles J. Jenkins; d. leaving no children that reached maturity.
4. Elizabeth Seaborn^s (Seaborn^s, Abraham^t, Abraham^s, Peter^s, Peter^t), b. March 11, 1816; d. April 12, 1876, in Montgomery, Ala., and is interred at Adams Grove Presbyterian Church in Dallas County, Ala.; m. August 31, 1836, to her first

cousin, Dr. John Valentine Freeman Walker, at the residence of her uncle Thomas C. Butler of New York City; lived in Mobile and Woodland Falls, Ala.

Issue:

1. Margaret Elizabeth⁷, b. June 6, 1837, in Mobile, Ala.
2. Cornelia Beers⁷, b. April 19, 1839, in Mobile, Ala.; d. Sept. 4, 1843; interred at Woodland Falls, Ala.
3. Robert Seaborn⁷, b. May 26, 1841, in Mobile, Ala.; d. Sept. 26, 1866, in Woodland Falls, Ala. He served throughout the war between the States, and was a Lieut. in the Jeff Davis Artillery. He is interred at Adam's Grove Presbyterian Church, Dallas County, Ala.
4. Virginia Garrow⁷, b. July 31, 1843, at Woodland Falls, Ala., the country home of her parents; d. Aug. 6, 1843, and is interred at Woodland Falls, Ala.
5. John Valentine Freeman, Jr.⁷, b. July 30, 1845, at Woodland Falls, Ala.
6. Charles Augustus⁷, b. Feb. 17, 1847, at Woodland Falls; d. June 23, 1848, and is interred at Woodland Falls, Ala.
7. Howard Rutherford⁷, b. Jan. 10, 1852, at Woodland Falls, Dallas Co., Ala.
8. Edwin Southerland⁷, b. Nov. 17, 1854, at Woodland Falls. The twin brother of Edwin Southerland was born dead, and is interred at Woodland Falls. Edwin Southerland d. June 10, 1870, and is interred at Adam's Grove Presbyterian Church, Dallas Co., Ala.

7. William⁵, (Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), sixth son and seventh child, was born Halifax, N. C., circa 1761.

In 1769 his parents moved to East Florida and settled on the St. Johns river near where Jacksonville now stands. When he was about eleven years old he was put out as an apprentice to learn the carpenter's trade with a man in St. Augustine. Here he remained till 1783 when the Spanish again taking possession of Florida he came to Georgia and settled near his mother's people on lands on or near Ogeechee river owned now by his descendants. William's father, Abraham Jones had in his will left his Florida land of 2,000 acres "to any one or two of his

children that would live on it." This William said he would do, and perhaps had already done. At any rate on May 1, 1783, his mother and all the heirs then of age (except Susannah who was in Halifax, N. C.), relinquished by a deed all their right in the land to William. William either never returned to Florida or if he did he soon came back to Georgia and by 1795 was permanently domiciled in Burke (now Jenkins) County. In 1792 the Florida tract was included in a preliminary grant made by the Spanish to another party, and this grant was in 1804 made permanent. In 1819 Florida was ceded to the United States and on February 20, 1820, Thomas Jones and Sarah Ann Bugg who in 1783 had been under age conveyed all their interest in the Jones tract to the estate of William Jones. Two years later the heirs of William Jones conveyed the entire right to William Thomas Jones, a minor, son of Thomas Jones and accordingly grandson of Abraham Jones the patentee. Thomas Jones put a tenant on the place and in 1823 brought suit before the Land Commission to establish the rights of his son. So far as appears, however, the right was never established.

* Deposition of James Johnson:

"I did not know Abraham Jones, but knew three of his sons, to wit: John Jones, Batt Jones and James Jones who resided between the years 1765 and 1770 in the forks of the River St. Johns and a large creek I left before Mr Jones and the rest of the white family came"

Florida State Archives, Land Case of Wm. Thomas Jones vs. U. S.

A copy of the patent is among the papers of the case referred to above. For details as to the house etc. and its location, see other papers in the same case. The site of the home was on what is now called Ortega, on the neck between St. John's river and McGirt's creek, near the foot of Park avenue as this appears on the street survey map of Jacksonville and vicinity.

See deposition of daughter Sarah and others in the same land case papers. Two letters to Martha Jones (J. F. C. papers) of dates 1770 and 1772 are addressed to her on the St. Johns, one from John Geddy of Halifax, N. C. telling her of events since her departure and asking how she liked the new place, the other from the man in St. Augustine to whom her son William was apprenticed.

A letter written Aug. 14, 1850 by Augustus Seaborn Jones (son of Seaborn referred to above) says: "The family continued some time after his death on his land in Florida, but Uncle Henry hearing they were all sick, sent for them, and provided for them. My father told me he was unable to walk some time after reaching his Uncle's." (Information furnished by Mrs. R. D. Sturdevant, Berlin, Ala.)

William married Jane Thompson and to them were born two children:

1. Sarah⁶, b. August 15, 1793, m. Augustus H. Anderson.
2. William George⁶, died without heirs Nov. 7, 1820.

William died March 12, 1814, and Jane his widow died March 23, 1829, aged 68.

1. Sarah⁶ (William⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was born Aug. 15, 1793; m. Augustus H. Anderson of Burke County. She lived at times upon the farm inherited from her father, and at times at her residence in Brothersville, Richmond County. She d. March 25, 1858, at the residence of her daughter Martha. (See Clark, *A Lost Arcadia*, p. 35 ff, 146).
Issue:

1. Martha⁷, m. Moses P. Green, of Burke County.

Issue:

1. George⁸, b. in Burke County; m. Kate Thomas; lived near Green's Cut; d. 1885.

Issue:

1. Moses⁹.

2. Edward⁸, b. in Burke County; m. ——— Fulcher.

2. Susan J.⁷, m. her cousin Augustus H. Anderson, Jr.; lived (1892) Waynesboro, Ga. (See Clark, *A Lost Arcadia*, p. 147).

Issue:

1. Howard⁸.
2. Cora⁸, b. ———; m. Charles Shewmake, of Burke County.
3. Martha⁸, m. George Jones of Burke County (not a relative. Issue.
4. James H.⁸

8. Sarah Ann⁸ (Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), second daughter and eighth child, was born about 1763, in Halifax, N. C. She was carried with her parents to Florida in 1767 and came with her widowed mother to Georgia about 1773.

Shortly after coming to Georgia she was sent to school in Savannah and while there the city fell into the hands of the

British, and Sarah was able to communicate with her family only through the families of her Tory neighbors. On a certain occasion when a Mrs. Sharp, wife of a Tory Captain, next door neighbor to Sarah's mother, was on a visit to Savannah, Sarah ventured to ask Mrs. Sharp what had become of her brothers. She received for an answer:

"Ah my child, they have fled to the mountains, turned to Yahoos and hairy men, all in rebellion against their King, fighting against their King."

The lady under whose tuition Sarah had been placed caused the girls to lay aside their books and devote themselves to the making of shirts for the British soldiers. Sarah being a rebel at heart and full of spirit taxed much the forbearance of her teacher. Even to old age Sarah would lose control of her temper in telling of Mrs. Sharp and her British school mistress.

Later Sarah came home and stayed with her mother until she was sent for to nurse her wounded brother, Col. Jack Jones, lying ill in the home of Mrs. Sherwood Bugg, at Beach Island, near Augusta. Here she became acquainted with young Sherwood Bugg, a Lieutenant in the American army, whom she afterwards married, on May 20, 1788. (He was son of Sherwood and Elizabeth (Hobson) Bugg).

The following (J. F. C. papers) is the only writing of Sarah Ann known to be in existence. It is addressed on the outside to "Batt Jones, Esq/Burke County.

"My dear Brother

You will greatly oblige me if you will let my Brother W^m Jones have my chest and drawers to repair for me, as I expect to send for them before long. I have no news to rite but you must tell my good Sister, that I have one of the finest Boys for her Daughter that she ever saw.

I am D^r Brother Y^{rs}

SARAH A. BUGG

N. B. I refer you to Sammy for particulars.

i. Peter Paris⁶ (Sarah Ann⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. circa Feb. 1793; d. unmarried when about grown.

2. Sarah Sherwood⁸ (Sarah Ann⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Oct. 28, 1797, in Columbia County; m. Jan. 1814, Thomas Napier Hamilton (d. Nov. 7, 1858); resided the latter part of her life in Athens, Ga., where she died March 11, 1876.

Issue:

1. Anne Eliza⁷ (Sarah Sherwood⁸, Sarah Ann⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Sept. 20, 1814; m. James Watkins Harris of Cartersville; d. Oct. 27, 1856.

Issue:

1. Sarah Virginia⁸, m. Dec. 25, 1861, Dr. W. F. Best.
Issue:

1. Watkins⁹, m. Sarah Ellington.

2. Anne Eliza⁸, m. Dec. 21, 1871, Thomas Milner, a lawyer.

Issue:

1. Watkins Harris⁹, b. Dec. 10, 1872; d. Mar. 27, 1920; unmarried.
2. Thomas Hamilton⁹, b. April 9, 1874; m. Dec. 7, 1911, Dora Belle Gilbert.

Issue:

1. Chloe¹⁰, b. May 6, 1913.
2. Thomas Hamilton, Jr.¹⁰, b. Aug. 8, 1915.
3. Sarah Florence⁹, b. Aug. 18, 1880; unmarried (1923).
4. Annie Eliza⁹, b. March 3, 1883; d. unmarried, Jan. 15, 1905.
5. Eva Marion⁹, b. Apr. 24, 1886; m. Jan. 25, 1911, Luther Trippe.

Issue:

1. Anne Eliza¹⁰.
2. Eva Marion¹⁰.
6. Mary Lou⁹, b. Nov. 6, 1888; m. James O'Rourke. No issue.
3. James Watkins, Jr.⁸, b. Nov. 22, 1853; m. 1 Oct. 14, 1879, Eva Marion Low (b. Oct. 15, 1855; d. Dec. 2, 1888); m. 2, Nov. 20, 1890, Annie de Rosset (b. April 23, 1869). He d. Oct. 14, 1902.

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. James Watkins, III^o, b. Feb. 28, 1882; m. June 3, 1919, Hallette Rea Ausburn (b. May 13, 1890). No issue.

2. Annie Louise^o, b. June 3, 1884; m. April 12, 1909, Henry Martin Allen (b. Nov. 18, 1878).
Issue:

1. Nancy Hamilton¹⁰, b. Mar. 31, 1910.

2. Eva Wilkinson¹⁰, b. Aug. 30, 1917.

3. Lorraine Livingston¹⁰, b. and d. May 5, 1922.

3. Clarence Low^o, b. Jan. 25, 1886; m. May 1, 1912, Mary McCarthy. No issue.

4. Eva Marion^o, b. Oct. 14, 1888; d. March, 1891.

Issue by 2nd marriage:

5. Stephen Willis^o, b. Sept. 4, 1891; m. Aug. 19, 1918, Amalia Reinschild (b. Nov. 11, 1897).

Issue:

1. Anne de Rosset¹⁰, b. July 16, 1919.

6. Armand de Rosset^o, b. Feb. 9, 1893; m. Feb. 15, 1915, Hallis Rutland (b. Dec. 1892).

Issue:

1. Louise Rutland¹⁰, b. April 15, 1916.

2. Armand de Rosset¹⁰, b. Sept. 7, 1917.

3. Walter Rutland¹⁰, b. April 13, 1921.

7. Mildred Hamilton^o, b. May 14, 1895; d. June 7, 1902.

8. Hamilton^o, b. Nov. 21, 1898.

4. Thomas Willis Hamilton^o, b. Oct. 27, 1856; m. Ethel Hillyer.

1. Maude Harris^o, b. —; m. Benjamin C. Yancey (see p. —).

2. James Sherwood⁷ (Sarah Sherwood^o, Sarah Ann⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. April 23, 1817; m. Sept. 26, 1843, Rebecca Appling Crawford; lived in Athens, Ga. James was a doctor of medicine, though did

not practice; prominent citizen of large wealth, d. Oct. 1888.

Issue:

1. Mary Eugenia^s, b. July 14, 1844; d. unmarried July, 1914.
2. Thomas Alexander^s, b. Jan. 8, 1847; m. Nov. 14, 1871, Amanda Boyce Tupper; d. March 3, 1916.

Issue:

1. Nancy Boyce^o, b. Nov. 22, 1872; m. April 22, 1919, Montgomery Ogden in Jerusalem; living (1923) Orange, N. J. No issue.
2. Thomas Alexander, Jr.^o, b. April 10, 1876; m. Jane McKnight (d. ———). He lives (1923) Birmingham, Ala. No issue.
3. Rebecca Crawford^o, b. June 23, 1877; m. June 21, 1905, Dr. Hugh Montgomery Lokey; living (1923) in Atlanta, Ga.

Issue:

1. Hugh Montgomery, Jr.^o, b. April 18, 1907.
2. Amanda Boyce^o, b. April 21, 1909.
3. Thomas Hamilton^o, b. Aug. 30, 1910.
4. Chas. Montgomery^o, b. Dec. 28, 1914.
4. Kate Tupper^o, b. ——— 1880; d. Oct. 11, 1884.
5. Marianne^o, b. Oct. 11, 1884; living (1923) unmarried in Atlanta.
3. Sarah Jones^s, m. March 5, 1873 Capt. (C. S. A.) Edwin A. Williams of Virginia.

Issue:

1. Alice Kennon^o, b. Sept. 1, 1875; m. June 6, 1900, Joseph Somerville Hall.

Issue:

1. Sarah Hamilton^o, b. Feb. 8, 1902.
2. Elizabeth Cunningham^o, b. Nov. 4, 1907.
3. Joseph Somerville, Jr.^o, b. Feb. 8, 1913.
2. Edwina Hamilton^o, b. Jan. 18, 1880; m. Oct. 22, 1907, Henry de Leon Southerland.

Issue:

1. Sarah Hamilton¹⁰, b. July 23, 1909.
2. Henry de Leon¹⁰, Jr., b. Sept. 8, 1911.
3. Edwin Williams¹⁰, b. July 13, 1916.
4. Anna⁸, b. May 21, 1850; unmarried.
5. Rebecca Natalie⁸, b. Jan. 27, 1852; m. Oct. 28, 1888, Francis Fontaine. No issue.
6. Emily Frances⁸, b. June 26, 1854; m. Feb. 19, 1890, Samuel G. McLendon.

Issue:

1. James Hamilton⁹, b. Feb. 1, 1891; d. Sept. 18, 1894.
2. Samuel Guyton, Jr.⁹, b. Feb. 19, 1893; d. Dec. 20, 1907.
7. James Sherwood, Jr.⁸, b. Aug. 10, 1857; m. Dec. 11, 1889, Katherine P. Seabrook of Charleston, S. C. He d. Jan. 7, 1922.

Issue:

1. Louisa Berrien⁹, b. April 19, 1891; m. Luther Lockhart.

Issue:

1. Luther, Jr.¹⁰, b. Sept. 12, 1917.
2. James Hamilton¹⁰, } twins, b. Mar. 24,
3. Gaston Brown¹⁰, } 1920.
8. Ethel⁸, b. Sept. 15, 1860; m. Nov. 2, 1880, James Steel Davant; live in Memphis, Tenn.

Issue (10 children, only 5 reaching maturity):

1. Ethel Hamilton⁹, b. Nov. 2, 1882; m. July 17, 1912, Thomas Alexander Goodwin, a cotton buyer. No issue.
2. Guy Hamilton⁹, b. Aug. 23, 1887; m. March 18, 1922, Emma Reid Waring of Columbus, Miss. He is manager of paving and contract work.

Issue:

1. Guy Hamilton, Jr.¹⁰, b. Dec. 16, 1922.
3. James Steel, Jr.⁹, twin to Guy Hamilton⁹; sport writer, Memphis, Tenn.

4. Joseph Allison⁹, b. Oct. 21, 1888; m. Dec. 28, 1917, Mary Milburn of Memphis; cotton business.

Issue:

1. Eugene Milburn¹⁰, b. Nov. 10, 1920.
5. Nathalie⁹, b. Jan. 23, 1900; m. Oct. 18, 1922, Swayne Latham.
9. Guy Crawford⁸, b. Aug. 8, 1866; m. Nov. 30, 1898, Sylla Thomas.
1. Guy Crawford, Jr.⁹, b. Nov. 7, 1908.
3. Sarah Paris⁷ (Sarah Sherwood⁹, Sarah Ann⁵, Abraham⁴ Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Dec. 16, 1820; m. Nov. 4, 1846, Benjamin C. Yancey of Athens, Ga.; d. Oct. 4, 1892, at Grovetown, Ga. "It is given to few to attain the loveliness of character that was hers naturally, heightened by the beauty of sincere piety and a gentle consideration for all around her."

Issue:

1. Hamilton⁸, of Rome, Ga.; m. Florence Patterson.

Issue:

1. Benjamin C.⁹, m. Maud Harris, only child of T. W. Hamilton Harris.
2. Robert Patterson⁹.
3. Hamilton, Jr.⁹, m. Miss Nell ———.
4. Sarah Hamilton⁹, m. Samuel Hewlett.

Issue:

1. Florence¹⁰.
2. Sarah¹⁰.
3. Amelia¹⁰.
4. Claire¹⁰.
5. Florence⁹, m. ——— Newton.
6. Claire de Grafenried⁹, m. ———.
7. Mary Lou⁹, m. ———.
2. Mary Lou⁸, m. 1, Bowdre Phinizy; m. 2, Charles H. Phinizy.

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. Bowdre, Jr.⁹
2. Harriet Bowdre⁹, m. Samuel Warren Mays.

Issue :

1. Mary Lou¹⁰.
2. Bowdre Phinizy¹⁰.

Issue by 2nd marriage :

3. Mary Lou⁹.
4. Thomas Alexander⁷ (Sarah Sherwood⁸, Sarah Ann⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Aug. 14, 1823; d. unmarried Nov. 6, 1842, on St. Simon's Island.
5. Eugenia Emily⁷ (Sarah Sherwood⁸, Sarah Ann⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. April 26, 1826; d. Dec. 23, 1912; m. Nov. 4, 1844, Albin Pasteur Dearing of Athens.

Issue :

1. Thomas Hamilton⁸, b. July 21, 1848; d. Oct. 8, 1890; m. Dec. 29, 1869, Edith Goodwin, of S. C.

Issue :

1. Albin Eugene⁹, b. July 23, 1871; d. Mar. 17, 1913.
2. Munro Goodwin⁹, b. Feb. 1, 1873; m. Apr. 22, 1914, Julia Daniel.

Issue :

1. Edith Goodwin¹⁰, b. Apr. 26, 1915.
2. Munro Goodwin, Jr.¹⁰, b. Aug. 21, 1917.
3. Robert Daniel¹⁰, b. Feb. 1, 1919.
3. Frank Hamilton⁹, b. Oct. 30, 1874; m. 1, April, 1900, Pauline Heyward; m. 2, Matille ———.

Issue by 1st marriage :

1. Pauline Heyward¹⁰, b. Feb. 17, 1901.
2. Albin Pasteur¹⁰, b. Sept. 26, 1902.

Issue by 2nd marriage :

3. Frank Hamilton, Jr.¹⁰, b. Dec. 30, 1915.
4. Harry Timrod⁹, b. Aug. 6, 1877.
5. John Godfrey⁹, b. June 30, 1881; d. Jan. 6, 1883.
6. Katherine Graham⁹, b. May 9, 1890.
2. Sarah⁸, b. Jan. 31, 1851; d. Aug. 3, 1879; m. Judge Emory Speer.

Issue:

1. Eugenia Dearing⁹, b. Oct. 1870; m. Aug. 25, 1892, Judge William Aubrey, of San Antonio, Texas.

Issue:

1. Eugenia Dearing¹⁰, b. July 20, 1893.
2. Mary Gayle Aikin¹⁰, b. Sept., 1894.
3. William Aubrey, Jr.¹⁰, b. 1896.
2. Annie Middleton⁹, b. May 26, 1872; m. 1, John Howard Burr; m. 2, a Mr. Anderson.

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. John Howard, Jr.¹⁰, b. and d. in 1895.
2. Eleanor Speer¹⁰, b. Feb. 3, 1898.
3. Marion Sherwood⁹, b. May 11, 1874; m. May 10, 1903, Andrew Hasell Heyward.

Issue:

1. Emory Speer¹⁰, b. May 3, 1904.
2. Andrew Hasell¹⁰, Jr., b. July 14, 1905.
3. Eustice Willoughby Speer¹⁰, b. July 9, 1912.
4. Marion Speer¹⁰, b. Dec. 17, 1917.
4. Sallie Dearing⁹, b. May 4, 1876; m. March 10, 1900, Matt Howland Signor.

Issue:

1. Sally Dearing¹⁰, b. Feb. 24, 1901.
2. Eugenia Hamilton¹⁰, b. Apr. 9, 1912.
5. Lulie⁹, b. Sept. 26, 1877; m. Mar. 14, 1901, Samuel Forder Crecelius.

Issue:

1. Eleanor Speer¹⁰, b. Dec. 31, 1905.
2. Emory Speer¹⁰, b. July 19, 1907.
3. Samuel Forder, Jr.¹⁰, b. Feb. 9, 1910.
6. Emory⁹, b. 1879; d. 1879.
3. Marion Eugenia⁹, b. Mar. 18, 1853; m. Robert Brosier Lawrence of Louisiana.

Issue:

1. Eugenia Dearing⁹, b. Sept. 25, 1887.

2. Frances Effingham⁹, b. Jan. 5, 1890; d. Dec. 21, 1896.
3. Robert Brasher⁹, b. Nov. 4, 1891.
4. Albin⁸.
5. William Dearing⁸, m. Dec. 18, 1883, Helen McCoy of Baltimore.

Issue:

1. Robert McCoy⁹, b. Jan. 3, 1885; unmarried.
2. Louise Hamilton⁹, b. Aug. 30, 1887; m. Nov. 3, 1909, Thomas Campbell Myers.

Issue:

1. Louise Dearing¹⁰, b. Aug. 28, 1910, at Savannah.
2. Margaret Fairley¹⁰, b. Mar. 12, 1914, at Augusta.
3. Eugene Hamilton⁹, b. Oct. 6, 1889; d. Feb. 15, 1895.
4. Helen McCoy⁹, b. July 29, 1893.
6. John Alfred⁸, b. Apr. 26, 1866; d. Feb. 26, 1903; m. Miss Duke.

Issue:

1. Eugenia Hamilton⁹, b. June, 1897; d. 1918.
6. Virginia Frances⁷ (Sarah Sherwood⁶, Sarah Ann⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Oct. 12, 1829; d. Oct. 18, 1895; m. Nov. 4, 1851, Col. Montroville C. Fulton of Athens.

Issue:

1. Thomas Napier⁸, b. Jan. 22, 1855; m. 1, April 27, 1880, Lucy A. Bacon; m. 2, May 15, 1900, Anna Rebecca Strickland.

Issue:

1. Sarah Hamilton⁹, b. Apr. 19, 1901.
2. Henrietta Frances⁹, b. Mar. 15, 1904.
3. Thomas Napier⁹, b. Mar. 15, 1906.
2. Anne Eliza⁸, b. July 10, 1857; m. June 30, 1891, Prof. Mansfield T. Peed from Petersburg, Va.; lived Oxford, Ga.

Issue:

1. Virginia Hamilton^o, b. Feb. 1, 1893.
2. Eugenia Avary^o, b. Sept. 13, 1898.
3. Eugenia Dearing^o, b. Oct. 27, 1861; d. Feb. 14, 1918; m. July 28, 1898, Dr. Archer Avary.

Issue:

1. Archer, Jr.^o, b. Feb. 25, 1900.

9. Thomas^s (Abraham^t, Abraham^s, Peter^s, Peter^t), seventh son and ninth child, was born in Halifax, N. C., circa 1766. He was taken by his parents with them to Florida in 1769 and later about 1773 by his widowed mother to Georgia.

Thomas and his brother Batte lived with their mother until her death circa 1788, and in her will she divided her land between them.

Thomas planted on lands in Burke (now Jenkins) County not far from Herndon on the Central Georgia Railway owned (1886) by Wadley. He had large means and was of sterling worth. He represented Burke County in the State Legislature for the years 1811, 1813, 1814, 1815, 1816, 1821, and 1822. In 1826 he and others were commissioned by the Legislature to manage a lottery for the benefit of the County. He was three times married, first to Hannah Hadley, second to Cynthia Byrd, and third, to Mrs. Irwin.

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. Jane^o (Thomas^s, Abraham^t, Abraham^s, Peter^s, Peter^t), was b. 1802 in Burke County; m. Wright Murphee of the vicinity.

Issue:

1. August^s, was b. May 28, 1831; lived in Burke Co. on lands inherited from his parents. A farmer. He m. Elizabeth T. Jordan of Jefferson County; d. Dec. 29, 1883.

Issue:

1. Beatrice^s, m. John Wesley Sandiford.

Issue:

1. Orrie^o.
2. Alvin^o.
3. Ralph^o.

2. Robert M.^s, m. Lou Crossland, of Aikin, S. C.
3. James^s.
4. Sue^o, m. 1, Homer Smith; m. 2, ——— Freeman.
5. Mary^s, m. Barlow Smith (brother of Homer Smith)
6. John^s.
2. Margaret Jones⁷, m. John S. Byne of Burke Co. Resided in Hephzibah.

Issue:

1. J. Jordan^s, was b. in Burke Co.; resided (1886) on his father's farm in Burke.
2. Mamie F.^s, m. T. Houston and resided (1886) in Augusta, Ga.
3. Lulu L.^s
4. Maggie M.^s
5. Eddie H.^s
6. James M.^s

2. Abram^s (Thomas⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was b. in Burke County 1804, and lived near Ogeechee. A planter. Died there on his farm April 21, 1848.

3. Susan^s (Thomas⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was b. in Burke Co. and d. on farm near Bark Camp Church. She m. Charles A. Burton.

Issue:

1. Eliza⁷, m. Dr. William C. Musgrave of the vicinity.
2. Thomas J.⁷, m. Sarah Shewmake of Burke Co. Lived on his farm near village of Alexander in Burke until latter part of his life when he moved to Waynesboro and there d. in 1883.

Issue:

1. Hattie^s, d. in infancy.
2. Virgil^s, farmer Burke Co.; m. ——— Myers, and had issue.
3. Mary J.^s, m. Hugh Alexander. Issue.
4. Willie^s, m. Sarah Hinsdale; lives Augusta.
5. Susan^s, m. ——— Cates, Waynesboro.
6. Anna^s,

7. Sarah⁸, were living (1900) unmarried with their mother in Waynesboro.

Issue:

3. Julia⁷, m. William D. Bowen of Augusta.

Issue:

1. Burton⁸, d. in infancy.
2. Charles⁸, living (1900) in Augusta.
3. Guy⁸, living (1900) in Savannah.
4. Walter⁸, living (1900) in Augusta.
4. Sarah⁷, was residing unmarried (1886) at the former home of her mother with her brother Robert H.
5. Hannah Elizabeth⁷, was b. in Burke Co.; d. Nov. 15, 1880, in Burke Co.; never married.
6. James⁷, was killed in the Confederate service at Antietam while attempting to rescue his wounded colonel (William Holmes) from the hands of the enemy. Never married.
7. Robert H.⁷ When approaching manhood he enlisted in the Confederate service and fought to the close of the war, making a faithful soldier. He was a farmer, occupying the old homestead of his mother. He m. 1, Fannie Malone (his kinswoman, a descendant of William); upon her death he m. 2, Annie McLaughlin; upon her death he m. 3, Charlotte Pepper; upon her death he m. 4, Hattie Gresham.

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. Musgrove⁸.
8. Charles⁷, entered the Confederate service and d. on the retreat from Atlanta; 16 years old.

Issue by 2nd marriage:

4. Mary Ann⁸ (Thomas⁵, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was b. Nov. 1, 1814, in Burke County; m. James Madison Reynolds of the same county (b. in Ga., 1809, entered Univ. of Ga., class of 1826, but did not graduate. Lived some time in Carrolton, Ga. Planter in Burke Co. Member of Ga. Legislature; State Senator. Major in Georgia State Troops; d. 1878). She resided either in Burke on the farm or else in Richmond County at the summer seat until 1870, when she

moved to Thomasville, Ga., where she died March 10, 1884.

Issue:

1. Robert Augustus⁷, was b. 1835; d. 1867 near Savannah, Ga.; m. Laura Mongin of Richmond County; a farmer; Lieut. in Cobb's Legion Cavalry, C. S. A.; wounded at Gettysburg; served under Wade Hampton. Non-graduate of class of 1856, Univ. of Ga. Elected 1867 principal of Chatham Academy, Savannah, Ga.

Issue:

1. Mary Eugenia⁸, living (1900) in Emanuel Co.
2. Robert Percival⁸, d. in infancy.
2. Jones⁷, b. on the farm in Burke County, where he was living (1886), a widower. He m. Rosa V. Anderson of that vicinity.

Issue:

1. James⁸,
2. Foster⁸,
3. Bartow⁸,
4. Joseph⁸.
3. John William⁷, b. and lived in Burke Co.; later (1886) resided near Augusta, Ga.; a farmer and also a surveyor. Served under Lee with the Burke Sharp Shooters, the first company that left the county; was wounded at Malvern Hill. He m. Mary Lou Shewmake of Burke Co., sister to wife of his cousin Thomas J. Burton.

Issue:

1. Julian Hyser⁸, was living (1900) in Texas.
2. Joseph⁸, a lawyer in Augusta.
3. Carrie Louise⁸, m. Robin Brinson of Lawtonville; a planter.
4. Lila⁸.
4. Eugenia Hyser⁷, m. 1870 Benjamin Green Rushin, of S. C.; lived in Thomasville and later in Hephzibah.

Issue:

1. Robert Ulyssus⁸, d. in infancy.
2. Susan May⁸, b. June 4, 1879.
3. Benjamin⁸, d. in infancy.
4. Lila Eugenia⁸, b. Feb. 19, 1892.

5. Eliza Jane⁷, m. ——— Jones.

Issue:

1. Franz^s,
2. Annie^s.

5. Seaborn Augustus^s (Thomas^s, Abraham⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was b. March 17, 1818, in Burke Co., and d. Apr. 26, 1856. Seaborn Augustus (called by latter name) took his A. B. at Yale, in 1838; traveled extensively 1843-5; m. Sept. 30, 1847, Mathilda M. Law of New Haven, Conn. (dau. of Christopher Law); a planter of large wealth; d. at Ellerslie, Burke County, April 26, 1856; his widow lives near Hephzibah, Ga.

Issue:

1. Mary⁷, m. March, 1872, William A. Chew of Augusta, Ga. (d. c. 1903); she d. March 6, 1906.

Issue:

1. Benjamin A.^s
2. Hull S.^s
3. Ruth^s, m. ——— Le Cato.
2. Thomas Law⁷, died at his mother's residence near Hephzibah (1885); was never married.
3. Eliza ("Ida")⁷, m. Philip Jones of Burke County (not related).

Issue:

1. George^s,
2. Seaborn^s,
3. Sydney Renfrue^s,
4. Ruth^s.
4. Seaborn Augustus⁷, d. at his mother's residence near Hephzibah 188—. Seaborn was peculiarly kind and gentle in his manner; never married; was lame from early childhood.

Henry⁴ (Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), was born in Bristol Parish, probably in Prince George County, Virginia, January 9, 1727/8. About 1743 his father moved to Amelia* County and settled on Sweathouse Creek. Here Henry grew to manhood

and lived apparently until about 1770. About 1760, Henry married a kinswoman Keziah Jones.

As nearly as can be told, Henry moved from Amelia to Georgia about 1770 in company with his brother William and his wife's mother's family. His wife's people settled, apparently, in Richmond County, but Henry first settled in Burke County (then St. George's Parish) on the west side of Buckhead Creek near Hollinger's bridge (now in Jenkins County). He possessed also land in the fork of Rocky and Buckhead Creek owned (1923) by his great great grandson, George P. Kilpatrick. Among other activities he planted indigo.

For a short while after the Revolution, Henry resided in South Carolina. Later he settled a place in Richmond County, Georgia, on the waters of Spirit Creek and the Savannah river. This place he called Mt. Prospect. It is still owned by his descendants.

Henry was well to do. His tax returns for 1789 included in addition to the 2178 acres held in South Carolina, 2400 acres in Burke County and 700 in Richmond, together with 32 slaves (H. S. J. papers). The next year he had added 150 acres of land, but had reduced the number of slaves to 27, having meanwhile given to each of his sons four slaves.

In 1800 he returned for taxation 2685 acres in Burke and 1165 in Richmond, while his slaves had been still further reduced to 16 (H. S. J. papers). In his will dated September 26, 1802, he devised 4688 acres and 36 slaves. The apparent discrepancy is almost certainly due to the fact that he had long before his death begun informally to apportion his property among his descendants.

In public matters, Henry was active. On April 12, 1773, he was appointed captain in the regiment under Colonel James Jackson, recruited apparently as a protection against the Indians. As the Revolution approached, he showed himself ardent in the patriotic cause. He was one of two representatives sent from St. George's Parish to the Provincial Congress meeting in Savannah August 10, 1774, in which resolutions were passed protesting against blockading the port of Boston and

against taxation without representation, a committee being appointed to correspond with other committees throughout the several Colonies. A considerable number of citizens of the Parish drew up a remonstrance against this action as reflecting "very improperly upon our King and the Parliament." It is in connection, clear that the remonstrants objected to the part the St. George representatives had taken. Again in 1775 Henry was one of eight to represent St. George's Parish in a second Provincial Congress meeting in Savannah, January and July of that year. On January 23, he was one of the forty-five deputies to sign the non-importation, non-consumption, and non-exportation agreement adopted by the Congress five days before.

On July 2, 1776, he was appointed by Committee of Safety, along with others, to serve as magistrate for lower districts of St. George's Parish. On July 6, 1780, his name appears as "Henry Jones St. George's Parish Rebel Colonel" on a list of those disqualified, etc., for participation in the rebellion against the King. In 1781 (August 18) he was reappointed magistrate for Burke County. In July of 1783 he resigned by letter from the Georgia House of Representatives to which he had been elected as representative from Burke County. The grounds for his resignation are not stated but possibly because he had removed already to South Carolina. This ends Henry's public career.

Henry (usually called "Hal") was tall and rather above medium size. He was evidently a man of education and character. His handwriting and composition, of which several specimens are extant, indicate an education well above, possibly much above, the ordinary of his times.

He died about April 1, 1803, apparently in Burke County, probably in the home of one of his daughters. Henry's wife Keziah died apparently after June 1789 and before November 1796.

Issue: 1, Sarah^s; 2, Mary^s; 3, Henry^s; 4, Thomas^s (b. July 26, 1769, d. unmarried Nov. 3, 1796); 5, Margaret^s; 6, Daniel^s (b. Feb. 11, 1775, d. unmarried).

It may be of interest to see some of the papers left by Henry Jones. There are here given a tailor's bill of 1773, and an autograph letter (apparently never sent).

Henry Jones Esq

To William Rhony Dr

1773

	1 Yard of Buckram.....	2.	0
Feb ^r 2 ^d	To Making a Suit of Cloathes.....	£1.	5. 0
May 4 th	To Making A p ^r of Breeches.....	4.	0
July 6 th	Buttons		9
	Make g A p ^r Ditto & Buttons.....	4.	9
		<hr/>	
	Credit	£1.	16. 0
	By Cash in part		15. 0
		<hr/>	
	Ballance Due W. R.	£1.	1. 6

Recd. the above in full of all Demands
(signed) WILLIAM RHONEY

Richmond County
24th February 1791

Sir

You will to remember that my brother in law the late M^r Daniel Jones bought of your Father three tracts of Land contiguous to each other on Savannah River joining to Town Creek; which Land was purchased for me, & for which I have your Father's Receipt for the consideration Money & his Bond to make Titles. The lands above mentioned were originally taken up by Strobel, one Tract; the other two Tracts were taken up on a warrant of Gascoin & Certified to your Father & Jasper Akeman. I have in my possession the Plat and Grant of Strobel's Land & the Sheriff's Titles for it; but I have not the conveyances from Gascoin to your Father & Jasper Akeman, nor from Jasper Akeman to your Father, neither does there appear on Record any conveyance from these last mentioned Persons to your Father;

Wherefore Sir as you are the person in whose possession the papers of your late Father are; I should thank you kindly to furnish me with those conveyances, that I may have them Recorded; as they will be of Service to me (not only as Title Deeds; but to ascertain the limits of the Land) and of no detriment to your Interests.

From the Character you have always supported in this County, as a man of Honor & Integrity, I am inclined to hope, that so reasonable a request will meet with your approbation, as in considering the Subject and my situation, you will find it founded in Justice & Equity.

I am
Sir
your Humble &
obedient Servant

HENRY JONES

Mr David Zubly

Issue:

1. Sarah^s, b. Dec. 5, 1761, apparently in Amelia county, Va.; m. James Jones, her first cousin.
2. Mary^s, b. Feb. 9, 1764, apparently in Amelia county, Va.; m. Batte Jones, her first cousin.
3. Henry^s, was born September 24, 1766, presumably on Sweathouse Creek, Amelia county, Va.; m. about 1797 Mrs. Fannie Jones (née Miller) widow of his Uncle Robert. He lived in Richmond County, Georgia, on the waters of Spirit Creek and the Savannah river at a place he named Mt. Airy in sight of his father's home, Mt. Prospect. He died in 1802. She died in 1827.

Issue:

1. Wyatt^s, d. before September, 1802.
2. Amelia^s, m. 1, ——— Ware (he d. within a few months); m. 2, David Dickinson. They lived on her place inherited from her father.

Issue:

1. Fannie⁷, m. Charles Greiner. Issue: One daughter who m. Cobb Walker and d. without issue.
 2. Robert⁷, m. Anna La Taste; was living (1874) in Richmond County, without issue.
 3. Anna⁷, m. Barney Greiner. Was (1874) residing in Richmond County on Savannah River. He was a farmer; d. Oct. 1886. Issue: 1, John D.⁸; 2, Mary A.⁸; 3, Edward W.⁸; 4, Lila A.⁸; 5, Anna L.⁸
 4. Wyatt⁷.
 5. Henry⁷, m. Anna V. Walker. In 1874 was residing in Richmond County. Issue: 1, Jennie A.⁸; 2, Fannie L.⁸; 3, Corinne G.⁸; 4, Reuben H.⁸; 5, Daisy D.⁸; 6, Edna E.⁸ 7, Willard E.⁸
 6. Edward⁷.
4. Thomas⁵ (Henry⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. July 26, 1769. Lived with his father all his life. When about 25 years old Thomas killed himself by cutting his throat with a small pocket knife. The cause was disappointment in love on account of Lucy Miller, sister of his brother Henry's wife. Lucy lived on Beach Island, South Carolina. Thomas was a large muscular man, with a violent temper.
5. Margaret⁵ (Henry⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Dec. 30, 1772, probably in Burke County, Ga. (then St. George's Parish). She m. 1, Capt. John Evans of Burke County; m. 2, Dr. Job S. Barney of Philadelphia. She was called Peggy. She lived during latter portion of her life in Richmond County and was buried at her home place owned (1874) by Thomas Atkinson.
- Issue (1 and 2 by 1st marriage, 3 by 2d marriage):
1. Daniel⁶, lived in Burke County on the waters of McBean Creek on lands owned (1874) by estate of S. B. Clark, estate of Elisha Allen, estate of Frank Allen, etc. Was a farmer; m. Anna Greene.

Issue:

1. Jeannette⁷, m. Elisha Anderson Allen, who lived in Burke County on McBean Creek. He d. before 1874, she after that date.

Issue:

1. Robert H.⁸, m. Fannie Buckmaster.
2. Elisha Anderson, Jr.⁸, m. 1, Flora Cotchett; m. 2, Pauline Buckmaster.
3. Anna⁸.
4. D. Richard⁸, m. Mary L. Allen (daughter of James Allen).
5. Margaret⁸.
6. Jeannette⁸.
2. Julia⁷, m. 1, Dr. Hamilton of Burke; m. 2, John P. Greiner (her aunt Anna's widower) (see p. 157); lived in Burke County, on waters of McBean Creek; d. Dec. 31, 1895.

Issue:

1. Fannie⁸;
2. Helen⁸;
3. Eugene⁸;
4. George⁸;
5. Alice⁸;
6. Daniel⁸;
7. Peter⁸;
8. Robert⁸;
9. Maud⁸.
3. Anna⁷, m. Frank Allen; d. before 1874.

Issue:

1. Marion⁸;
2. Wirt⁸;
3. Pauline⁸;
4. Anna⁸;
5. Robert⁸.
4. Fannie⁷, m. Charles E. Nesbit; lived in Burke Co.; d. 1879.

Issue:

1. Laura⁸;
2. Virginia⁸;
3. Daniel⁸;
4. Mamie⁸.

2. Richard⁶, d. unmarried in middle life.

Issue by 2nd marriage:

3. Anna⁶, m. John P. Greiner (on her death he m. Julia Evans.

Issue:

1. Mary⁷, m. Edward Robinson of Philadelphia; d. 1872.

Issue:

1. Anna⁸, b. in Philadelphia; m. Edmond Seymore of Virginia; d. 1883.

Issue:

1. Bailey⁹;
2. William Percival⁹.
2. William⁸, b. in Philadelphia; m. Elizabeth Smith of Virginia.

Issue:

One child, William, Jr.⁹, was living (1892) in Northampton Co., Va.

3. Percival⁸, was living (1892) unmarried in Ohio.

6. Daniel⁶ (Henry⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹) b. Feb. 11, 1775, apparently in St. George's Parish; lived with his father and d. at the residence of the latter, Mt. Prospect, when about twenty-one years of age; unmarried.

William⁴ (Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹) was born in Prince George County, February 17, 1730/1. He removed with his parents about 1743 to Amelia County and grew to manhood, we may suppose, with the family on Sweathouse Creek. He married Jemimah Jones, a sister of his brother Henry's wife and a kinswoman. Apparently William lived in Amelia at least until 1763. It appears that he moved soon thereafter to Dinwiddie County, Virginia. About 1770, it is supposed, Wil-

liam along with his brother Henry and other kinsmen of the name of Jones and Evans moved to Georgia and settled in St. George Parish (later Burke County).

In 1772-3 William was a member of the Lower House of the Georgia Assembly, for the Parish of St. George, but leaving the colony for a stay of some months, his seat was declared vacant.

William was a farmer and mill-owner. He accumulated considerable wealth in lands and slaves. He was muscular and bony, of a dark complexion. He died in 1796 on his farm.

Issue: 1, William⁵; 2, Thomas⁵, 3, Mary⁵; 4, Philip⁵ (d. unmarried circa 1804).

1. William⁵ (William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), m. 1, ——— Evans (daughter of Richard Evans who had moved from Virginia in company with William's father, and to whom the family was already related by inter-marriage before leaving Virginia); m. 2, Margaret Evans, sister of his first wife.

Issue (1-4 by 1st marriage, 5 by 2d marriage):

1. Nancy⁶, m. 1, Samuel Bugg, nephew of Sherwood Bugg; m. 2, Alexander Kennedy, no issue; lived near present village of Hephzibah; d. at the home of her daughter Loneza about 1869.

Issue:

1. William⁷, b. on his father's farm one mile from Hephzibah; d. at his home in Richmond County, Ga., 1890; never married; taught school.
2. Elizabeth⁷, m. Alexander McLachlan; resided in Macon, Ga.

Issue:

1. Alexander⁸;
2. Louisa⁸;
3. Emma⁸.
3. Loneza⁷, m. 1, ——— Holcomb, no issue; m. 2, John D. Cook and in 1892 was residing in Burke Co.

Issue:

1. Elizabeth^s;
 2. Ann^s;
 3. Royster^s;
 4. Thomas^s;
 5. Mary^s;
 6. Sarah^s;
 7. Lemala^s.
4. Robert⁷, m. Caroline Rhodes; d. June, 1892.

Issue:

1. Samuel^s;
 2. Mary M.^s;
 3. William J.^s;
 4. Moses P. G.^s;
 5. Lizzie^s, (m. ——— Sanders);
 6. Alexander H. S.^s (member North Ga. Conf. M. E. Church, South);
 7. Louise E.^s, never married (See Clark, *A Lost Arcadia*, p. 44).
2. Martha⁶ (William⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. in Burke Co.; m. Isaac Walker; lived in Morgan County, Ga.

Issue:

1. Cornelia⁷, m. Thomas J. Burney of Madison.

Issue:

1. John Walker^s, m. Fannie ———.

Issue:

1. John⁹, m. and d. childless in Texas.
2. William^s, m. Mary Shubert.

Issue:

1. Ethel⁹;
 2. Claude⁹;
 3. John⁹;
 4. Louise⁹;
 5. William⁹.
2. Amarintha⁷, b. in Morgan County; m. Augustas Reece.

Issue:

1. Isaac⁸, m. Elizabeth Burney.

Issue:

1. Julia⁹ (m. ——— Alfriend of Sparta, 1895);
2. Amarintha⁹ (m. Sherwood Rosser, July, 1896);
3. Burney⁹ (lived in Madison, Ga.).
2. Augustus⁸, lived in Hancock County, Ga.
3. Martha⁸.
4. Seaborn⁸, lawyer, judge, member of Congress; lived Sparta, Ga.; m. Fannie Lane. Non-grad. of class 1869, Univ. of Ga.

Issue:

1. Augustus⁹ (engineer in South Africa);
2. Mary Lou⁹ (m. ——— Inman of Atlanta).
5. Thomas⁸.
6. Eula⁸, m. Callaway Durham.

Issue:

1. Hill⁹;
2. Amarintha⁹.

3. Seaborn⁷, m. Lucy Finney.

Issue:

1. Isaac⁸;
2. Littleton Harwell⁸, m. 1, Elle Carswell (see p. —); m. 2, Kate Wicher; m. 3, ———;
3. Amarintha Reese⁸;
4. Evans Lawrence⁸;
5. William Legare⁸;
6. Mineretta⁸, m. James Reed of Thomas-
ton.

Issue:

1. Walker⁹;

2. Edmund^o;
3. Olivia^o.
7. John^s.
8. Alva^s.
3. Margaret^s (William^s, William^t, Abraham^s, Peter^s, Peter^t), b. in Burke County, Ga.; m. Lancelot Johnson of Madison, Ga.

Issue:

1. Mary^t, b. in Morgan County; m. John Daniel; lived in Green County, Ga.

Issue:

1. Porter^s.
2. Lancelot^t, b. in Morgan County; m. ——— Lumpkin.
3. William^t, b. in Morgan County, Ga.
4. Woodford^t, b. in Morgan County, Ga.; m. Susan Young; d. 1874.
5. Calvin^t, b. in Morgan County; m. Mary Reed; d. before 1874.
6. Elizabeth^t, b. in Morgan County, Ga.; m. Antoine Poulaine of Augusta, Ga.

Issue:

1. Thomas^s;
2. Antoine^s;
3. Mary Lou^s;
4. Woodford^s;
5. Lancelot^s;
6. Susan^s;
7. Elizabeth^s.
7. Julian^t, b. in Morgan County; was drowned in a fish pond near Greensboro, Ga., before 1874.
4. Thomas^s (William^s, William^t, Abraham^s, Peter^s, Peter^t), b. in Burke County; died unmarried in Augusta, Ga.
5. Eliza^s (William^s, William^t, Abraham^s, Peter^s, Peter^t), b. in Burke County; m. Augustus H. Anderson; died without issue. (He subsequently m.

Sarah Jones, daughter of still another William Jones.

2. Thomas⁵ (William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. probably in Virginia; m. Jemimah Evans (his cousin, and sister to the two wives of his brother William as above, also sister to Mordicai, Richard and Daniel Evans. He resided in Burke County between Briar and McBean Creeks, near his father.

Issue:

1. Martha⁶, b. in Burke County, Ga.; m. James Polhill of Burke Co. (son of Rev. Thomas P. and brother of Rev. Joseph Polhill). They lived in Burke County on public road from Augusta to Waynesboro, near Walker's Bridge.

Issue:

1. Mary⁷, b. in Burke County; m. James O. Jelks; lived in Hawkinsville, Ga.

Issue:

1. Dr. Edwin A.⁸, m. 1, Constance Waddell; lived in 1892 in Quitman, Ga.; m. 2, ——— St. Clair. (No issue recorded).

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. Josie⁹;
2. Edwin⁹.

2. James Oliver⁸, b. in 1842; m. 1, Elizabeth Charlotte Phillips (the Phillips came to Ga. from Va.); m. 2, Mattie Way (the third cousin of his first wife).

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. Exum Nathaniel⁹, m. 1, Bessie Coats; m. 2, Attie Moore (dau. of Dr. K. P. Moore, of Macon, Ga.); lived in Macon but later in Pompano, Fla.

Issue:

1. Edward¹⁰;
2. James¹⁰;
3. Oliver¹⁰.
2. Mary⁸, b. Sept. 26, 1865, in Hawkinsville, Ga.; m. 1, Dec. 5, 1883, Robert Gallaton Lewis of Hawkinsville (son of John Falton Lewis of Dooley Co., Ga.; d. June 20, 1892); m. 2, Nov. 7, 1893, Edgar Young Mallory of Macon, Ga., where they now live.

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. Elijah Nathaniel¹⁰, b. May 11, 1885, at Hawkinsville, Ga.; m. Dec. 12, 1906, Miss Johnnie Matteu Logan of Macon, Ga. (daughter of John Logan and Tero Callaway of Macon); he d. Nov. 29, 1918. (His widow m. Sept. 28, 1922, his cousin, Julian S. Lewis of Atlanta. They live in Macon, Ga.).

Issue:

1. Nathaniel Logan¹¹, b. Feb. 20, 1908; lives with his mother in Macon, Ga.
2. Martha Lavinia¹⁰, b. Dec. 16, 1887, at Hawkinsville, Ga.; m. Mar. 31, 1917, William Frederick Kaderly of Macon, Ga.; living (1923) Charlotte, N. C.

Issue:

1. Wm. Frederick, Jr.¹¹, b. July 21, 1918, at Macon, Ga.

2. Nathaniel Lewisⁿ, b.
July 26, 1920, at Char-
lotte, N. C.
3. Martha Maryⁿ, b. —
at Charlotte, N. C.
3. Mary Jelks¹⁰ ("Jelksie") b.
Feb. 14, 1891, at Hawkins-
ville, Ga.; living (1923)
with her mother at Macon,
Ga.

Issue by 2nd marriage:

4. Blanche Roberta¹⁰, m. Nov.
11, 1918, at Macon, Ga.,
Rev. Walter Pope Binns;
Living (1923) at Moultrie,
Ga.
3. Thomas Moseley⁹, m. — Payne.
Issue:
1. Annie¹⁰;
2. ———.
4. James Oliver⁹, d. at age of 21; un-
married.
5. Charles Mallory⁹, d. at age of one
year.

Issue by 2nd marriage:

6. Leonora Parsons⁹, living (1923)
in Macon, Ga., with her mother.
7. Anna⁹, m. 1, ——— McKenzie;
m. 2, Will L. McKenzie, of Mont-
zuma, Ga. (uncle of her first hus-
band).
Issue:
1. Clovis Hightower¹⁰.
3. Joseph⁸ (Mary⁷, Martha⁶, Thomas⁵, Wil-
liam⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹) b. in
1844; m. 1, ——— Stapler; m. 2, ———
Oliver; m. 3, Mrs. Elmore (no issue 3rd
marriage); lived in Macon.

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. Allie^o, m. ——— Blalock.

Issue:

1. Edwin¹⁰;
2. Parvin¹⁰.

Issue by 2nd marriage:

2. Kibbe^o, m. ——— McDonald. No issue.
3. Katie^o, m. ——— Ernest.
 1. Joseph¹⁰.
4. Lizzie^o;
5. Sallie^o;
6. John^o;
7. Lathrop^o;
8. James^o;
9. Lena^o.
4. Nathaniel P.^s, M. D.; m. 1, ——— Lamkin; m. 2, ——— Pate; lived in Hawkinsville, Ga.

Issue by 1st marriage:

1. Cathilne^o;
2. Lampkin^o;
3. Lilly^o;
4. Needham^o;
5. Mary^o;
6. Maud^o;
7. Ruth^o.
5. Needham W.^o, m. Mary Boseman; d. before 1892.

Issue:

1. Augustas^o;
2. Florida^o.
6. William A.^s, m. ——— Jordan; lived in 1892 in Hawkinsville, Ga.

Issue:

1. George^o;
2. William^o;

3. Virginia⁹;
4. _____⁹.
7. Virginia⁸, m. ——— Holloman.
Issue:
 1. Emma⁹;
 2. Mary Lou⁹;
 3. Virginia⁹;
 4. William⁹.
2. Augustus⁷ (Martha⁶, Thomas⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. in Burke County, Ga.; m. Virginia Davis (née Bracewell) his cousin, see p. —. No issue.
3. John⁷ (Martha⁶, Thomas⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), m. Margaret Pickett. Lived in Hawkinsville; d. 1892.
 1. Lucius Ellis⁸, b. 1864; m. Ada Brown.
 2. John Carter⁸, b. 1865; m. Rose Vaughn.
 3. Emmie⁸, b. 1867; m. John Woodward, of Cordele.
 5. Augustus Jones⁸, b. 1872; m. Emmie McCormick, merchant, Hawkinsville.
 6. James William⁸, b. 1874; was living (1899) in Hawkinsville.
 7. Thomas Goldwire⁸, b. 1877; m. ——— Park; lives La Grange, Ga.
 8. Edwin Jelks⁸, b. 1882.
4. Martha⁷ (Martha⁶, Thomas⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), m. W. L. A. Ellis. Issue.
5. James⁷ (Martha⁶, Thomas⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), m. Sarah Ann Bracewell, (see p. —). Lived in Belleville, Fla. Issue (not in order):

Thomas⁸, m. ———, lives Jasper, Fla. Sheriff.

Joseph⁸, m. Victoria Bohannon; lives Hawkinsville, Ga.; farmer.

Issue:

1. Ethel⁹.

James⁸, m. Emma Dixon. Orange dealer,
Oviedo, Fla. Issue.

George⁸, Belleville, Fla. Farmer.

Lucy⁸, m. ——— Perry; d. circa 1896.
Issue.

2. Margaret⁸ (Thomas⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter²,
Peter¹), m. John Hale, of Augusta, Ga.

Issue:

1. Emma⁷.

3. Pamela⁸ (Thomas⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter²,
Peter¹), m. Burrell W. Bracewell.

Issue:

1. Virginia⁷, m. 1, ——— Davis; m. 2, Augustus
Polhill (her cousin.) No issue.

3. Mary⁵ (William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. in Vir-
ginia; m. Col. Daniel Evans, of Burke County, Ga.
(Colonel of Burke County Militia, brother to the two
wives of her brother William, and to the wife of her
brother Thomas); they lived on the north side of Briar
Creek, Burke Co., Ga., on land afterwards owned in 1874
by A. W. Wiggins. (Clark, *A Lost Arcadia*, p. 160).

Issue:

1. Martha J.⁶ (Mary⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter²,
Peter¹), m. Ruben Walker, of Richmond County,
Ga., and resided on lands owned (1892) by her
daughter, Mrs. Martha Clark. He d. 1820 (alt. 32).
She d. at the home of her daughter Martha in
Brothersville about 1872. (See Clark, *A Lost Ar-
cadia*, p. 11).

Issue:

1. Celestia V.⁷ (Martha⁶, Mary⁵, William⁴, Abra-
ham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Richmond County,
Ga.; m. Edward R. Carswell, of Jefferson
County, Ga.

Issue:

1. Ella^s, m. ——— Pitts.
2. Martha^s, b. in Jefferson County, Ga.; m. James C. Hudson; d. on farm two miles below Stellaville.

Issue:

1. Edward^o (in 1892 living in Louisville, Ga.)
3. Reuben^s, general, judge; m. Belle Stokes.

Issue:

1. Maggie^o,
2. Isabella^o,
3. Edward^o,
4. Reuben^o.
4. Cornelia^s, m. George Hudson; lived (1892) in Louisville, Ga.

Issue:

1. Charles^o,
2. Virginia^o.
5. Mary^s, m. ——— Lester.

Issue:

1. Cornelia^o,
2. Ida^o,
3. Robert^o.
2. Alexander C.^r (Martha^s, Mary^s, William^s, Abraham^s, Peter^s, Peter¹), m. 1, Mrs. Virginia Hughes (relict of Dr. Edward Hughes, née Anderson); m. 2, Mary Louise Stafford; lived in Richmond County. (See *A Lost Arcadia*, pp. 12, 146).

Issue (1-5, by 1st marriage; 6, by 2d marriage):

1. William Evans Walker^s, m. Sarah Eleanora Evans.

Issue:

1. Curran E.^o,
2. Lila M.^o,
3. Marie V.^o,

4. Ethel⁹, m. Wayland Wright.

Issue:

1. Ethel Walker¹⁰.

2. Anna V.⁸,

3. H. Cobb⁸, m. ——— Greiner. No issue.

4. Reuben⁸,

5. Charles J.⁸,

6. Agnes⁸, m. Dr. Jim Wright, of Augusta, Ga.; d. when quite young leaving one child:

Elsie⁹.

3. Martha Rebecca⁷ (Martha⁶, Mary⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. Feb. 26, 1812; d. Feb. 1, 1865; m. Nov. 16, 1837, Dr. Samuel B. Clark. Lived in Brotherville, Richmond County. (See *A Lost Arcadia*, pp. 81, 153).

Issue:

1. C. Edward⁸, b. Oct. 31, 1838; m. Feb. 27, 1868, Martha B. Allen (daughter of Rev. Jas. Allen).

2. William H.⁸, b. May 14, 1840; d. unmarried March 29, 1867.

3. Walter A.⁸, b. March 5, 1842; m. Sarah E. Reney. Author of *A Lost Arcadia*.

4. Samuel R.⁸, b. Feb. 15, 1844; m. Nov. 27, 1873, Evelina L. Allen (sister of Martha Allen).

5. M. Eugenia⁸, b. Feb. 9, 1846; m. Feb. 27, 1868, George W. Hughes.

Issue:

1. Anna Willie⁹, m. Henry S. Jones

2. Mary Ella⁹.

6. Mary Anna⁸, b. Jan. 21, 1846; d. Sept. 5, 1864.

7. C. Edwina⁸, b. May 7, 1850; m. Oct. 18, 1893, Dr. W. H. Baxley.

8. Ella G.⁸, b. Sept. 2, 1855.

2. Richard⁶ (Mary⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), d. young, unmarried.
3. John⁶ (Mary⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), d. young, unmarried.
4. Daniel⁶ (Mary⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. ———; m. Louisa Thompson.

Issue:

Henry⁷; Martha⁷; Charles⁷; William⁷; Daniel⁷; Janet (Jeannette)⁷.

5. William⁶, (Mary⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), b. in Burke County, not far from Story's Mill; m. Mahala Wiggins; lived in Mount Enon, later in Brothersville. (Clark, *A Lost Arcadia*, p. 160).

Issue:

Leonidas⁷; M. Sophronia⁷; Floyd⁷ (d. in Confederate Service); Sarah Eleonora⁷, m. William Evans Walker; Claudia, m. Floyd Crockett.

Issue:

Mary Ella⁸, m. Wesley I. Kimbrough, of Putnam County. Issue: Mary Ella⁹. Edgar⁸, m. Lila Greiner; Florrie⁸, m. Barney Myer. Issue: Hattie⁹. Eula⁸; Virginia⁸.

6. Robert H.⁶ (Mary⁵, William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), m. Elizabeth Murphy.

Issue:

1. Marcus⁷, m. Emeline Palmer. Issue: Samuel⁸; Jones⁸; Elizabeth⁸.

2. Mary⁷, m. 1, Wm. T. Malvin; m. 2, John H. Rhodes. Issue:

Fannie⁸, m. Robert Burton.

4. Philip⁵ (William⁴, Abraham³, Peter², Peter¹), d. unmarried circa 1804.

CHAPTER VI

Peter³ (Peter², Peter¹) Jones, the second son of Captain Peter Jones and Mary (Batte) his wife, was born about 1691; was married to Dorothy, the daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth (Stratton) Chamberlayne of Henrico County, about the year 1727, since their first child was born in 1728.

His father left him the "remainder of the land I live on, excepting that to my son Abraham, and my wife Mary to abide on the same during her natural life." After the death of his father, his brother Abraham executed a deed to him for about 140 acres of land as his father had failed to add the clause "to him and his heirs forever" but Abraham failed to mention a monetary consideration which lead Gen. Joseph Jones to try to recover the land in the period from 1796 to 1812 when he stated that Mr. Leigh his attorney decided the deed binding. The land lay on Brickhouse Run and was conveyed by Peter Jones to Wm. Pride.

29 June 1726 the Vestry of Bristol Parish appointed Peter Jones and his brother William to count the tobacco plants in the upper precinct.

27 July 1727, Peter and Abraham Jones were appointed to procession the land from Lieutenant Run to the Indian Town Run including Rhowick. (Bristol Parish Register). This was customary every four years as a settlement of boundry lines and was invariably done at the order of the vestry of each parish.

In the year 1728 Peter Jones was elected a member of the vestry of Bristol Parish and served in that capacity until his removal to Amelia County in the year 1747, which proves him one of the vestry who served at the time that old Blandford Church was erected on Wells Hill, Petersburg, in 1737.

Col. William Byrd in his History of the Dividing Line states that among the men employed by Virginia to run the Line between that Colony and North Carolina were Peter Jones on the first expedition and Peter and Abraham Jones on the sec-

ond one. In his "Journey to Eden" he states that he stopped at Major Munford's preparing to start on his trip; that at about 9 o'clock on September 12, 1733 "my old friend and fellow traveller Peter Jones came completely accoutered." On page 9, September 1733—"When we got home we laid the foundation of two large Citys. One at Shoccos to be called Richmond, and the other at the Point of Appamattuck River to be named Petersburg. The truth of it is, these two places being the uppermost Landing of the James and Appamattox Rivers, are naturally intended as Marts, where the traffick of the Outer Inhabitants must Center. Thus we did not build Castles only, but also Citys in the Air." "My Company consisted of Four Gentlemen (Namely Major Mayo, Major Munford, Mr. Banister and Mr. Jones)." After having described a great part of the journey he speaks of having crossed Peters Creek and in two miles Jones Creek between which was a good breadth of Low Grounds with which Mr. Jones was tempted tho he shook his head at the distance. Near this spot were found some traces of the boundry line laid out some years before. While near Casquade Creek "Peter Jones had a smart fit of ague which shook him severely tho he bore it like a man, but the small Major had a small fever and bore it like a child." On October 5th, "Our invalaids found themselves in travelling condition and began to conceive hopes of returning home and dying in their own beds. A rain had the effect of a cold bath upon our sick men and drove away their distemper or rather changed it into a Canine appetite that devoured all before it." The returning party began to disperse, Major Mayo leaving them at Major Embry's on Nottoway, Major Munford and Peter Jones at Saponi Chapel, Col. Byrd and Mr. Banister to the latter's home on Hatchers Run. The entire trip from Westover to the Western boundry of "Eden" 212 miles.

On September 28th, 1728, Peter Jones, minor, had a grant of 587 acres of land beginning at the corner of his old tract and on August 9th, 1735, he had another for 2021 acres lying on the lower side of Deep Creek at the corner of Richard Jones Jr. on Spinners Branch at his own line. (Virginia Land Grants, Register Land Office).

There have been some questions raised as to who Dorothy, the wife of Major Peter Jones, was; but the older members of my own family knew that she was a Chamberlayne, and the following proves it; December 13, 1736, Peter Jones and Dorothy his wife, Henry Batte and Elizabeth his wife, were granted 1600 acres of land lying in Henrico County on the North side of Appamattox River, known by the name of Cunneecock, beginning at the Little rocks of Appamattox River, thence to Major John Bowling's land, according to an agreement between the said Batte, Jones and Bowling, adjoining Thomas Oliver and Henri Ligon; on the West side of Sizemores Creek, to the mouth of the said creek into Appamattox River. This tract of land was granted to Abraham Wood as 700 acres on October 20, 1642, and by Messure conveyances the right and title thereof is vested in the said Dorothy and Elizabeth and upon a survey lately made the same is found to contain the said 1600 acres. (Land Grants, v. 16, p. 211.)

On the 2nd of May 1746, Peter Jones and his wife Dorothy of Prince George County conveyed to Henry Batte of Henrico County for the sum of £500, one half part of the tract of 1600 acres lying in Henrico County on the North side of Appamattox River bounded according to the above grant. (Henrico Co. Records, 1744-48, p. 144.)

August Court 1723, Dorothy Chamberlaine is permitted to choose her guardian and thereupon she makes choice of Richard Jones Junr.; William Kennon and Henry Randolph enter themselves security. (Henrico Records, vol. 1719-24, p. 300.) At the same time Elizabeth Chamberlaine chose Henry Batte as her guardian.

The fact of these daughters of Major Thomas Chamberlayne inheriting the land which had belonged to Abraham Wood does not prove descent from him, but his daughter Mary was the first wife of Thomas Chamberlayne who heired it at her death, and it then descended to his only known children as above. July 8, 1675, Abraham Wood conveyed to Thomas and Mary Chamberlayne land patented in 1638. Witnesses: Peter Jones, Jno. Piggott. This was followed by a power of attorney from Ab. Wood to Thomas Danlly to acquaint the Court that he

owns the assignment made his son in law Thomas Chamberlayne of the Kennecocke land. Dated Fort Henry Jan. 29, 1677. The second wife of Thomas Chamberlayne was Elizabeth Stratton whom he married in Henrico Parish in the year 1709. She later married Gilbert Fyfe and was his wife when her daughters chose their guardians.

An undated paper, among some old Henrico County papers, which are now deposited in the State Archives, is the following: "Richard Jones guardian of Dorothy Chamberlaine delivered to her Aggie a slave, an old negro worth 15 shillings, Thom a servant boy, two beds with linen, two chests of drawers, 15 head of cattle, 4 horses, 1 dozen Russia leather chairs, 4 silver spoons, 10 plates, 10 pewter dishes, 1 bason, 1 salt, 4 candle sticks, 4 tables, 1 black trunk, a bed, 2 blankets, a sheet and pillow which are in possession of Mrs. Ware." The estate was apportioned by William Randolph and Joseph Royall who found £40 still due the said orphan. A negro man slave named York to be delivered to her guardian for her use and that of her sister Elizabeth.

On March 13, 1738, pursuant to an Act of Assembly for the better regulation of the Militia, Richard Bland, William Harrison, William Poythress, Peter Jones, Francis Poythress, Isham Eppes, John Eppes and Joshua Wynne took the oath and subscribed the test as officers of the Militia in Prince George County.

March 7, 1740, Peter Jones^s of Prince George County conveyed to his brother Wood Jones, for love and affection, 300 acres of land lying on the lower side of Deep Creek, Amelia County. (Amelia Co. D. B. 1, p. 204.)

August 15, 1740, the Court of Amelia ordered Mathew Talbot to pay Peter Jones for coming and going 40 miles as a witness for him.

On August 28, 1743, Peter Jones was ordered to take depositions in Prince George County in the case of Henry Fitz against Christopher Robertson; at April Court 1745, James Oliver was ordered to survey the road from Mallorys Creek to the race paths below Watson's and Peter Jones' tenant; at the

February Court 1746-7 Peter Jones was recommended to be added to the Commission of the Peace. (Amelia Co. Records, 1746-51, p. 34).

This Peter Jones has always been referred to as the founder of Petersburg and in volume 7 of the Journals of the House of Burgesses I find that at the session of March 8, 1745, a Petition of the Proprietors and inhabitants of the Town of Petersburg and Blandford praying "That an Act of Assembly may pass to establish the said Towns, and to prevent Wooden Chimnies being built therein; was presented to the House and read." Peter Jones was one of the proprietors of the land on which the town was built as his land lay on Brickhouse Run. He conveyed this land to Wm. Pride, according to the statement of Gen. Joseph^s Jones when he sought to recover it as heir at law of Thomas^a Jones, who was the heir at law of Abraham^s Jones, the heir at law of Captain Peter^a Jones who died in 1726 on this tract.

7 July 1747, Thomas Jones of Amelia County conveyed to Peter Jones of the same county for the sum of £800, 1591 acres of land lying on the North side of Wests and Buckskin Creeks, which was part of a patent to Thomas Jones 1739. Amy wife of said Thomas Jones relinquished her dower rights in above land. (D. B. 2, p. 228.)

In volume two, page 24 of "Old Churches and Families" Bishop Meade stated that he had a leaf from an old vestry book which was dated 1753; Rev. John Brunskill minister, Major Thomas Tabb and Major Peter Jones, Church Wardens; vestrymen: Wood Jones, William Archer, Richard Jones and Samuel Cobb and the order book of 1751-5, page 60, June Court 1752, Richard Jones and Peter Jones qualified as vestrymen of Raleigh Parish, Amelia County, which seems to prove the leaf of that parish vestry book as the Tabbs were living in Amelia County at that date and Samuel Cobb was clerk of the County Court.

In the years from 1747 until his death there were many orders for roads to be cleared, sign posts to be set up and the tithables of the residents of the district to assist in the work on them and bridges were to be rebuilt over creeks for which he was to

agree with workmen. His home was on Spinners Branch of Deep Creek and most likely of the early type of home, story and a half with dormer windows, chimneys at each end, offices in the yard for use in transaction of business and in which the older sons slept.

Anno Domini 1753. I Peter Jones of the County of Amelia having considered the Uncertainty of this Life do make Ordain Publish and Declare these Presents to be my Last Will and Testament.

First I Commend my spirit unto the Protection of the Almighty Power that gave it with a firm Relyance on the Merits and Intercession of my Redeemer that I shall meet with a Welcome Resurrection on the day of Judgment and my body to its Kindred Earth to be Buried decently at the discretion of my Executors And as to what Worldly Estate I am Posessed of by the Permission of Providence I dispose of in the following manner

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son John Jones all my land below the Spinners Branch being part of the tract whereon I now dwell Containing 1000 acres (be the same more or less) unto him and his Heirs forever.

Item. I Lend to my Loving wife Dorothy Jones during her Natural life the use of the Plantation I now live on, with timber necessary for the use of the same. I also lend to my said wife during her Natural Life the use of the following Negroes (viz) Barton, Sarah, York, Hanah, Tom, Agge and Moll. Likewise I lend my said wife my slaves Ishmael and Rachel. And further my will is that if my wife should Marry that then the said two Slaves Ishamel and Rachel should have the privilege to live with her on the said Plantation or to live with either of my children which they shall think Proper.

Item. I Give and Bequeath to my son Peter Jones all my land above the Spinnars Branch of the Tract whereon I now dwell Containing by estimation 1000 acres (be the same more or less) unto him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my three sons Thomas Jones,

Richard Jones and William Jones all my land on West Creek which I purchased of Thomas Jones to be divided among them according to the quality by my Executors hereafter Named to them and their Heirs forever But in case Either of my sons Thomas, William or Richard should depart this life before they come to the age of twenty-one years, then my will is that the whole Tract given among the three should be Equally divided between the two survivors, to them and their heirs forever.

And in case either of my two sons John Jones or Peter Jones should Depart this life before they come to the age of twenty-one years or have Lawful Issue, then my will is that my son William Jones should have and enjoy his dividend of Land by me before given on Spinners Branch to him and his Heirs forever. And further my will is that my Son William Jones shall have no Right or Title to the Land before given him on West Creek, but that the whole tract on West Creek be Equally divided between my two sons Thomas Jones and Richard Jones to them and their Heirs forever.

Item. I Lend to my loving wife Dorothy Jones during her Natural life all my stock of Cattle, Hogs, Horses and Household furniture on the plantation I now live on; and that she shall Support and Maintain my Children out of that part of my estate which I have lent to her, till they shall come to the age of Twenty one Years or Marry.

Item. I give and Bequeath unto my daughter Ridley Branch all that part of my Estate which she is already Posessed of, also two Negro boys, one named Grigg and the other Sterling, to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Elizabeth Jones one Negro girl named Pegg daughter of old Rachel also One Hundred and eighty Pounds Current money to be raised out of my crops made at my Plantation on West Creek where John Mayton is now overseer to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Margaret Jones one Negro girl named Patt daughter of Agge Also one hundred and Eighty Pounds current money to be raised out of my

Crops made at my Plantation on West Creek where John Maynton is overseer and my Plantation on Deep Creek where William Butler is Overseer to her and her heirs forever. And further my will is that none of the Moneys Raised on the said Plantations (Except for working Tools Levys and Clothes for the Negroes on the same), be put to any use Whatsoever till there shall be a sufficient sum to add to what I shall leave in the House or elsewhere to Discharge the same sums by me sworn to by Peter Jones one of the executors and ordered to given to my two Daughters Elizabeth Jones and Margaret Jones.

Item. My will is that all the rest of my Estate both Real and Personal not heretofore given be Equally Divided by my Executors between eight of my Children (viz) John Jones, Peter Jones, Thomas Jones, Richard Jones, William Jones, Sarah Jones, Dorothy Jones and Mary Jones to them and their Heirs forever. And further my Will is that the Negroes (viz) Braxton, Sarah, York, Hannah, Tom, Agge and Moll with all their future increase, and all the personal estate lent to my wife, at the decease of my said wife be equally Divided among my above eight children (viz) John Jones, Peter Jones, Thomas Jones, Richard Jones, William Jones, Sarah Jones, Dorothy Jones and Mary Jones to them and their Heirs forever. And further my will is that no Appraisement be made or Inventory be taken of my Estate otherwise than at the Discretion of my Executors. And I do hereby constitute and Appoint my Trusty and well beloved Friends Richard Jones Jr., Peter Jones son of Major (Richard) Jones and Edward Jones my Lawful Executors of this my Last Will and Testament Revoking all other Wills Heretofore made by me, Confirming this and only this to be my last Will and Testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto Set my Hand and Seal the Day and year above written. Peter Jones. (Seal)

Signed, Sealed, Published and Declared
as his last Will and Testament,
In Presence of

William Poythress, Thomas Williams, Richard Jones Jr.

At a Court held for Amelia County the 24th day of August 1758. This will was proved by the Oath of William Poythress Gent., one of the Witnesses thereto who made oath that Thomas Williams and Richard Jones Senr. were present at the signing sealing and publishing thereof and that they subscribed their names with him as Witnesses thereto and then the same was to be recorded, and on the motion of the said Peter who entered into and acknowledged bond with Wood Jones his security certificate was granted him for obtaining a probat in due form Richard Jones Jr. and Edward Jones Jr. the other Exrs. appeared in Court and refused to act as such. Teste

T. Griffin Peachy C. C.

A copy Teste:

S. L. Farrar, Clerk. 1920.

An Inventory of the Estate of Major P. Jones dec'd. shows that he had: Forty one negroes one hundred and twenty head of hogs, ninety eight head of cattle, fifty four head of Sheep, a mare and seven horses, one desk, one chest of drawers, one large table, one large chest, Two Ovale tables, Ten leather chears and ten rush chairs, eight beds and furniture, seven Iron pots, and four pair of pot hooks, two pot rax, one dozen knives and forks, one large copper, one still, one case of bottles, one pair of money scales, one looking glass, one hone, one dozen of dishes, one dozen and a half of spoons, two dozen and a half of plates, one pitcher, one ber pots, one cheare and harniss, one Ox cart and chain, three spinning wheels and two flax wheels, one loom, one gridiron, one frying pan, one womans saddle and bridle, one silver hilted sword, one pair of hand irons, one stand, one box iron heaters, two flat irons, one spit, one large Iron pestle, three pair of cotton cards, four candle sticks. Three butter pots, twenty four broad hoes, seventeen narrow hoes, seven grubbing hoes, nine axes, one whip saw, one cross cut saw, one silver tobacco box, one silver watch, one canester, one half gross of bottles, one set of carpenters tools, one hatchet, one tea kettle, one coffee pot, a half dozen of china coffee cups.

At a Court held for Amelia County the 26th day of July 1759 this Inventory was returned by Peter Jones acting executor of the above named Major Peter Jones dec'd and ordered to be recorded.

A copy Teste

S. L. Farrar C. C. Amelia.

(O. Book 1757-60, p. 135) August Court 1758, the will of Peter Jones Sr. presented by Peter Jones one of executors and Wood Jones was his security with bond in the sum of £5000.

After the death of Major Peter Jones his widow Dorothy Jones' tithables were ordered to assist in clearing roads, keeping them in repair, and in the Virginia Gazette of August 30, 1780, she advertised for the return of a negro man slave Tom who had run away and was described as about 48 years of age, very fond of liquor, carried with him 2 waistcoats, a pair of breeches, 2 shirts, shoes and blue yarn stockings. 200 weight of tobacco reward offered.

August 22, 1782, the will of Dorothy Jones was proved and ordered certified. (O. B. 1780-82, p. 170). This will was never recorded, possibly for lack of proper proof, nor is it among the unrecorded papers in Amelia County, a thorough search having been made for it several times without avail.

At May Court 1782 the estate of Dorothy Jones was ordered to be paid for one beef which was for the use of the country. Amt. £2—16—3.

During the Revolution, when the news of Tarleton's raid reached her, she, accompanied by her daughter Mary Thornton, whose husband was in the army, left home in the family coach but were finally overtaken by the British general accompanied by her favorite maid who was mounted upon her best riding horse and saddle, none of which were returned.

Ridley⁴, (Peter³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones was born August 9, 1730, married to Mathew Branch of Chesterfield County in the year 1749, September. Mathew Branch's will is dated 1 June 1772 but the date of probate not being on record makes it impossible to make an estimate of the probable time of his death.

In his will he left his son Mathew the land where he lived from the River to the Falls Road, 3 negro fellows; son Peter rest of his land back of Rocky Ridge [later known as Manchester. A. F.] Road lying between Stoney Creek and Grinnells, four negro men; daughter Elizabeth Branch £250 and a negro girl; to daughter Mary Branch £250 and a Negro girl; to wife Ridley Branch all the residue of my estate both real and personal after my debts are paid. (Chesterfield Co. W. B. 2, p. 32.)

On Dec. 25, 1785 a marriage license was issued in Chesterfield Co. to Benjamin Moseley and Mary^s Branch with the permission of her mother Ridley Branch; they removed to Buckingham County. He died 26 July 1799. His wife Mary was still living in 1839 at the age of 74 years. Issue: *a*William^e who married ——— Logwood; *b*Mathew^e; *c*Mary^e who married Rolf Eldridge who served as clerk of Buckingham from 1806 to 1856.

Rolf Eldridge and Mary^e Branch his wife had issue: Margaret⁷ Moseley who married James Jones; Lucy⁷ Moseley who married James Austin. (W. & M. Quarterly, v. xx, p. 206).

Peter^s Branch son of Mathew and Ridley⁴ (Jones) Branch, married Judith, daughter of John Jones of Amelia County, March 24, 1785.

Sarah⁴ (Peter³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones was married first to Thomas Jones in Amelia County July 20, 1763 and as this is the only Sarah Jones married at this period it is most likely the daughter of Peter³ Jones.

Mary⁴ (Peter³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones was married first to Branch⁴ (Peter³, Richard², Richard¹) Jones who died in 1775 leaving all estate to his wife Mary for life or until she marry and then to his daughter only a few days old and as yet unchristened. [She was named Sarah Branch and married Augustus Watson whose aunt Lucy had married her mother's cousin Thomas Jones of Dinwiddie County.] On October 13, 1792 Patrick Henry and Dorothea his wife of Prince Edward County conveyed to Augustus Watson of Nottoway County for the sum of £936, "936 acres of land lying on Sandy Ford River, at Tarlton Woodson's line, adjoining Venable, thence down a

branch to Appamattox River, thence to a poplar fell down," (D. B. 9, p. 327, Prince Edward Co.)

Previous to this time they had been living in Nottoway County on a plantation which had been given to Sarah Branch Jones by her grandfather Peter Jones, but must have removed to Prince Edward after acquiring the land from Patrick Henry since in 1806 Augustus Watson had a deed of gift recorded in which he had, for love and affection, given to his cousin Ann Jones Thornton 1 bay colt, which was recorded in Pr. Edw. County. Augustus Watson succeeded John Purnell as Colonel in 1811 as recorded in O. B. 1811-13, p. 6, and on page 286 of the same record it is stated that Thomas Scott succeeded him as Colonel in the 63d Regiment as he was then deceased—1814.

November 30, 1831 the appraisement of the estate of Sarah Branch Watson was returned.

Mary⁴ (Jones) Jones married secondly, March 17, 1777, Sterling Clack Thornton, son of William and Jane (Clack) Thornton of Brunswick County, who was born in 1753 just before his father's removal from Gloucester County in 1754. On February 13, 1777, Sterling Clack Thornton and Mary Jones and Richard Jones Jr. "A marriage shortly to be solemnized between Sterling C. Thornton and Mary Jones who for the sum of 5 shillings turns over to Richard Jones Jr. trustee, one negro woman and all personal estate which she came into possession of under the will of her late husband Branch Jones deceased; also all debts due by bonds and otherwise, with legacies from the estate of her father which she is entitled to at the death of her mother. The said Sterling to permit the said Richard Jones Jr. to act as trustee in all business transactions." Witnesses: Peter Jones Jr., Thomas Short. This was entered on record at July Court 1777. (Amelia Co. D. B. 14, p. 114).

They evidently lived in Brunswick for a few years succeeding the death of his father in 1791, as in the deeds of that year he and his wife Mary conveyed to Richard Jones of Amelia County (West Creek) for £58, slaves named Ned, Harry, Isham, Pate, Rachel, Judy and Chloe according to terms of marriage contract of 1777. In 1796 he was paying taxes in

Amelia on 760 acres of land which adjoined the Jones lands and was one of the tax commissioners. About 1800 they removed to Prince Edward County, as their home had been burned by one of their negro servants entailing the loss of all personal effects, in order to be near their only son, William Jones Thornton, who was a student at Hampton Sidney College, who is said to have had two servants in attendance every day—one to drive his horse and one to stay with him at the college, which was about a mile from their home.

About 1808 they removed to Lynchburg where Mary Thornton died in the year 1815 and he in August 1832 at the home of his daughter Nancy who never married.

On February 16, 1807, John⁴ Jones of Amelia County conveyed to his sister Mary Thornton, for love and affection and \$1, one negro woman Amy which was left to the said Mary by her mother Dorothy Jones deceased. Witnesses: Chamberlain Jones, Benj. B. Jones.

Sterling Thornton raised race horses on his plantation, one of which was Fearnought which he sold to Thomas Short in 1783 and another was called Jenny Ribbon whose achievements were still talked of in my childhood, but he abandoned the racing of them when he lost his temper and struck one of his jockeys who had lost a race, declaring that he would never take part in another after losing his dignity to the extent of inflicting corporal punishment upon one of his servants.

Sterling Clack⁵ and Mary⁴ (Jones-Jones) Thornton had issue:
1. Dorothy⁵ Chamberlaine, married Lewellen Jones in Prince Edward County November 25, 1800. At this time there were five Lew. Jones and so we know nothing further of this daughter.

2. Jane Clack⁵ who married Josiah son of Abraham Venable of Prince Edward County 1799; removed to Campbell County where they lived on land bequeathed him by his father until he sold it to his sister Martha Holcomb; he then removed to Amherst where he died in 1818 and his estate was administered upon by his wife's uncle Peter Presley Thornton. Jane Clack (Thornton) Venable was living in Lynchburg in the year 1840 as she purchased a lot on 10th. Street at that time. They had

issue: (a) Joseph Michaux^a born 1801; (b) Abraham L.^a born 1802; (c) Richard Jones^a born 1804; (d) Elizabeth M.^a born 1806; (e) Mary Jones^a born 1808, married Samuel Saunders Taylor in September 1830 and died in 1889 in Lynchburg where she had kept open house for all of her family for nearly seventy years, in spite of the handicap of total blindness for many years before her death. Issue: John J.⁷; Josiah Venable⁷; William Samuel⁷; George Abraham⁷; Edward Mercer⁷; Ann Jane⁷ who married ——— Bunch of Staunton and died at the birth of her only child Edward^s Bunch now of Lynchburg; Charles A.⁷ Taylor.

3. Mary (Polly) Sterling^s probably died young as there is no further record of her.

4. Ann Jones (Nancy)^s Thornton born 23 December 1789, died in Lynchburg in 1856. The story is told that she removed to Lynchburg when she disgraced her family by becoming a shouting Methodist, but as so many of her family later went there to make their homes, it was not a lasting disgrace. At her death in 1856 she left her home to the Methodist Church for a home for the minister, but it was torn away and the back of the Court Street Methodist Church is erected on the lot, and the front of it on Bishop John Early's strawberry bed. It seems that she was an unusually progressive woman for her day, attending to her business affairs, looking after the business of her sister Martha whose husband died young leaving a family of young children. Each summer she drove alone in her carriage to either the White Sulphur or to the Rockbridge Alum Springs, when she invariably stopped in Lexington to visit her sister and nieces there. In her will, which was probated April 1856, she left bequests to her nieces Mary J. wife of Robert Lee, Martha Fox, Amanda Featherston, Hyascinth Meeks, Mary A. Watson, Mary Taylor, Dorothy Bridgland; nephew William Talbot and great niece Nannie Thornton Lee. On March 15, 1844 she appointed William B. Featherston as trustee for Mary Jane Lee wife of Robert N. Lee, to whom she deeded a piano forte, 1 feather bed and furniture, 1 maghogany bureau and one half dozen chairs for her whole and sole use. (Lynchburg City Rec-

ords). Mary Jane Talbot and Robert N. Lee were married in Lynchburg October 13, 1841.

5. Elizabeth⁵ Short, daughter of Sterling C. and Mary (Jones-Jones) Thornton married Charles Henry Featherston of Amelia County, in Prince Edward County, January 15, 1807. Their home was near Chula in the former county. On November 4th, 1860 Charles Henry Featherston, son of Charles and Ann M. Featherston, made his will which was probated August 10, 1865 in Amelia County. "Whereas Charles Featherston and Ann M. his wife on October 23, 1813, made a deed to John R. Archer and Charles E. Featherston trustees and I to direct to whom the property is to go at my death. The tract of land to be sold and the sum realized to be divided among my children John R., Edward A., Everard M., Martha E. Doty and Mary E. B. Featherston. I have already given various sums to my son William B. so only give him \$1. to show that he is not pretermitted."

According to the family Bible owned by a son of Edward Featherston the dates of births were as follows:

Charles Henry F.⁵, born May 3, 1786;

1. Charles H. Featherston, Jr.⁶, born Oct. 13, 1807, died 19 January 1833;
2. Richard S.⁶ born December 8, 1808;
3. Amanda⁶ born February 9, 1811, died 10 June 1859;
4. Edward⁶ born December 8, 1813; died September 1, 1853;
5. Mercer⁶ and } (twins) born December 8, 1814;
6. Montgomery⁶ }
7. William Booker⁶ born May 25, 1817;
8. Martha E.⁶ born January 11, 1819;
9. Lesdrius(?) M.⁶ born January 1, 1820;
10. Everard M.⁶ born March 13, 1822;
11. Edward⁶ Featherston was born 8 December 1813; died 1 Sept. 1853. He married Mary Howlette of Edenton, North Carolina and had issue: Fannie⁷ who married Walter Coleman of Amelia County; Sallie⁷ who married A. M. Archer; Annie⁷ married A. M. Brown and 2nd Price Jones; Harvey⁷ died un-

married; Charles Henry⁷ who married Lillian Quarles and had issue: Edward, Charles, Sallie, Fannie, Norfleet, Frederick Marcellus, Watson, Margaret, Nannie, Howlet, Janie.

7. Montgomery,⁶ son of Charles and Elizabeth (Thornton) Featherston, married 1st Susan Snellings and had two children who died unmarried; married 2nd Emily Ann Agee and had 3, Sarah⁷ who died young and 4, James⁷ who married Sallie Mas-sie (Ragland) and had issue: 1, Alpha Agee⁸ who died unmarried in 1918; 2, Emily Montgomery⁸ unmarried; 3, Nathaniel Ragland⁸ who married Anna Marshall; 4, Mary Elizabeth⁸ who married Warren Ashley Thornhill; 5, Martha Trent⁸ unmarried; Lucie Lillie⁸ who married Robert Emmet Baldwin. Nathaniel R.⁸ Featherston has been connected with educational work in Appomattox for a number of years as County Superintendent of Schools; Martha T. lives in Roanoke while the rest of the family live in Bluefield and Graham.

John R. A. born December 6, 1824; Mary E. B. born 11 June 1827.

John R. Featherston died at the age of 87 years at the home of his nephew Judge William Booker Featherston in Cleburn, Texas; Everard M. died in Cincinnati about 1895 leaving a widow and one daughter Bettie Lee, now Mrs. Ford of Oklahoma City; Martha and Mary Featherston removed to Texas with their brother William Booker Featherston in 1854 where Martha married John W. Doty and left no issue; Mary married General E. C. Turner and had one child Martha who married B. F. Clayton and had: Edwin, Benjamin, Charles and Mary.

6, William Jones⁵ Thornton married first Elizabeth daughter of Caleb Baker of Prince Edward County by whom he had two children: Jane Thompson⁷ who was born September 4, 1811 and married Mackie Dunlop P'Anson who was born in Surry County in the year 1790 and died in Petersburg June 10, 1853, where he had acted as mayor for some years and was in the manufacturing business. In his will on record in that city he left all of his silver plate to his son William H.⁸ that had his named engraved on it; three youngest children Henry,⁸ James⁸ and Vernon⁸, and son Richard⁸ slaves. Wife Jane to have com-

fortable support after son Richard has his portion. Witnessed by Ann S. Thornton, sister of Jane I'Anson.

Henry⁶ I'Anson had a son James Thornton⁷ and daughter Nina⁷ who married ——— Pilkington and lives in Buffalo, New York. Thomas Vernon⁶ I'Anson was born in 1850, married Martha Tillar of Greenville County January 14, 1880, and had issue: David Tillar⁶ born May 14, 1884; Mary⁶ born July 13, 1885; Annie J.⁶ Rev. Vernon⁶ I'Anson was educated at Richmond College and after entering into the ministry served one church in Norfolk for thirty years; assisted in establishing the Baptist orphanage at Salem, Virginia, and organized the home for boys in Norfolk which has been under his management for many years. He is now chaplain general of the Confederate Veterans of Virginia, having entered that army at the age of sixteen; was captured and taken as prisoner to Washington where he was rather leniently treated because of his youth.

William Jones⁵ Thornton, after graduating at Hampden-Sidney College went to Philadelphia where he graduated in medicine, which he practiced in Prince Edward County, then, after the death of his first wife, removed to Campbell County where he married secondly Mary Rodes and removed to Ross' Landing, Tennessee, where he purchased a farm. In a short time he began selling lots which is said to have been the beginning of the present city of Chattanooga. He had a family of the second marriage but they sold the property there and removed to Texas and almost lost their lives in a steamboat accident in which they lost all of their personal effects.

Ann Sterling daughter of Dr. William and Elizabeth (Baker) Thornton, did not marry and divided her time between her sister Jane and her cousin Dr. Richard Tuggle of Nottoway County to whom it is said she went to make a visit of a few weeks and remained the greater part of forty years. She died at the home of her sister at an advanced age.

Harriet Susan⁵ Thornton was born in March, 1787, married March 17, 1807, Alexander Bridgland who was then living in Lynchburg, but whose father, John Bridgland, was of Fincastle, Virginia, having come to Virginia from Amsterdam, Holland, where he had married Katherine Vincent. They had issue: Mary Ann⁶ Bridgland who, when on her way home from a ball,

stopped at a Methodist revival meeting where she decided not to attend any more balls and put all of her jewels into the collection plate. She married Richard Liggan March 27, 1828, died in 1856. They had issue: William A.,⁷ Richard R.,⁷ Samuel J.,⁷ Judith Ann⁷ and Almira⁷ who was born in the year 1851 and married Gen. John Cary of California; no issue.

Caroline⁷ Bridgland married James Miller of Bedford County and had sons Patrick and William; daughter Lucy. There were four more of this family whose names are unknown. Their mother died during the war when her husband was in the army and her sister Sarah Jane Figgatt kept five of them until their father returned after the war. Patrick and a brother were also in the army. Elizabeth⁶ Bridgland married James Bowles and had issue: John A.,⁷ James Tosh,⁷ Frank⁷ and Mary Estill⁷ who were twins.

Dorothy Chamberlain⁶ Bridgland was born December 5, 1813, and died in Alabama in April, 1881, while with some Virginia friends there.

A son named John⁶ who was burned to death when a child.

Sarah Jane⁶ Bridgland was born 23 April, 1816, married to Rutherford Houston Figgatt in Fincastle April 15, 1840, by Rev. Jacob Carper. They had issue: Harriet Susan⁷ born 17 March, 1841; married Cyrus H. Burgess 1878; died without issue in 1908.

James Swayne⁷ Figgatt born March 16, 1842, killed in a skirmish at Mt. Jackson December 2, 1864, while carrying the flag of the Confederacy. He served under General J. E. B. Stuart until that beloved officer was killed at Yellow Tavern. The cavalry was the only arm of the service in which he could serve on account of lameness. A ball passed through his throat killing him instantly; the same one desperately wounding his best friend and comrade, Thomas White of Lexington who survives at an advanced age, and to whom I am indebted for many stories of *Uncle Jimmie* whose friends still mourn his death, saying he was the most promising of them all. My grandfather and Dr. William White went in the same ambulance for their sons whom they brought home together; the one to survive to a ripe old age, the other to be buried with all

the honors of a military funeral nearby the grave of General Stonewall Jackson.

Ferdinand Woltz⁷ Figgatt was born in Lexington where he died in September, 1888. He married Annie (Beard) Miley by whom he had issue: Walter Lee⁸ who was born as the bells were tolling the sad news of the death of General Robert E. Lee; Carrie Bell,⁸ Frank⁸ and Bruce.⁸ He served in the Artillery under General William Nelson Pendleton, who was called from the pulpit of the Episcopal (now Grace Memorial, in memory of Gen. R. E. Lee) Church, to lead the young men whom he had so successfully instructed in that arm of the service which he had learned so thoroughly at West Point—artillery.

Robert Henry⁷ Figgatt was too young to serve in the regular army but belonged to the home guards and took great joy in recounting his experiences when hunting deserters out in the hills pulling them from under feather beds and other places of concealment. He married Amanda Woodward of Augusta County and had sons Rutherford Luke⁸ and Broaddus New-man.⁸

Sarah Virginia⁷ Figgatt was born in Lexington on April 3, 1851, married John William Middleton August 3, 1869 and died May 25, 1902. She was a very ardent worker for all good causes and was called upon almost daily by her poor neighbors and tenants for help of every conceivable nature, and for twenty years gave of her time and means to help those whose circumstances were such as to need it; day or night, whenever the call came, she responded and many a night I have carried food or medicine while we stumbled over ploughed ground, through woods or abandoned fields going to the succor of some person in trouble who was often too poor to pay a doctor for a visit. In the year 1891 a small congregation on Sugar Creek, Rock-bridge County had been worshipping in a school house for some years, but the owner decided that he wanted to use it for a hay house and refused to permit its further use by them. After talking the matter over the *men* decided that they were not financially able to build a church so my mother said that she would see that they had one and inside of two years had collected money, secured a donation of seven acres of land and

had a church ready for use. Her husband, John William Middleton, was the son of William and Ann Middleton and was born in Rockingham County; served in Company I, 27th Virginia Infantry, Stonewall Brigade, with which he served until he was captured while carrying a wounded comrade from the battlefield of Gettysburg. He was placed in a temporary prison near the battlefield until carried to Fort McHenry, where he remained until May, 1865, as no prisoners were exchanged after that battle. His many attempts to make his escape were frustrated, and once he was one of those who cut through a stone wall, dug a tunnel from which they carried the dirt in their pockets and dumped it into the river, but all were captured just as they gained the fence around the fort. He whiled away many a weary hour by making rings, watch chains and other trinkets, of rubber rulers and mother of pearl, which were sold by the ladies of Baltimore who visited the prison, and the proceeds used for the purchase of better food than prison fare for all in his bunk house. He was a civil engineer and lived on a farm until his death March 18, 1907. They had issue: 1, Sarah Ann^s (Sister), who married John M. Byer and lives in Amherst County; 2, Hattie Ellen^s married James Dunwoody Biddle of Washington County, Tennessee, and has one daughter, Lygia Virginia^s; 3, Ida L.^s married Rev. Charles Schad; 4, Augusta Bridgland^s, married Robert Boyers Fothergill of Kentucky, and is a genealogist living in Richmond, Virginia; is the compiler of this book and Abstracts of Westmoreland County Wills. 5, John William^s who married Catherine Hoffman of California and has four children; 6, Sarah Jane^s who married William Klepper of Tennessee and has four children; 7, Rowena Sturges^s married James B. Williams, has three daughters and lives in California; 8, Evora^s married Rev. Clarence A. Hall of Georgia and has three daughters; 9, Burgess F.^s who married Allie Ripley of Texas; lives in California and has two daughters; 10, Katherine^s who married William Gray Gwinn of Giles County; 11, Florence^s who married Robert O. Crocket of Tazewell who represented his district in the State Senate, 1922, and has one daughter Florence^s, and a son Robert^s O. Crockett Jr.

Four infants died under the age of one year: Rutherford,⁸ Thornton⁸, Stanley⁸ and Dorothy Chamberlaine⁸ Middleton.

Kate Graham⁷ Figgatt was born in Lexington during the war and was the child of her parents' old age. She was educated in Washington, Baltimore and Glendale College, Ohio. She studied medicine at Indianapolis, Ind. She married Rev. John Francis Naugle, of Baltimore, and removed to Portland, Oregon, where she survives with her sons Paul⁸ and Gamble⁸; her son Mark⁸ having given up his life in the World War.

Samuel Figgatt⁷ died at the age of fourteen years during an epidemic of small pox in Lexington in 1859; an infant son Frank⁷ and two infant daughters died under the age of one year.

John Alexander⁸ Bridgland was born in Lynchburg, Virginia, and when quite a young man removed to Cincinnati where he engaged in the tobacco business, accumulating a large fortune; married Caroline daughter of Mr. Joseph Gilbert, owner of the stage line between that city and Indianapolis. He was a factor in politics after his removal to Richmond, Indiana, engaged in the mercantile business on Broadway, New York City, and in 1872 was appointed United States Consul to Havre, France, where he remained for eight years and kept open house for his American friends, especially those from Virginia. The following account is taken from the American Register published in Paris during the early part of his term of office: "At a complimentary dinner given to Colonel Bridgland by a number of his Western friends, in reply to a toast Col. Bridgland spoke as follows: 'I am deeply grateful for the compliment paid to me on this occasion. Col. Todd, who presides at this table, has referred to me in terms which cannot but gratify me, and yet the compliment is enhanced by the fact that I see before me our distinguished political and commercial representatives, as also quite a number of private American citizens. It is an evidence to my mind that my appointment meets with the approval of my countrymen abroad as well as my friends at home. (Applause). I shall ever feel grateful to Minister Washburn and Consul General Read for the cordial manner in which they

have received me. The former has not only fixed himself in the hearts of the French and German people for the important services he has rendered them, but he has given our people at home reason to be proud of their representative. The latter by his courtesy and official conduct has made many a friend whom he knows not of, and as he is a young man, I feel assured that he will receive an ample reward for his industrious efforts on behalf of our Government and his fellow citizens abroad. I thank you gentlemen, for your presence here tonight and trust that it will be in my power, at some time during my official sojourn at Havre, to tender you each a reception not less cordial than has been tendered me tonight.' "

He inherited his love of horses from a long line of ancestors who were among the earliest of the colonists to import blooded stock from the mother country, and during his long residence abroad imported large numbers of draft horses from France and Belgium which he placed on his stock farms in Indiana, which was the beginning of the large farm horses of the middle Western States. After the death of his wife, in 1880, he closed his home in Richmond and lived at the Denison Hotel in Indianapolis when in that city. He made almost yearly visits to his sister and her family; usually after a sojourn at the White Sulphur, and often talked of his special circle of friends, some of whom I recall: General Lew. Wallace who was of Virginia ancestry; Thomas Buchanan Read who wrote his masterpiece, "Sheridan's Ride", just after one of their banquets, when reminiscences were in order, submitting it to Uncle for criticism even though he was not in the war but went abroad rather than take up arms against his mother state, spending his money generously for the benefit of his kith and kin; General John C. New who was ambassador to the Court of St. James during the administration of Benjamin Harrison, and editor of the Indianapolis News; James Whitcomb Riley, poet and author; Benjamin Harrison to whom he suggested the idea of becoming a candidate for the Presidency, and to whom he gave ten thousand dollars with which to start his campaign; presented him with his favorite driving horse, John, for the White House

stables and sent the family to Washington in his private car which he supplied with all of the luxuries befitting the dignity of a President's family.

Uncle John was more than six feet in height, had black hair and eyes, a beautifully moulded head and was so wonderfully elegant in bearing, and so handsome that he was selected as the handsomest man in the United States to be grand marshal of the parade held in New York City in celebration of the one hundredth anniversary of the inauguration of General Washington as first President of the United States. He brought home the blue silk sash with gold lace which he wore on the occasion and among my treasures is the ruffle of linen cambric which was on the shirt worn by him when presented to Queen Victoria. Among other things which he brought home was a coat, with half of the skirt burned off, which he wore to dinner one night aboard ship which was burned at sea, and he jumped overboard, clinging to a broken spar for three days before being rescued.

He had only one child, Harriet Augusta, whose health became so much impaired from excessive study that her mother took her to Algiers for the benefit of the climate, but after two years of it they became weary of the country and decided to try the climate of Spain where she met Count Carlos DeTrujillo whom she married. They spent their summers in America, but the winters proving too rigorous for her, they returned to Spain for that season. After his death in the year 1890 she married Frederick DeGarcia of the Spanish army, since which time she has made her home in Madrid. One daughter survived—Caroline DeTrujillo.

Martha Allen^e Bridgland was born in Lynchburg, married first ——— Smith and had issue: Nannie who died single, Amelia who married George Holmes in Indiana and Robert Smith who died in Fairland, Indiana, leaving a family. Martha Allen (Bridgland-Smith) married 2nd, ——— Culbertson, and had two daughters Caroline and Lily, of Indiana.

Martha Ridley^e Thornton was born 18 August 1793, married Allen Talbot 29 May 1814 and had issue: Anne Elizabeth^e

born 25 January 1815; William⁶ Allen born 1 May 1816, died 1855 after having served as a Colonel in the Mexican War; Richard Melville⁶ born 18 February 1818, died 30 April 1819; Mary Jane⁶ born 19 March 1820, married Rev. Robert N. Lee and had daughter Nancy⁷ who married Charles Harris and lives at Port Norfolk; John Henry⁶ born 12 March 1822, died 25 December 1843; Martha Ridley⁶ born 1 November 1824, married Thomas Fox 9 January 1842 and died 7 December 1896. They had issue: Ann Leslie⁷ born January 1843, married Dr. Joseph W. Kent and had 11 children; Mary Archer⁷ died in infancy; Martha Craddock⁷ born 28 February 1848, died 7 June 1896, married Micajah Rhaum Toot 5 February 1873 and had four children Walter,⁸ Kate,⁸ Martha⁸ Ridley and one other; Leila Booker⁸ born 22 December 1849, married James Francis Thomas and had five children: Francis⁸ J. who died in 1864; William⁸ Talbot born 1855, died 1911, unmarried; Hyascinth⁸ Melvina born 31 March 1857, married 1, George Tarpley and 2, Nathaniel Riggs and died without issue 30 May 1907; Thomas Allen born 1 November 1859, married Willie I. Rainey 8 November 1881 and has 9 children; Richard Melville born 1862, married and has 2 children; Emma Ridley born 1866, married 7 March 1889 Henry Banks Cole and has six children.

Amanda Melvina Fitzalan Talbot was born 23 July 1826, married her cousin William Booker Featherston and removed to Texas where she died 12 October 1857. Her pictures show her to have been a very beautiful woman and it is said, by the people who knew her, that she was one of the handsomest women in the entire state. She left an only son William Booker Featherston of Cleburn, Texas, who is Judge of the United States District Court. He married Stella Lockett in 1881 and had issue: Eddie Lou who married J. Gould Hill of Cleburn and has three daughters; Stella Saunders who married George W. Henderson of Houston; William Booker, Jr.; C. H. who married Elizabeth Fair Henderson; W. T.; Talbot; Albert; Mary.

Bettie, daughter of William B. and Melvina T. Featherston,

married in 1869 ——— Reilly and had issue a son W. M. of Dallas and daughter who married ——— Cunningham of Nashville.

Mariam Lucretia Domer Talbot born 5 May 1828.

Charlotte Hyascinth A. Talbot born January 5, 1828, died December 1915; she married 1st Albert L. Meeks and had issue: William, John, Anna, Frederick Thornton, Thomas and Frank. She married a second time G. W. Doty of Texas but had no issue of this marriage. She kept in touch with more members of her family than any of her line, visited the most of them at some time in her lifetime, and I regret not having met her to have heard her store of family lore. It was in her home, which burned in Halifax County, that the family portraits were destroyed, as well as many other family treasures, among which was the wedding gown of Mary (Jones) Thornton which she wore in 1777 and which is described as of white silk, striped with blue satin, which was made with a short waist, short puffed sleeves and a very short skirt—or else the wearer was a tiny woman.

Margaret Baugh^s Thornton was married to Frederick Adams Ford of Dinwiddie County 23 June 1818 and the license states that both were 21 years of age.

CHAPTER VII

William⁴ (Peter,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones was deeded 547 acres of land by his brother Peter Jones in 1772, which was devised him by his father Major Peter Jones, and on which the latter lived at the time of his death (D. B. 11, p. 453). This William Jones conveyed the said tract of 547 acres of land to Chamberlain Jones, for love and affection, on April 10, 1798, stating that it lay on Spinners Branch and Deep Creek adjoining Peter Jones (R). [This designation sometimes written Road as he is said to have built his house in the fork of the roads which ran through his land.] September 25, 1777, William Jones qualified as 2d. Lieutenant in Philip Jones' Company of Militia. (Amelia Co. O. B. 1776-80, p. 64). At March Court 1790 Samuel Snead brought suit against William Jones, when his attorney was allowed to take the deposition of Thomas Short who lived in Georgia. There is no marriage record in Amelia which specifies him but a William Jones married Lettice Hightower 4 March 1756 who might have been this one. He must have died in the early part of 1801 as at March Court of that year the inventory of his estate lying in Charlotte County was returned. It consisted of 9 slaves, 25 head of cattle, 3 horses and other live stock necessary at a quarter. On September 3d, 1801, Chamberlaine Jones, administrator of William Jones deceased, on his own account as guardian (for this purpose especially assigned by the County Court of Nottoway) of Polly Branch Jones, Sarah Jones, Benjamin B. Jones minors of the said William Jones deceased, and Edward Ward and Anne his wife formerly Anne Jones, conveyed to Daniel Jones of Nottoway 234 1-2 acres of land for the sum of £351—15. (D. B. 2, p. 222, Nottoway Co.)

25 December 1792 a marriage license was issued to Edward Ward and Ann Jones daughter of William Jones; 13 July 1801, permission was given for a marriage licence to be issued to Claiborne Anderson and Polly Branch Jones, and on October

20, 1804, he also gave permission for one to be issued to William C. Ward to marry Sarah Jones.

Chamberlain⁵ (William,⁴ Peter,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones married Ann ———, and according to his will, which is of record in Prince Edward County, had issue: Ann Eliza Jones, Sarah Ward, Mary Indiana, Fayette, Berthier, Chamberlain, Caesar Augustus, Tacitus and Achilles. It is said that some of the Jones men became weary of the old names of Peter, John, Richard, etc., about the beginning of the nineteenth century and decided to resort to those of ancient history, since there were so many of the old names in use as to necessitate some special designations, such as Peter Jones (Road), Peter Jones (Sweathouse), Peter Jones (Sheriff), Richard Jones (Blue) and others.

Chamberlain⁵ Jones acted as a Justice of the Peace for many years beginning in 1798, and was officially referred to as General Chamberlain Jones. July 1817, a power of attorney was recorded from Benjamin B. Jones to Chamberlain Jones, authorizing him to sell land on Turnip Creek, Charlotte County and on Rocky Run in Amelia County. (Prince Edward County W. B. 7, p. 50). The will of Chamberlain Jones of Amelia County was dated 8 June 1828. "Executors to purchase land in some new country and settle my family upon it; to spend the amount of ten thousand dollars for it." Daughters Ann Eliza, Sarah Ward, Mary Indiana, Sons Fayette, Berthier, Chamberlain, Caesar Augustus, Cornelius, Tacitus and Achilles.

Codicil dated June 1829 states that land has already been purchased in the Western district of Tennessee. The will was probated 15 June 1829 with Lewellyn Jones acting as executor. His account shows that on May 28, 1830, he had sent \$2000. to Fayette Jones the executor, in Tennessee to pay for land purchased by General Jones. Paid \$325. to Berthier, Caesar and Cornelius for expenses to Tennessee and use of estate there which left a balance of £14390.

Dorothy⁴ (Peter,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones was born in Bristol Parish 1744, married September 23, 1762, Thomas son of Thomas and Mary (Lee) Short of Amelia County. At Octo-

ber Court 1780 he qualified as Lieutenant Colonel of Amelia County Militia. (O. B. 1776-80, p. 424).

In the year 1785 he with his wife Dorothy sold their plantation of 1000 acres of land in Amelia County to John Royall and moved to Georgia where they settled near Wrightsboro, Baldwin County. They had issue: Thomas born 1763, married in Amelia County, Virginia, 29 Nov. 1787, Martha daughter of John Jones⁴; William; Susanna Edmunds who married John Lee; Elizabeth and Sarah.

Thomas Short Jr. evidently returned to Virginia to marry his cousin as on November 29, 1787, he was married in Amelia County to Martha, daughter of John Jones of that county. They made their home in Georgia where they had issue: Sarah who died unmarried; Peter Branch who married ——— Short; Ann Eliza who married David Newsome Burkhalter who was born in 1803, died in 1876. Ann Eliza Short, born in 1803 married in 1826, died in 1879. Issue: Thomas S., who married Anne E. Short; Fletcher, who married ——— Woodruff; Harriet, who married ——— Brown; David N. C., who married 1st, ———, 2nd, ——— Hook; Dorothy Jones, who married Samuel Lumpkin; Virginia, who married John Lawson Burkhalter in the year 1868, was born in 1848 and had issue: Mary Thomas, who married John Franklin Little; Evelyn, who married James Edwards; Eugenia Icalia, who married Henry L. Hall; Tiebehn; Seaborn J.; Robert H. married ——— Ethelyn; Anna T.

— Susanna Edmunds Short married John, son of Col Greenberry Lee and his wife Elizabeth Few of Georgia, October 2, 1804 in Georgia. They removed to Giles County, Tennessee, about 1815 where they raised a family of ten children of whom I have only the record of their youngest child, Rev. John W. T. Lee who was born in 1821, died June 14, 1862; married Mrs. Mary Goodrum (Bridges) 5 February 1848. There were five children born to them, only two surviving infancy: Rev. Theophilus Lee who removed to Texas where he was a presiding elder in the Methodist Church of that state. The other son was Dr. John Andrew Lee of Pine Hill, Alabama, who was born June 23, 1853, married Lillian Quarles May 7, 1878; died May

29, 1914. Issue: Ida Lee born March 28, 1879, Dr. Frank J. Lee born October 24, 1880; Mimms W. Lee born September 17, 1886; Emma Lillian Lee born 16 Feb. 1888, married Maiben Poole Bettis 12 June 1912 at Pine Hill, Alabama.

Elizabeth⁴ (Peter,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones born March 19, 1731, married January 9, 1765, Francis Stern, but no further record of them.

Margaret⁴ (Peter,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones was born August 14, 1733, in Bristol Parish, married Richard Baugh of Chesterfield County where she died in 1813. Her husband died in 1777 leaving his wife Margaret; daughters Dorothy, Jane and Elizabeth; sons Richard and Archibald.

Margaret Baugh mentioned in her will her grand children: Richard, Henry and Thomas Baugh, Margaret Baugh, Henry, Thomas and Harriot Stratton, son in law Mr. Perry; daughter Dorothy Stratton and son Archibald Baugh. Archibald Baugh married Rebecca Worsham in Chesterfield County where they lived for some years but removed to Petersburg of which city he was mayor for many years.

On the 5th of June 1778, Thomas Batte of Chesterfield married Dorothy Baugh who evidently married a second time as she is mentioned in her mother's will as Dorothy Stratton. Her daughter Peggy Jones Batte was married 20 February 1796 to Marley Walthall in Chesterfield County.

Peter⁴ (Peter,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones married 12 April 1775, Elizabeth Wilkerson; was designated as Sheriff Peter as there were so many of that name at the same period of time in Amelia County.

At November Court 1765, Peter Jones, sheriff, was paid £8—0—0 for building a bridge over Deep Creek, (O. B. 1765-67, p. 86). In April 1782 he purchased 633 acres of land lying on Beaverpond Branch for the sum of 6300 pounds of tobacco and on April 29, 1782, he was paid for four beeves furnished for the army; also £3—8 for a gun used in the service. (O. B. 1780-82, p. 111).

In the year 1789 Peter Jones, sheriff, was paying taxes on 800 acres of land in Nottoway County upon which he had been paying in Amelia before the division of the counties; in 1798

he paid on the 800 and 150 additional acres until 1802, then in 1803 Peter Jones Jr. paid on the same amount and in 1804 he appears as Peter Jones Sr. which was after the death of his father. In the year 1813 this land was described as lying 12 miles from the Court House on Little Nottoway River. This continues with a very few variations until 1826 when it is entered as the estate of Peter Jones. The will of Sheriff Peter is as follows: In the Name of God Amen. I Peter Jones of the County of Amelia and Raleigh Parish being of sound mind and perfect memory do make ordain and constitute this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following. viz: First— I give unto my Daughter Elizabeth Mary Ann Bass one white mare, one half the cattle on my former plantation in Amelia County, 1 bed and furniture, one yoke of steers to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I give unto my son Peter Jones six negroes viz: Tom, Dick, Isabel, Asa, Nathan and Nancy, also one mare by name Spot, one Jim Crack mare, one dark gray filly. Likewise the tobacco due from my brother John Jones, the money due from James L. Campbell, the money due from William Skipwith, with the crops made the last year both in Amelia and Nottoway County, my further desire is that my son give out of his lot by me given to him, unto Susanna Branch £25. Virginia currency.

Item. I give unto my daughter Fanny Jones one Black mare, one half my cattle on my former plantation in Amelia County, one bed and furniture to her and her heirs forever.

After the above legacies are paid I give the rest of my estate to my son Peter Jones and his heirs forever. Lastly I appoint my son Peter Jones my only executor to this my last Will and Testament. In witness whereof I hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal this first day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and four. Witnesses: Ralph C. Anderson, William Anderson, Edward Wilkinson.

Amelia County Court June 28, 1804.

This the last Will and Testament of Peter Jones dec'd was exhibited into Court and proven by the oaths of two of the

witnesses thereto subscribed and sworn to by Peter Jones the Executor therein named and was ordered to be recorded and on the motion of the said executor who entered into and acknowledged bond in the penalty of £5000 with Edward Wilkinson and Richard Jones (B) his securities probate is granted him on the said estate in due form.

His wife was evidently dead when his will was made since there was no mention of her. His daughter Elizabeth Mary Ann had married Peter Bass November 7, 1796, and 15 June 1796 Fanny Jones married Richard Jones (B) in Amelia County.

John⁴ (Peter,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones is mentioned in the will of his father first, so he was evidently the eldest son, but Bristol Parish register does not record the date of his birth. However, among the marriage bonds in Amelia County is that of John Jones to Martha Redford dated 30 March 1761, so he was evidently born before his father removed to Amelia in 1747. In the will of Major Peter Jones he bequeathed to his son John Jones "all my land below Spinners Branch being part of the tract whereon I now dwell containing by estimation 1,000 acres." He conveyed 50 acres each to his sons Wood, John Jr. and Edward Jones, which they sold or exchanged with each other from time to time. The will of John Jones is as follows: In the name of God, Amen. I John Jones of the county of Amelia and State of Virginia being sick in body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be to God for the same and calling to mind the mortality of the body and knowing it is appointed for all men once to die do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament this thirteenth of February in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifteen in manner and form following. Viz.

Item. I lend the plantation whereon I now reside to my beloved wife Martha Jones during her natural life and at her decease my will and desire is that the said tract of land together and including the fifty acres now poses'd by my son Wood Jones be equally divided between my sons Peter and Wood Jones which I give and bequeath to them and their heirs forever.

2nd Item. I lend to my beloved wife Martha Jones during her natural life the following negroes viz: James, Matt, Toney, Suny, Tom, Dinah, Patt, Robin, Isaac, Patrick, Jonas, Villars and Nelly with their present and future increase to her my said wife Martha Jones during her natural life and I empower my wife Martha Jones to sell, give or dispose of Dinah a negro woman with her present and future increase as she shall at any time think proper, and all of the remainder of the said negroes lent to my wife during her natural life (Dinah and her present and future increase excepted), I give and bequeath unto my daughters Dorothy Chamberlain Jones, Ann Archer; my sons Peter, Francis, John and Wood Jones, the said negroes and their present and future increase. At the decease of my beloved wife Martha Jones my will and desire is that they be equally divided among them share and share alike which I give and bequeath to them and their heirs forever. But if any of my children heretofore named shall dispute my wife's right to the negro woman Dinah and her present and future increase my will and desire is that he, she or them or either of them so objecting or disputing said right shall forfeit or be debarred from the negroes and property hereafter given and bequeathed them by me to all intents and purposes which slaves and property so forfeited shall be equally divided between the remainder of my children heretofore named which I give and bequeath with their present and future increase to them and their heirs forever.

3d Item. I lend to my wife Martha Jones one negro man named Virgil during her natural life and at her decease I give and bequeath the said negro man to my son John Jones and his heirs forever.

4th Item. I lend to my wife Martha Jones a negro woman named Beck together with her present and future increase during her natural life and at her decease I lend the said Beck with her present and future increase to my grand daughter Ridley Wills during her natural life and at her decease to be equally divided between her my grand daughter's children.

4th. Item. I lend to my daughter Ann Archer one negro woman named Polly with her present and future increase dur-

ing her natural life and at her decease she is empowered to give dispose or bequeath the said negro and her present and future increase to whom she shall think proper to them and their heirs forever.

5th. Item. I lend to my daughter Caroline Matilda Jones during her natural life one negro woman named Peggy and her present and future increase and at her decease I give and bequeath the said Peggy and her present and future increase to her children lawfully begotten of her body equally to be divided among them, which I give and bequeath to them and their heirs forever.

6th. Item. I lend to my grand daughter Prudence M. C. Jones a negro girl named hariet and her present and future increase during her natural life and at her decease I give the said negro girl and her children lawfully begotten of her body equally to be divided among them and if either of my grand children Caroline Matilda or Prudence M. C. Jones should die before they marry or become of age my will and desire is that the surviving one shall take occupy and enjoy the property of the deceased as fully and entirely as if the same had been given and bequeathed her by me which I give and bequeath them and their heirs forever.

7th Item. I give and bequeath to my grand sons Columbus Telemicus, Julius Ceasar and Philip Balacarius and their heirs forever a negro woman named Lucy and her present and future increase which I give to them and their heirs forever.

8th Item. My will and desire is that my son Peter occupy and enjoy the houses and tenements wherein I now reside and enjoy with his moiety of land adjoining the same as his moiety of land but if my son Wood Jones shall refuse an equal dividend of the tract of land where I now reside together with the fifty acres he now posesseth by a deed granted him by me then in that case he shall not be entitled to any part of the land I now posess, and my son Peter to occupy and enjoy the tract of land I now posess which I give and bequeath to him and his heirs forever, my son John having received a deed from me for his part of the land he is therefore debarred from any part of the land I die posessed of.

9th. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Martha Jones all my household and kitchen furniture of every description, I lend the stock of every description also plantation utensils to my wife during her natural life the Beds household and kitchen furniture I give and bequeath to my wife Martha Jones for her to dispose of as she may think proper at her death.

10th Item. At the decease of my wife Martha Jones my will and desire is that the stock and plantation utensils of every description be equally divided between my sons Peter Jones and Wood Jones which I give and bequeath to them and their heirs forever.

And lastly I constitute and appoint my beloved wife Martha Jones Executrix and my friend William Wills Executor of this my last will and testament revoking and disallowing all wills by me heretofore made and ratifying and confirming this to be my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and affixed my seal the day and year above written.

Witnesses: Wylie Adams, Frederick Jones, Jacob W. Hewlings, Edward Jones (G).

This will was proven January 28, 1819. Martha Jones and William Wills refused to qualify and administration was granted Wood Jones with Francis Jones and Ben. Bridgforth his securities in the sum of \$30000.

Dorothy Jones was married to Thomas Jones July 23, 1787; on March 24, 1785, Judith, daughter of John Jones, was married to Peter Branch who was the son of Ridley (Jones) Branch, and on September 25th 1811 William Wills married Ridley Branch. On November 29, 1787, Thomas Short, son of Dorothy (Jones) and Thomas Short of Georgia, and Martha Jones were married in Amelia County and removed to Georgia, and on October 25, 1804, Elizabeth daughter of John Jones married Joseph Moore.

His grand daughter Caroline M. married Everard M. Branch on January 25th, 1824. She was a daughter of Edward Jones.

February 21, 1805, Edward Jones (G) conveyed to John Jones, Sr. for the sum of £50, 50 acres of land on Spinners Run, bounded on the South by the 50 acres of land owned by John Jones Jr. and on the North by Wood Jones' 50 acre tract. This

land was given by John Jones, by deed of gift, to his sons Edward, John and Wood Jones, which deeds were recorded at April Court 1798 in Amelia County.

August 19, 1823, Martha Jones made her will in Nottoway County in which she left bequests to her sons John, Peter and Francis Jones; daughter Dorothea Chamberlain Jones and grand daughter Prudence Martha Chamberlain Jones. It was probated at September Court 1825. (Nottoway County will book 1822-27, p. 304).

John Jones Jr. removed from Amelia County in 1817 as that is the last year in which he paid taxes and his 50 acres is added to the land holdings of his father.

There is very little of record concerning John Jones Sr. but he is said to have lost most of his fortune and he and his wife agreed to recuperate it if possible; he by actually going into the fields, and she to the spinning wheel, but after a few hours he was so exhausted that he decided to return to the house and give it up, but hearing her singing at the spinning wheel he decided that he would have as much pluck as she, and returned to the field. His will shows that he left a comfortable fortune in slaves and land. His coach door was decorated with the family coat of arms but I only know the design of the one which was engraved on the sword which Col. Cadwallader Jones of Dinwiddie County inherited.

Wood⁵ (John,⁴ Peter,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones married in Powhatan County, Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Field Archer whose second wife was his sister Ann Jones. Wood⁵ and Elizabeth (Archer) Jones had four children: 1, Cincinnatus Field⁶ Jones who married 1st Adelaide Wills of Amelia and had a son 1, Cincinnatus Field⁷ Jones and a daughter Elizabeth;⁷ he married secondly Mary Smith of Powhatan County, who was the step daughter of his uncle Peter Field Archer. Another son 2, Telemachus Archer⁶ married in Tennessee and had one son who died without issue. 3, Tiberius Gracchus⁶ who was born in Powhatan County 12 July 1819. He was styled as the third son of Wood Jones of Nottoway County and his wife Elizabeth Trent Archer of Springfield, Powhatan County. When he was about three years of age he lost both parents and was reared by

his mother's maiden sister Mary Ann Archer. At about the age of eighteen years he entered the Virginia Baptist Seminary, which was later called Richmond College, and here determined to enter the ministry. He had been baptized by Rev. James B. Taylor, and the Second Baptist Church, of which Mr. Taylor was pastor, licenced him to preach. After his course at the Seminary was completed he took a two year's course at the University of Virginia after which he entered William and Mary College from which institution he graduated. On April 10th, 1846, he wrote to his aunt Mary from Florence Ala., stating that about three months before that time he had written to his brother Ulysses stating that he had obtained a situation in a private family of wealth, as a teacher and is pleased with his situation as well as his salary; that he only teaches three or four hours a day, devoting the rest of his time to reading and studying—mostly of a theological nature, as his object is to prepare as speedily as possible for the regular and active duties of the ministry. That the Sunday before he had entered a pulpit for the first time and made a short address after the pastor's sermon which was he thought well received. He refers to the kindness of uncle Peter (Peter Field Archer who had moved to Alabama) and his wife "aunt Caroline" who have been like father and an own aunt to him. He also refers to his brother Telemaque who has located in Savannah, Tennessee, to practice law; sends love to Aunt Haskins and all the girls; to Ulysses and sister Marcella and requests that the baby be named Ulysses Trent, that he may be like his "illustrious predecessor" Cincinnatus Field Jones, Jr., and perhaps like some illustrious *successors*! In December, 1846, he writes to his brother Ulysses Trent Jones at Jenito, Powhatan County, telling him of the failure of letters to reach him from home. After having an attack of chills and fever he took a vacation and attended some religious meetings near Nashville when he met Dr. Howell, the most distinguished Baptist minister in the Southwest, who requested him to accept a charge at Lebanon, Tennessee. Nashville was referred to as a beautiful place and he recalled the fact that his father had traversed the same streets. While at the Nashville Inn he became ill and called

in a Dr. Winston of the Virginia family, a cousin of John Winston Jones, and states that they scraped up some kind of relationship. He also states that a son of Peter Demoville was quite nice to him during his illness and took him to call on his mother and sisters who reside in the city. A son lives in Huntsville, Alabama, but the one he saw was quite young and so like Samuel Archer who is a first cousin. Mrs. Demoville asked many questions of uncle Jack (Archer a brother of Peter Field Archer) and aunt Mary (Demoville) and they are all doing well. His aunt Polly had died just before this time as he referred to the writing of an obituary which he thinks it too late to publish. He states that Telemaque has made some speeches at the bar which have been very highly praised and that he and his partner (named Shelton) have thought it best to dissolve partnership, although still quite friendly. Sends love to sister Marcella, to brother, and to Sister Adelaide.

The next letter which has been sent me was written by him March 6, 1848, from Clarksville, Virginia, to his brother U. T. Jones. He states that he left Petersburg in December and located in Clarksville, Mecklenburg County, on Roanoke River at the junction of Dan and Stanton Rivers. He asks about the health of "aunt Louisa and her family in Appamattox"; he expresses regret at not having seen his sister after an absence of more than two years. He also wants to know if they have heard from uncle Peter (Archer), Telemaque or brother as he has not heard in some time. Also if any thing has been heard from Montgomery Featherston since he went to Mississippi; sends love to cousin Billy Osborne; has had a call to serve two churches in Caroline County but prefers Clarksville for the present. The next letter is from Norfolk dated November 19, 1852, in which he advises the sale of land of his brother and going to Richmond as one can do nothing but sink money in farming. States that some time before a premium had been offered in Georgia for an essay on "The Duties of Pastors to Churches." A number competed for it but he received the prize, \$100. but the money had not yet come. Sends love to sister Marcella, and Jennie and to cousin Chamberlaine. He was in charge of the Freemason-Street Baptist Church in Norfolk from

this time until he was compelled by war conditions to leave that city. He was then called to the pastorate of the Franklin Square Baptist Church of Baltimore where he continued to preach until the close of the war, when he was promptly recalled to his old church in Norfolk. After serving this Church for sometime he was made president of Richmond College but his own Norfolk flock found it hard to give him up and so for the third time they prevailed upon him to become their pastor. His next pastorate was that of the First Baptist Church, Nashville, Tennessee; thence he again removed to Norfolk and became pastor of the Cumberland Street Church which was his last pastorate, he having resigned to devote his leisure to Literary work. He received the degree of Doctor of Divinity from Richmond College. He married first Jane Chandler Reins of Richmond and had issue: Richard Wood Jones who married Margaret Jane, daughter of Jordan Peyton Coleman and his wife Emily Taylor; Elizabeth who died at the age of 8 years; Tiberius Gracchus who died in Nashville; Jennie Waller who married John Bacon Jeffress and had issue John B., Saidee and Waller; Henry; Mary Claiborne Archer who married Robert R. Roberts; Fanny Wortham who married Telemaque Archer Jones and had one daughter Margaret Lynn Lewis Jones who married Harris E. Willingham of Georgia; twins that died without being named; Wortham who died in childhood in Baltimore. Tiberius Gracchus Jones married as his second wife Martha Ridley of Norfolk and had issue; Virginus Parke who married but left no issue; John Ridley who married Lalla White of Norfolk and has three children; Peter Field Archer Gracchus who married Annie Boyd of Mississippi and has issue: Montgomery Osborne, Alice Reed, Peter Field Archer Jr., Anne Boyd.

Sallie Ridley who married John Baird of Portsmouth.

Ulysses^a Trent Jones (Wood^a, John^a, Peter^a, Peter^a, Peter^a) married Marcella Wingfield of Appamatox County and had issue: Ulysses Trent, Jr., Telemaque Archer, Eliza Jane, Hibernia Lewis and Annabel Jones.

Richard Wood Jones and Margaret Jane (Coleman) Jones had issue; Jane Chandler born in Jackson, Tennessee, married William Brantley of Nashville; Owen Meriwether born in

Nashville, married Elizabeth daughter of John Halcell McMillian, 5 May 1906; graduated at Vanderbilt University; instructor in Civil Engineering at Syracuse University 1903-04; professor of Civil Engineering at Tulane University, New Orleans 1904-11; engineer with Northern Michigan Power Company, Sault Ste Marie, and now a resident of New York City; Eunice who is unmarried; Richard Wood, Jr., married Edna Webb of Knoxville, Tennessee, an engineer in Chattanooga; Frank who married Elizabeth Noel of Nashville; Mabel who married Albert E. Hill who has served several terms in the State Senate of Tennessee; Helen married Crawford Lawrence Gibson of Knoxville where they make their home; Dorothy unmarried; Gordon married Ellenor Walter and lives in Chattanooga; Philip unmarried. Frank Jones served in the World War as Captain of Engineers.

Francis⁵ (John,⁴ Peter,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones was born in Amelia County and married Mary Catherine Greenhill, daughter of Nelson and Lettice (Greenhill) Jones it is thought; her name was Mary Catherine Greenhill and Nelson Jones mentions such a daughter in his will. They had issue: 1, Dorothy Chamberlayne⁶ who married John S. Quarles 23 October 1832; 2, Catherine⁶ who married Samuel W. Irvine and removed to Tennessee, 22 Dec. 1825; 3, Mary Claiborne⁶ who married — Jones; 4, Frances Anne⁶ who married Abraham P. Hall, 23 Feb. 1826; 5, Martha⁶ who married — Osborne and at his death her overseer; Henry of Alabama who was allotted 264 acres from estate of Francis Jones in 1831 (land tax); 6, John W.⁶; 7, Edgar⁶; 8, Thaddeus⁶; 9, Philip Greenhill⁶ who married Sarah daughter of William and Polly (Pride) Cox and had issue: William Frances⁷; Philip⁷; T. C. S.⁷; Laura⁷; Mary Catherine⁷ who married — Hathaway and had a son Andrew C.⁸ Hathaway, now of Norfolk.

Francis⁵ Jones removed from Amelia County to Brunswick and from there to Dinwiddie County where he died; his wife dying in her carriage at the age of thirty-five years.

Francis Jones' land in Amelia lay on Spinners Run and amounted to 902 acres in 1818, 546 of which he had purchased

of Chamberlayne Jones. In 1831 he was holding land on Spinners Run and in 1832 it was assessed as his estate.

On 10 Sept. 1810, John Jones, Sr., his wife Martha and John Jones, Jr., conveyed to Francis Jones 202 acres of land, for \$2,020, "part of the tract of land where said John Jones, Sr., now lives," lying on Spinners Run.

October 3, 1837, Philip Greenhill Jones of Amelia County, sold to Benjamin Bridgforth for \$1500, 380 acres of land which was allotted him in the division of the estate of his late father Francis Jones deceased. It is bounded on the East by William Jones, on the South by the Namozeen Road, on the West by Mrs. Frances B. Epes and on the North by Deep Creek.

8 April 1841, Philip G. Jones and Sarah his wife conveyed to William Jones 225 acres of land adjoining the said Philip G. Jones, William Jones and Archer Jones, it being on Spinners Branch.

7, Edgar⁶ (Francis⁵, John⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones was born in 1810, married Elizabeth Archer Dunnivant and had a son Caius Junius Jones who married Fanny Brown and had issue: Reverdy H. Jones of Norfolk and Col. Thomas Archer Jones who was born June 17, 1876; married Margaret French Patton of Lexington. He graduated from the Virginia Military Institute in June 1898, receiving the Jackson Hope medal as the first distinguished graduate of his class; he accepted the adjunct professorship of engineering in 1905; in 1907 was made full professor of engineering at that institution; was engineer in charge of the street improvements in Lexington 1910-11, and in 1913 he directed extensive improvements at the Virginia Military Institute when the parade ground was enlarged and many new buildings erected. The announcement of his death by the superintendent, General Edward W. Nichols, was partly as follows: "Colonel Jones was not only a distinguished graduate of the Institute, but was one of the ablest instructors the Institute has ever had in the department over which he presided. * * * As a tribute of respect to the memory of this distinguished alumnus and officer, the flags at the post will be displayed at half mast until after the interment, and there will be suspension of all usual academic and military

duties from reveille to retreat on Thursday, April 28, (1921). The following officers are designated as active pall bearers. They will report at the residence of the late Colonel Jones at 4:30 P. M., April 28th: Colonel Poague, Lt.-Col. S. W. Anderson, Lt.-Col. Millner, Lt.-Col. Mayo, Lt.-Col. J. A. Anderson, Lt. Col. Crowson, Major Allen, Captain Marr. The battalion of Cadets, accompanied by the band, under command of the commandant, will act as escort. First call for the funeral at 4:10 P. M.; assembly at 4:20 P. M. The battalion will form on Main Street opposite the residence to receive the body. One company will be designated by the commandant to fire the salute."

Thomas⁴ (Peter,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones married Susanna ——. He was designated as W. C. or West Creek as there were others of the name in Amelia County. August 1776 he and his wife conveyed to Anthony Walke of Princess Anne County, 550 acres of land lying on Little Nottoway River reserving for Mary, the relict of Abraham Cocke, 1 acre and the burying ground for use as a grave yard. On 23 April 1789, Thomas Jones and his wife Susanna conveyed to their son Frederick Jones 700 acres of land lying on both sides of Sweat House Creek, Amelia County; 300 acres of the said tract situated at lower part thereof is what was formerly Henry Jones' and adjoins the lands of the estate of Philip Jones deceased and of Archer Jones. (D. B. 18, p. 311). He retained quite a tract of land as he was paying taxes on 572 and 1503 acres in 1782 which in 1790 was reduced to 572 and 304 acres and in 1791 Thomas Jones Estate paid on 572 acres and his son William on 304 acres. In 1797 the 572 acres was listed as belonging to Short Jones, who was his son. In the year 1789 Thomas Jones (W. C.) was paying taxes on 803 acres in Nottoway County, which was listed as belonging to Thomas Jones Jr. after 1790 and in 1796 as estate of Thomas Jones, Jr. In a suit brought by Judith Bland against Sterling Clack Thornton at May Court 1787, Thomas Jones was his security and stated that the alleged debt had been paid. Daniel Jones had brought suit against him for a mill site when he died and he had

petitioned the Court to have a mill on his land in 1782 opposite Daniel Jones land. A certified copy of his will is as follows:

In the name of God, Amen. I Thomas Jones of Amelia County being of sound mind and memory but not in perfect health, do this Twenty third day of July in the year of our Lord Christ one thousand seven hundred and Ninety make and publish my last Will and Testament in manner and form following. First I give and Devise unto my son Peter Jones my tract of Land I purchased of Charles Craddock containing three hundred and odd acres be the same more or less, to him and his Heirs forever. I also give unto my said Son Peter Jones the following slaves (to wit) Joe, Comer, Bill, Janey, Pat, Amikey, little Abram, and James Beasley with the future increase of the said Female Slaves to him and his Heirs forever. I also give unto my said Son Peter Jones my Gray work Mare my Sorrel Riding Horse one feather bed and furniture and ten head of cattle. Secondly I give and devise unto my daughter Susanna Edmonds Wyatt the following Slaves (to wit) Moses, Nancy, Joshua, Judy, Nell and Sawney, with the future increase of the said Female Slaves to her and her Heirs forever. I also give unto my said Daughter Susanna Edmonds Wyatt a juticker horse colt and Feather Bed and Furniture. Thirdly, I lend unto my beloved wife Susanna Jones the following Slaves: (to wit) David to be held possessed by her during her Natural life, and upon the Death of my said wife, I give and bequeath the said Slave unto my son Thomas Jones, my said son Thomas Jones paying thirty pounds Cash unto my two youngest sons Cadwallader Jones and Short Jones. Fourthly, I give and Devise unto my said Wife Susanna Jones all the rest of my Estate both real and personal to Dispose of among all my Children or any part of them my said wife shall think proper altogether at her pleasure towit: Thomas Jones, Frederick Jones, Peter Jones, Richard Jones, Susanna Edmonds Wyatt, Ridley Jones, Cadwallader Jones, Short Jones, and I do hereby make, ordain and appoint Richard Jones Executor of this my last Will and Testament. I desire that my Estate be not appraised.

In witness whereof I have Hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written.

Witnesses: Peter Jones, William Jones, Peter Branch, Edward Wilkinson.

At a Court held for Amelia County on Thursday the 27th day of January 1791. The last Will and Testament of Thomas Jones dec'd was Exhibited into Court and proved by the Oaths of two of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

A Copy Teste,

S. C. Farrar,
Clerk.

The will of Susanna Jones was proved 25 February 1795. She left as executors her sons Richard Jones, Peter Jones and Richard Jones (B). Children Thomas, Peter, Cadwallader, Short, Frederick, Ridley, Edward and Susannah Edmunds Wyatt. (W. B. 5, p. 147). Proved by Edward Ward and Lew. Jones. Securities: Peter Jones, Sheriff, Edward Ward and Claiborne Anderson.

11 June 1797, Ridley Jones was married in Charlotte County to Richard Booker, with William Wyatt as his security. On 23 November of that year suit was brought in Amelia County by William Wyatt and Susannah Edmonds his wife, Richard Booker and Ridley his wife, Cadwallader and Short Jones against Richard Jones (B), Peter Jones (P), Richard Jones, Jr., to divide the estate of Susannah Jones deceased. Peter Jones was appointed guardian of the infants, Cadwallader and Short Jones.

Amelia County O. B. 1792-95, p. 282. February Court 1795, the will of Susanna Jones was proved by Edward Ward and Lew. Jones who were witnesses and certified to by Richard Jones (B), Peter Jones and Richard Jones executors. Securities were Peter Jones, Sheriff, Edward Ward and Claiborne Anderson.

At November Court 1797 (O. B. 1797-1800, p. 57), William Wyatt and Susannah Edmunds his wife, Richard Booker and Ridley his wife, Cadwallader Jones and Short Jones against Richard Jones (B), Peter Jones (P), and Richard Jones, Jr.,

executors of Susanna Jones deceased, in Chancery. Peter Jones was appointed guardian of Cadwallader and Short Jones in order to divide the estate.

Richard⁵ (Thomas⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones married Fanny, possibly a daughter of Peter Jones, Sheriff, his uncle, who was security on the marriage bond, 15 June 1796, as well as mentioning his daughter Fanny Jones in his will in 1804. On 26 April 1798 Richard Jones Junior of Amelia County and Fanny his wife conveyed to Richard Henry Jones for the sum of £500 Sterling, 400 acres of land lying in the counties of Amelia and Nottoway, on the East side of Sweathouse Creek, beginning at the old mill dam on the said creek, to a white oak on Perdue's line, to Willson's line, it being the tract which was conveyed to Thomas Jones by William Munford and Robert Munford 10 March 1778 and part of the said tract of land conveyed by the aforesaid Thomas Jones 3 April 1789 to his son Frederick Jones, and by the said Frederick Jones conveyed to the said Richard Jones Junior. Witnessed by Richard Jones (B), Edward Wilkinson, Peter Bass, Peter Jones. A Copy Teste. S. C. Farrar, Clerk.

The will of Richard Jones, Jr., was dated 16 Dec. 1805, and probated 23 April 1807. Wife Fanny one part of the land which takes in Joels spring branch, adjoining the lands of Robert Marshall and Abraham Marshall deceased; also two feather beds and furniture, two black walnut tables, half a dozen black walnut chairs, half a dozen rush bottom chairs, riding chair with harness, two horses, $\frac{1}{2}$ of my cattle, half a dozen ewes; lend to wife Fanny during her natural life eight negroes and their increase and at her death to be equally divided among my children. "My desire is that my wife shall take possession of the other part of my land at Five Forks until my just debts are paid and that she shall occupy the houses likewise for the purpose of keeping together and supporting my children in manner that she thinks my estate may best afford: after my debts are paid my desire is that my wife should move her negroes to the South side of the branch on the land before bequeathed for her use still for her to occupy the houses during her widowhood." Son Thomas Short Jones to have his choice

of £350, or £500 if it can be raised out of my estate, or the land lying on the North side of the branch adjoining the Five Forks, also one negro boy named Rowland. To son Edward Wilkinson Jones the land or the sum of money after son Thomas Short makes his choice. The residue of estate to be divided among four children: Eliza Susan Jones, Thomas Short Jones, Edward Wilkinson Jones and America Jones. In case of dispute among children matters to be referred to Edward Wilkinson, Peter Jones and Peter Bass. Wife Fanny Jones and brother in law Peter Jones executors.

Witnesses: Edwin Land, Henry Ward, Ralph C. Anderson. (W. B. 7, p. 315). Peter Jones qualified with Edward Wilkinson and Peter Bass securities. Bond of \$10000.

In the year 1818 America Jones was taxed on 192 acres of land but her residence was unknown—part of Richard Jones' estate by decree.

Peter⁵ (Thomas,⁴ Peter,³ Peter,² Peter¹) Jones married Catherine Chappell 27 July 1791 (Amelia Co. Marriage Bonds). In January 1803 Peter Jones (P) and wife Catherine conveyed to Cad. Jones for £1000 current money, 304 acres of land adjoining said Cad. Jones. At about this time he removed to Davidson County, Tennessee, where he purchased land twelve miles East of Nashville, on the Lebanon Pike near the Hermitage. Peter Jones (P) made his will 24 Feb. 1811, which was probated at September Court 1813. Friends Edward Ward and William C. Ward executors; wife [Catherine]; son Alexander; daughter Catherine Jones; daughter Amelia Jones; son James Chamberlayne Jones; nephew Henry T. Jones, son of Frederick Jones; brother Short Jones. Mentions decree of High Court of Chancery of Virginia for the delivery of negroes of the estate of the father of Henry T. Jones. (Garrett's American Historical Mag. IV, p. 29). One clause of the will was that if any of his children married without the consent of Col. Ward that their portion of the estate would be withheld for a certain number of years, which clause ultimately brought trouble to the guardian of James Chamberlayne Jones, as twenty five or more years after the death of Peter Jones (P), Gov. Jones

brought suit against Col. Ward and was awarded judgment for a large sum.

After the death of Peter Jones (P) his widow married Richard Watkins.

I. Catherine Chappell Jones married William Hart and died in 1853 leaving issue: 1, Seaborn Jones Hart who died unmarried; 2, Susan Catherine Hart who married ——— Hubbard and at his death Mitchell Perry; 3, Henry William Hart who married Laura Young; 4, James Smith Hart who married Sarah Bailey and removed to Texas.

II. Amelia Jones married 1st John Hannah and had two sons John and William Hannah. She married as her second husband Dr. ——— Ragland and had issue Agness, Hattie and James.

III. Alexander Jones married Martha Cockrell and had a son Algernon Sidney Jones who was a partner of his uncle James C. Jones; removed to California in 1849 where he died without issue.

IV. James Chamberlayne Jones was born in Davidson County, Tennessee, in June 1809; removed to Wilson County, which adjoined Davidson County; that part of the line runs near the Hermitage and these Jones were near neighbors and close friends of Andrew Jackson.

From the Chappell Genealogy the following is found concerning him: "He became very distinguished as statesman, financier, and business man of great ability. * * * Personally Gov. Jones was not a handsome man. His tall, lean, gaunt figure gave origin to the sobriquet 'Lean Jimmie Jones,' by which he was familiarly known. * * * He was a silver tongued orator, unblemished in personal character, an honest and fearless fighter. His daughter Mrs. Fanny Holmes told an amusing story of his first canvass with Mr. [James K.] Polk: he was a young man only about thirty-two years old and Mr. Polk, being very much his senior, ridiculed the idea of having a 'beardless boy' as he termed his young competitor, oppose him. They were usually entertained together, while making the canvas, at the home of some prominent citizen, and, while in their speeches Polk was constantly twitting Jones on his youthful

appearance, the younger man replied with the sharp repartee for which he was remarkable. They managed, however, to maintain pleasant personal relations. One day Jones discovered that he had a cough and upon consulting a physician was told that he had whooping cough. He knew that if Mr. Polk discovered what the trouble was he was beaten. He made some excuse, cancelled all appointments and parted company with his opponent. He was elected but the joke never came out until he told it on himself after the inauguration." In the *Memphis Bulletin* of October 30, 1859, it is stated that he married at the age of twenty years.

James Chamberlayne Jones was elected governor of Tennessee at the age of thirty-two years; member of the Legislature 1837-39; Governor 1841, re-elected 1843. In 1850 he removed to Memphis as president of the Memphis and Charleston Railroad; was active in promoting the Memphis and El Paso, Memphis and St. Louis and other roads. He was in the United States Senate from 1851 to 1857. Temple, in his *Notable Men of Tennessee*, states that he was six feet two inches in height, weighed 125 pounds but was not awkward or gawky; straight, elastic, precise and with a military carriage. He was of a dark complexion and distinguished appearance, dignified in bearing, always well dressed, sociable and genial; had a deep, solemn, melodious voice. At the same time had a funereal solemnity of face and voice, which, according to Phelan, redoubled the mirth compelling way in which he dealt with his opponents in debate. In 1844 he was widely considered as a good candidate Whig for the Presidency but lent his support to Henry Clay.

On 27 August 1829 he was married to Sarah Watson Munford who was from Danville, Kentucky. His marriage was opposed by Col. Ward, his guardian, who withheld his estate and he was compelled to work in the fields while studying law, was admitted to the bar and became one of the foremost lawyers of his State.

A copy of his family Bible record (now owned by the heirs of his son Felix M. Jones) is as follows: James Chamberlayne Jones and Sarah Watson Munford were married August 27th,

1829. James Chamberlayne Jones, born June 7th, 1809. Sarah Watson Munford born June 18th, 1812. Mary Letitia Catherine Jones born Sept. 27, 1830. Amelia Matilda Jones born Feb. 26, 1832. Peter M. Jones born Sept. 18, 1834. Ann Frances Jones born Feb. 23, 1837. Sarah Elizabeth Jones born Dec. 7, 1839. Hugh Lawson White Jones born Sept. 2, 1842. James Chamberlayne Jones, Jr., born July 31, 1844; Henni Hill Jones born June 3, 1847. Felix Morgan Jones born Nov. 14, 1848. Robert Brinkley Jones born Oct. 14, 1851.

Felix Morgan Jones and Leila Hubbard Sale were married November 8th, 1871, and had issue: Felix Morgan Jones, Jr., Robert Brinkley Jones, Jr., Jean Sale Jones and Jennie Sale Jones who, with their mother, now make their home in Richmond, Virginia, their father having died here some years since.

Jean Sale Jones married Mary Koiner Jan. 5, 1907. Felix Morgan Jones married Gabrella Dean Courtney 31 March 1908, and has issue: Felix Morgan III, Ann Archer and Gabrella Dean. Robert Brinkley Jones, Jr., married Rose McGuire Morris 19 Oct. 1909, and has issue: Robert Brinkley III, Morris Harris and James Chamberlayne Jones III.

Records 1819-24, p. 418, Wilson County, Tennessee, the estate of Peter Jones deceased was divided according to the order of Court at March term 1823. Alexander Jones had sold his portion of the land to Thomas Bradley; William Hart and Katherine his wife lot two adjoining Capt. Peter Moseley; to Mencha A. Jones lot number three and to James C. Jones lot number four. Allotment made by John Williamson, Peter Moseley, George Williamson.

Frederick⁵ (Thomas⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones was given 700 acres of land by his father on 23 April 1789. 7 December 1787, Frederick Jones married Catherine Anderson and had certainly one son Henry T. Jones who was mentioned in the will of his uncle Peter Jones (P) of Tennessee. He was dead in 1811 when the will was dated; his name ceases to appear on tax lists of Amelia County in 1809.

Cadwallader⁵ (Thomas⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones married, 25 Sept. 1800, Dorothy Featherston, daughter of Charles H.

Featherston who, 5 Nov. 1810, gave to his daughter Dorothy F., wife of Cad. Jones, 10 slaves, naming Charles H. and Charles E. Featherston as trustees.

Cadwallader Jones gave a receipt to Richard Jones Sr. (B), Peter Jones (P), Richard Jones Jr. (W. C.) executors of Susanna Jones deceased for £500 devised him by his mother which was to be paid at the age of 21 years. Witnessed by Littleberry H. Jones, Nov. 1801 (O. B. 1801, 13) 28 May 1812, Cadwallader Jones applied for licence, which was granted him, to keep an ordinary at the Five Forks, Amelia County. May 7, 1828, he gave a deed of trust on personal property to secure a debt to Claudius Jones of Powhatan County. (D. B. 28, p. 423). There is only of record one son, Cicero Jones, of Amelia, in 1822.

Short⁶ (Thomas⁴, Peter³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones was married in 1804 to Mary Price in Charlotte Co. In June 1806 he, with his wife Mary M. of Charlotte Co. sold 272 acres of land which was devised him by his mother Susanna Jones, for the sum of £400. He died in Charlotte Co. as on 16 June 1812, the inventory of Short Jones was returned. Amount £226. 5 shillings (V. 3, 202).

Richard⁴ (Peter³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones was bequeathed land on West Creek by his father, Major Peter Jones. As Richard Jones (W. C.) he acted as trustee for his sister Mary (Jones) Thornton after her marriage to Sterling Clack Thornton. He also paid taxes on lands ranging from 601½ to 602 acres as (W. C.) and in 1806 it appeared as his estate.

On November 15, 1774, Richard Jones married Martha, daughter of Rowland Ward in Amelia County. He was referred to as Richard Jones (B) or (Blue) as in O. B. 1772-76, p. 78. Nov. 27, 1772, Richard Jones (Blue) was appointed surveyor of the road from the Court House to Mr. Tabb's West Creek store. He was assessed tax on 572 acres of land and in 1804 he paid the last tax in Amelia County. He removed to Robertson County, Tennessee, on Sulphur Fork of Red River, where he died in 1805. Edward Ward the brother of Martha Jones also removed to Tennessee where he served as State Senator and in other official capacities. Martha Jones, widow,

married on 6 October 1808, Captain John Camp and Dr. John Hamlin Camp married her daughter Dorothy Chamberlayne Jones. Martha Ward-Jones-Camp's will was dated 25 Sept. 1823, in which are mentioned daughter Martha Jones; John W. Jones i ntrust for Martha Jones; grand daughters Martha Ann Jones, Mary Virginia Jones, Eliza Jones. Sons Thomas B. Jones, Richard H. Jones and John W. Jones. (Garrett's Amer. His. Mag. IV, 33).

CHAPTER VIII

Wood³ (Peter,² Peter¹) Jones was the last son mentioned in the will of his father; therefore he must have been the youngest son. On March 7, 1740, Peter Jones of Prince George County, conveyed to his brother Wood Jones of the same county, for love and affection, 300 acres of land lying on the lower side of Deep Creek. He moved to Amelia County soon after this land was conveyed to him as on March 21, 1740, he was recommended to the Court as a Commissioner of the Peace (O. B. 1, p. 151), and on August 21st qualified as Justice of the Peace. September 18, 1741, Wood Jones Gent. an officer in the Militia, took the oaths appointed and subscribed the test. He purchased land from Richard Womack in 1742 and on May 20th, 1743, was appointed to take the list of tithables below Cellar Creek.

At a Council Meeting held June 10, 1741, "Ordered that a new Commission of the Peace do issue for Amelia County. Wood Jones to be added thereto and Thomas Jones who refused to qualify be left out." On April 20, 1744, Wood Jones Gent. ordered to take the list of tiths from Namozeen to Cellar Creek, and at the May Court of that year he and Abraham Green were appointed to treat with persons from Prince George to treat with some person to rebuild Namozeen Bridge.

May 19, 1749, Wood³ Jones, Peter³ Jones and Richard² Jones Sr. qualified as Vestrymen of Raleigh Parish. At December Court 1753, he produced a commission from the Governor appointing him Major in this county and took the usual oath. (O. B. 1751-55, p. 150). In July 1756 he purchased 3385 acres of land of John Hall, lying on Sweathouse Creek and at November Court 1763, Col. Wood Jones, 11 tithables and 914 acres of land were ordered added to the list taken by David Greenhill Gent.

In volume 7 of Henning's Statutes, page 202, I find that Maj. Wood Jones was ordered to be paid £6—14 for carrying

drafted soldiers to Fredericksburg in 1756. September 1758. This was during the French and Indian War when Fredericksburg was rendezvous for the soldiers who were to take part in the Western campaign.

In the Journal of the House of Burgesses, volume 7, page IX, Wood Jones is listed as one of the Burgesses for the Assembly of 1748-9 from Amelia County, and on page 300, at the Session held November 23, 1748, "Mr. Wood Jones, from the Committee to whom the Bill for Dividing the Parish of Raleigh, in the County of Amelia, and erecting the same into Two distinct Parishes, was committed, reported That the Committee had made several Amendments to the Bill: Which he read in his Place, and after delivered the Bill, with the Amendments, in at the Table; where the same was again read and agreed to by the House. Ordered that the bill, with Amendments, be Ingrossed." "On Friday December 8, 1748, Samuel Cobbs presented a petition contesting the election of Wood Jones as Burgess on the grounds that some of the voters had their freeholds questioned and they were examined by Charles Irby, William Watson, Hezekiah Ford, William Booker and John Nash of Amelia. This was done and Samuel Cobbs was found to have the greater number of freeholders voting for him and is to serve this term." He served in 1755 as at November Court for laying the county levy he was ordered to be paid his salary as a Burgess (O. B. 1755-57, p. 23).

He served as a Justice for many years and was active in the Militia as his constant promotions prove. July Court 1760 he qualified as Lt. Colonel of Militia of Amelia. (O. B. 1760-63, p. 29).

July Court 1761, Wood Jones Gent. produced a commission from Hon. Francis Fauquier (Lt. Gov. of Va.) to be Sheriff. Richard Jones, Peter Jones and Lawrence Wills entered themselves as his securities.

At April Court 1764, Wood Jones Gent, was appointed to take the list of tithables below Deep Creek; at June Court of that year he asks leave to have a road cleared from William Andersons to Munfords Church, and at August Court 1764 he qualified as Colonel of Militia of Amelia County.

March Court 1770, Wood Jones qualified as County Lieutenant (O. B. 1769-71, p. 42); at April Court 1771 he was ordered by the Court to contract for a bridge to be built over Deep Creek near Mrs. Dorothy Jones.

- October 1777 the laboring tithables of Colonel Wood Jones and Philip Jones were ordered to work on the road of which Philip Jones was surveyor.

There is no proof as to who his first wife was, but his children Philip and Philadelphia were certainly of a first marriage as he was married to Amy (Jones) Watson on November 9, 1763, and his daughter was married 22 December 1768.

In the 3d deed book in Lunenburg County on page 549 is the following: "12 April 1754, Wood Jones of Raleigh Parish, Amelia County" for and in consideration of the natural love and affection which he hath and do bear unto Francis Wynne and for his better support and maintenance and preferment" 235 acres of a grant to said Wood Jones 8 March 1753. Said land lies on the South side of Nottoway River adjoining Richard Stokes.

The will of Wood Jones: In the name of God, Amen, the tenth day of June One thousand Seven hundred and Seventy Seven. I, Wood Jones of the County of Amelia and Parrish of Raleigh—being in sound health and perfect memory do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament in manner following to wit.

Item. My will and desire is that if my wife Amey Jones should not clame her dower in my estate that she may have all the negroes which I got by her on marriage, and their increase to her and her heirs forever, but in case she will not stand to my will and accept of the above legacy then in that case I bequeath all of the above negroes and their increase to my son Wood Jones to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath to my son Philip Jones the tract of land whereon he now lives with the mill containing four hundred and ninety acres by estimation be the same more or less, also one hundred acres of land which I purchased of John Mayton, with all of the negroes which he now has in possession, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. My will and desire is that my grand son Wood Jones Hamlin shall have all the negroes and their increase which I lent to his father John Hamlin who married my daughter Philadelphia Jones, to him and his heirs forever, but in case he should die without issue I give and bequeath the above negroes to my son Philip Jones.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Mary Jones two negroes Milly and Dick and their increase, two horses, a woman saddle and a boy saddle and bridle and six hundred pounds current money to be paid her after my debts are paid with convenient speed and that she be maintained out of my estate as usual until she marry or receive her legacy which I give her and her heirs forever.

Item. After my debts are paid and my daughter Mary Jones legacy of six hundred pounds I give and bequeath unto my son Wood Jones the tract of land I now live on with all of the appurtenances thereto belonging, with all of my household and kitchen furniture also the tract of land which I purchased of Simon Powell, the tract which I purchased of John Coleman, all my land in Charlot and Bedford Counties with the following negroes; namely, Hal, Doris, Tom, Jamey, John, Charles, Len, Will, Abram, Sarah, Isham, Thomas, Charles, John, Bett, Polly, Aggy, Will, Ben, Milly, Stephen, Suckey, Natt, Patty, Rose, Jamey, Lucy, Sue, Mengo, Daniel, Aaron, Tim, Nann, Bett, Gidd, Mary, Peter, Betsy, Sarah, Rachel, Patson, Mares, Frank, Sallie and Peg (45), and all their increase with all the crops of every kind that may be made on my plantation, and every other part of my estate not disposed of both real and personal to him and his heirs forever, likewise all my stock of every kind.

Lastly I appoint my son Wood Jones my whole and sole Executor of this my last will and testament revoking all and every former will or wills heretofore made. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year afore written.

Witnesses: D. Greenhill, Ann Greenhill, William Lawson, John Dun. Probated 23 October 1783.

He must have served in the Continental Line during the Rev-

olution as a land bounty voucher gives the following: At a Court held for Chesterfield County 14 March 1822, John Ryers made oath that he was intimately acquainted with Major Wood Jones late of Amelia, who entered the Army as a Lieut. early in the Revolutionary War and the deponent believes he served until nearly the close of the Revolutionary struggle having, in the meantime, been promoted to an office of higher grade. Deponent further says that Wood Jones of Tennessee, Wood Jones Hamlin of North Carolina, Mrs. Unity C. Archer and Philip Jones of Virginia are the only surviving heirs at law and next of kin to the said Major Wood Jones deceased. (This paper filed with Land Bounty Vouchers 1821-24, Va. State Land Office.)

Philip⁴ (Wood³, Peter², Peter¹) Jones married Mary ——— and secondly on August 6, 1785, Martha Erskine of Prince George daughter of Charles Erskine (O. B. 1780-82, p. 142, Amelia Co.) May Court 1786 Philip Jones and wife Martha vs Alexander Erskine heir at law of Charles Erskine whose land is ordered laid off and one third of land in Nottoway Parish containing 1000 acres be assigned to said Martha.

May Court 1776, Philip Jones appointed surveyor of Butterwood Road and at November Court 1779, Philip Jones was reommended to be made a Major in the 1st. Battallion. (O. B. 1776-80, p. 375).

At the Court held in August 1787, the Sheriff was ordered to pay Philip Jones for building a bridge over Cellar Creek. At the same time William Hines sued the estate of Wood Jones and Philip Jones for debt who is ordered paid the sum of £45—1—1.

His daughter Unity Claiborn Jones was married in Chesterfield County, 25 February 1796, to William Archer.

6 June 1799, Peter Randolph of Nottoway County to Wood Jones, Philip Jones, Henry Batte Jones, sons of Philip Jones, deceased, and Unity Archer, who was late Unity Claiborne Jones daughter of said Philip Jones deceased, and her husband William Archer. The said Randolph in the lifetime of the said Philip Jones sold to him 300 acres of land on Cellar Creek, Nottoway County, adjoining the lands of Joshua Hawks and

Mrs. Martha Corran who was late Mrs. Martha Blodgett and formerly Mrs. Martha Bland widow and relict of Theodrick Bland deceased, and also the lands of the orphans of Edward Bland deceased—and whereas the deed was mislaid so the said Peter Randolph now conveys the said land to the said Jones and Archer. (Nottoway Deed Book 2, p. 102).

At October Court, 1799, Alexander Jones, James Hayes, John Clement and Chamberlaine Jones were appointed to examine the accounts of Pleasant Roberts guardian to the orphans of Philip Jones dec'd.

February Court 1800, Lew. Jones, Edward Ward, Charles Broadfoot and Chamberlaine Jones were appointed to settle Pleasant Roberts' account as guardian of the orphans of Philip Jones deceased, and at the same court Philip and Henry B. Jones, orphans of Philip Jones deceased, chose Wood Jones as their guardian. Peter Jones, P, Littleberry and Chamberlain Jones his securities. (O. B. 1797-1800, p. 160).

May Court 1790, Richard Cocke was appointed guardian of Wood Jones, Unity Claiborn Jones, Philip Jones and Henry Batte Jones in order to assign her dower to the widow Martha Jones. (O. B. 1788-91, p. 241).

Mary^a daughter of Woodⁿ Jones. On May 1, 1789, Wood Jones conveyed to Mary Jones negroes bequeathed her by her father Wood Jones. August 1796, Edward Scott and Mary his wife, who was Mary Jones, brought suit against William Willson in detinue. Wood Jones conveyed a slave named James to said Mary before her marriage, by deed, from her father Wood Jones. He also conveyed 30 slaves, 40 head of cattle, 8 horses, 6 feather beds and furniture, 12 Windsor chairs, 1 desk, 1 chest of drawers, 5 walnut tables, 6 silver spoons, 25 head of sheep, 1 silver ladle.

Edward Scott brought suit as he had the said negro James in his possession when the sheriff sold him for taxes alledged to be due by Wood Jones in 1785 which said taxes had been paid. Damages awarded the plaintiff £40. (O. B. 1795-97, p. 296).

December 1799, Wood Jones, William Archer and wife Unity brought suit in Chancery against Philip and Henry Batte

Jones, by Pleasant Roberts their guardian, to divide the estate of Philip Jones dec'd.

22 December 1768, Philadelphia⁴ Jones was married to John Hamlin whose son Wood Jones Hamlin removed to North Carolina. She was the daughter of Wood Jones and his first wife whose name is not known.

June Court 1799, It was ordered that the estate of Wood Jones deceased be appraised by Alexander Jones, Robert Jones, John Jones and John Jones Jr.

CHAPTER IX

Frederick⁴ (Peter,³ Abraham,² Peter¹) Jones was born 4 December 1720, married Betsy daughter of Colonel Francis and Sarah (Hamlin) Epes which is proven by Martha Edwards of Surry County on 12 June, 1773, making bequests to her sister Betty Jones nee Epes and to her children Frances, Ann, Martha, Theodorick and Cadwallader Jones. They were married prior to 1749 as on November 15th of that year Frederick Jones and Betty his wife of Prince George County sold 630 acres of land which was part of a grant to Peter Jones on 2 November 1726 and which was conveyed by him to William Wynne who had conveyed the same to the said Frederick Jones on 12 March 1739.

Frederick Jones, Gent., was one of the trustees appointed for building a bridge over Appamattox River from Bolling's Point in Prince George County to the land of John Bolling Gent. in Chesterfield County. (Henning's Statutes, 6, 294).

21 April 1760, Frederick⁴ Jones and Betty his wife of Prince George County, conveyed to Peter Jones of Brunswick County for 400 pounds Sterling, 150 acres of land lying on Boochery Creek in Lunenburg County (D. B. 6, p. 42). He died circa 1765. At April Court of that year Peter Jones executor of Frederick Jones decd. brought suit against John Ragsdale in Lunenburg County (O. B. 1765-6, p. 9). He evidently had business interests in Amelia County as he sued for debts due him there and acted as witness in other suits. The loss of so many of the Prince George County records prevents the further finding of data on this line from court records, but family records and data to be found in some of the adjoining counties is of assistance in getting together a fairly correct line of descendants. Frederick⁴ and Betsy (Epes) Jones had issue: 1, Frederick⁵ of Dinwiddie who was born in 1749, married Susanna daughter of Augustine and Mary (Herbert) Claiborne of Sussex County, their marriage bond being dated 18 August

1773. Their son Frederick⁶ was baptized 6 Dec. 1775 in Sussex County (Albemarle Parish Register); 2, (Maj.) Cadwallader⁵ of Prince George; 3, Nancy⁵; 4, Sarah⁵; Martha⁵ who married Augustine Claiborne and had one son Cadwallader⁸ who died in Tennessee.

26 November 1783 a marriage licence was issued in Surry County Virginia to Capt. Cadwallader Jones⁵ to Mary daughter of Halcott Pride (Surry Co. Marriage Bonds).

Cadwallader⁵ (Frederick,⁴ Peter,³ Abraham,² Peter¹) Jones and his wife Mary (Pride) Jones had issue: Frederick Lafayette⁶ Jones who assumed the name Pride, at the request of his uncle Halcott Briggs Pride, who died in Northampton County, North Carolina, in 1796 (W. B. 2, p. 86), who left his large estate to his nephews Halcott Pride and Frederick L. if they assumed the name of *Pride*. His sister Mary wife of Cadwallader⁵ Jones and her son Cadwallader⁶ Jones. Frederick Jones⁶ was born in 1784; died 22 Feb. 1848; was of distinguished appearance, over six feet in height and a planter on Catawba, Chester County, S. C. He married on 27 June 1821, Amaryllis Sitgraves at Halifax, who was a grand daughter of General Allen Jones of Halifax, North Carolina, who died in 1807.

Halcott⁶ Jones (Cadwallader,⁵ Frederick,⁴ Peter,³ Abraham,² Peter¹) assumed the name of Pride, as did his brother, at the request of his uncle Halcott Briggs Pride, and died unmarried at the age of thirty years leaving his estate to his sister Lucy.

Lucy Pride,⁶ daughter of Cadwallader⁵ and Mary (Pride) Jones, married Major Allen Green; she was born in 1790, an orphan at the age of six years and lived with her aunt Mrs. Lucy Straughan until the latter died, when she was taken to Mount Gallant by General Allen Jones.

Frederick L. Jones⁶ Pride and his wife Amaryllis (Sitgraves) had a daughter Martha Cobb⁷ who was born in 1814; married Dr. Thomas Hunt of New Orleans; Halcott J.⁷ Pride born 7 April 1817 and married Julia Beckham in 1859; he died in 1891 leaving a son Halcott⁸ and a daughter Amaryllis⁸ who married Edgar E. Poag. Dr. John Sitgraves⁷ Pride married Phebe McClure of Chester, S. C., in 1859. Cadwallader J. Pride⁷ born 15 Aug. 1828; married his cousin Amelia Sitgraves 24 April

1851 and had issue: Frederick J.,⁸ John Sitgraves,⁸ Allen De-Saussure,⁸ Cadwallader J.,⁸ Arthur Love,⁸ Junius Atmore,⁸ Anna Ross.⁸

Cadwallader⁶ (Cadwallader,⁵ Frederick,⁴ Peter,³ Abraham,² Peter¹) Jones born at "Monte Calloux," Prince George County, Virginia, in 1788; died at West Hill, Orange County, North Carolina, 5 Feb. 1861. He married Rebecca Edwards Long 6 Nov. 1810 at Mount Gallant, N. C.; she was born 9 July 1795 and died 19 May 1881. He was educated at Marcus George School, Warrenton, North Carolina; midshipman on Commodore Barron's flag ship, the Chesapeake, when she was attacked by the Leopard as she started on a cruise to the Mediterranean; the ship was unprepared for action so was soon disabled and returned to port. He resigned from the Navy; joined the Army at Halifax and was appointed 1st Lieutenant of the 3d Regiment 3 May 1808. The regiment reported to Gen. Wilkinson on the Mississippi River where it became so reduced by disease that it was formed into one company. In November 1810 he resigned from the Army to marry and settled on a plantation on the Roanoke River; then purchased the Mount Gallant estate in York County, S. C., and also one on the Black Warrior in Alabama. He was president of the Roanoke Navigation Company and chairman of the Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions under the old jurisdiction. His will was probated in Orange County, N. C., in 1861, in which he bequeathed lands in South Carolina to his sons Cad. and Robin; wife Rebecca, son Pride and two daughters land in Alabama. Issue: 1, Allen C.⁷ Jones born Nov. 1811; 2, Cadwallader⁷ born 17 August 1813; Pride⁷ born 21 Nov. 1815; 4, Mary Mumford⁷ born 6 Jan. 1818, died young; 5, Rebecca Edwards⁷ born 10 March 1820, died young; 6, Mary Rebecca⁷ born 10 Nov. 1823; 7, Robin ap C.⁷ born 18 Jan. 1826; 8, Maria Octavia⁷ born 29 Oct. 1828, died young; 9, Sally Rebecca⁷ born 16 March 1833; 10, Frederick William⁷ born 3 Apr. 1837, died young.

1. Col. Allen C.⁷ (Cadwallader,⁶ Cadwallader,⁵ Frederick,⁴ Peter,³ Abraham,² Peter¹) Jones was a planter on Black Warrior River in Hale County, Alabama; was in command of the Greens-

boro Guards in the Civil War; served at Fort Morgan; Lt. Col. under Gen. Ewell in Virginia. He married on 11 June 1845, Catherine daughter of Col. John and Martha (Chadwick) Erwin and had issue: Julia Erwin^s born 2 June 1846 and married 29 Dec. 1870 Thomas Ruffin Roulhac son of Joseph Roulhac and his wife Catherine who was a daughter of Chief Justice Thomas Ruffin and his wife Ann Kirkland of Orange County, N. C.; 2, Rebecca^s Long born 19 Sept. 1848, married John Nelson; 3, Margaret Chadwick^s born 29 May 1851, married 2 Feb. 1871, Alfred Benners of Birmingham; 4, Catherine Erwin^s born 16 Aug. 1856, married 15 Oct. 1879, John Randolph; 5, Allen Cadwallader^s born 25 Feb. 1859, married 19 Dec. 1889 Maria Lewis; 6, John Erwin^s died unmarried; 7, Robin^s; 8, Frederick Pride^s who married 5 Dec. 1895, Mary daughter of Dr. Francis Marion Peterson. 2. Col. Cadwallader^s Jones graduated at the age of 19 years at Chapel Hill, studied law and served in the General Assembly from Orange County; he was solicitor for the fourth Judicial Circuit and continued to serve his State until 1856 when he removed to South Carolina. He served the Confederacy as Captain, Major, Lt. Col. and Col. After the battle of Sharpsburg he resigned because of ill health but left four sons in the service. In 1864 he was elected Senator from York and in 1865 was a delegate to the convention which framed the new Constitution for the State. He married Annie Isabella daughter of Gov. James and Frances Johnston Iredell, on 5 Jan. 1836. After a married life of sixty-one years and one day she died 4 Jan. 1897 in Columbia, South Carolina. They had issue: Frances Iredell⁷ born 5 Feb. 1837; married 4 Oct. 1856, George Erwin and had issue: John,^s Annie,^s who married Alphonso L. Stollenwerck, Frances,^s George,^s Margaret,^s Rebecca Francis,^s Ethel,^s Cadwallader.^s

2. Capt. Iredell⁷ Jones born 8 Feb. 1842 at Hillsboro, North Carolina, married Ellen daughter of Gov. James H. Adams of South Carolina on 4 November 1869, and had issue: Lillian,^s Iredell.^s Captain Iredell Jones was 2nd Lieut. in the South Carolina College Company, was at the battle of Fort Sumter in the fight with the monitors, and in engagements around Charleston. He was wounded at the first battle of Manassas

and was at Bentonville—the first and last battles of the Civil War. He made his home at Rock Hill, South Carolina, and represented his county in the Legislature of South Carolina.

3. Captain Cadwallader⁷ Jones, Jr., born 3 Dec. 1843, married 3 Feb. 1871 to Emily Skinner Johnston and had issue: Fanny Erwin,⁸ Mary Campbell,⁸ Charles Johnson,⁸ Capt. Cad. Jones joined the Washington Light Infantry in Richmond in June 1861; was afterwards Captain of Company H, 12th S. C. Regiment; made his home at Greensboro, Alabama.

4. Captain Allen⁷ Jones born 23 August 1846, married in 1874 Augusta H. Porcher and had issue: Marion P.,⁸ Annie Iredell,⁸ Jane DuB.,⁸ Cadwallader,⁸ Augusta P.,⁸ Allen,⁸ Robin⁸ and Theodore Marion.⁸ Allen Jones enlisted at the age of sixteen years in Company H, 12th S. C. Regiment, Confederate Army.

5. Johnstone⁷ Jones born 26 Sept. 1848, entered Confederate army at age of 15 years, married Betty Miller and removed to California.

6. Willie⁷ Jones married Annie Reaux Caldwell in 1886; rendered service in the Spanish American War.

7. Annie Isabella⁷ born 1852, married Thomas Couturier Robertson 15 Dec. 1865.

8. Halcott Pride⁷ Jones born 14 Feb. 1855.

9. Helen Iredell⁷ who married John Stricker Coles, Jr.

3. Dr. Pride⁷ Jones who was born in 1815 at "Weldon Place," married Mary E. Cameron and had issue: 1, Eliza Adams⁸ born 16 May 1839; 2, Cadwallader⁸ who died young; 3, Mary⁸; 4, Halcott Pride⁸ Jones. Dr. Pride⁷ Jones married 2, Martha Cain daughter of William Cain of Orange Co., N. C., on May 21, 1850, and had issue: 1, Rebecca Cadwallader⁸; 2, Knox⁸; 3, Minerva⁸; 4, Frederick Pride⁸; 5, William Cain⁸; 6, Annie Roulhac.⁸

3. Halcott Pride⁸ Jones married Olive Echols 8 June 1869 and had issue: Halcott Pride⁹; Cadwallader⁹ of Selma, Alabama; Robin Echols⁹; Mary Pride⁹ and Margaret Cameron⁹ (twins); Allen Green.⁹

Mary Ruffin⁹ Jones married Peter Brown Ruffin son of Chief Justice Ruffin of North Carolina on 14 Nov. 1843 and had

issue: Rebecca Edwards,⁷ Mary Brown,⁷ Thomas⁷ and Susan⁷ (twins), Cadwallader Jones,⁷ Sarah,⁷ Sterling⁷ & Allen⁷ (twins), Sarah Jones⁷ & Ann Kirkland⁷ (twins), Joseph R.⁷

Robin Ap C. Jones removed from North Carolina to York County, South Carolina, in 1859, was Captain in Hampton's Brigade, 1st S. C. Regiment; fell at Brandy Station 9 June 1863. He was married 24 April 1855 to Sarah R. daughter of Gen. Lucius J. Polk and his wife ——— Eason. They had issue: 1, Mary Cadwallader born 18 Jan. 1856, married Col. Duncan B. Cooper and left issue: William S., Robin Jones, Sarah, Mary Brown, Duncan Brown.

2. Rebecca Edwards; 3. Robin ap Robin; 4. Sarah who was born 10 April 1860, married James C. Bradford and has issue Thomas and Sarah Polk; 5. Lucy Cadwallader born 1862, married Stanley B. Herndon and has Robin Cadwallader who married Corinna Kirkbride and lives in Mobile; Virginia who married Wythe Whiting and Rebecca (Becksie) Jones who married Hollis Bush.

Cadwallader⁵ (Frederick,⁴ Peter,³ Abraham,² Peter¹) Jones lived at "Monte Calloux," near Petersburg. He served in the Revolution. In Volume 3, Bounty Warrants (Land Register's Office) page 483, is the following entry: "1 June 1839, The heirs of Cadwallader Jones land bounty as Major in the Continental Line for three years. Amount received as Captain to be deducted. Warrant No. 8799 for 444 4/9 acres issued 22 May 1840 to Frederick L. J. Pride, same to Lucy B. Green and same to Cadwallader Jones, children of Cadwallader Jones deceased late a Major in the Continental Line. (Marginal note): N. B., Frederick L. J. Pride was originally Frederick L. Jones, but his paternal name was changed by an act of the Legislature of North Carolina.

Major Cadwallader Jones served in Baylor's Regiment during the Revolution and used a sword on which the only known coat of arms of the Peter Jones family, still extant, was engraved; it passed to his son and name sake who used it in the war of 1812-14 and to his son in turn who used it during the war 1861-65.

3. Nancy⁵ (Frederick,⁴ Peter,³ Abraham,² Peter¹) Jones married Thomas Broadnax of Virginia.

4. Sarah⁵ (Frederick,⁴ Peter,³ Abraham,² Peter¹) Jones married William Broadnax in Brunswick County 24 December 1785 (Brunswick County Marriage Bonds). They had issue: Robert⁶ born 30 Apr. 1787; baptized 26 June 1787. Gossips (Sponsors) were Mr. Fred Jones, Dr. Nichols, John Bowendon, Hall Broadnax, William Call, Miss Ann Jones, Betty Jones, Mary Walker, Mary Broadnax.

Betty Epes⁶ Broadnax born 20 Sept. 1789; 2 June 1792 had a daughter Ann⁶ born ———. 23 July 1793, had born a son called William Frederick.⁶ 1 April 1796 had a son born called Edward Travis⁶ lived in Rockingham Co., N. C. Mrs. Sarah E. Broadnax died 12 June 1830, aged 70 years. William E. Broadnax died 12 Jan. 1831, aged 76 years. (W. & Mary Quar., V. p. 573.

6. Frederick Jones⁵ born 1749, married 18 August 1774, Susanna daughter of Augustine and Mary (Herbert) Claiborne of Sussex County and had issue: 1, Betsey Epes⁷ who married William Mason; 2, Mary Herbert⁷ who married John Withers of Dinwiddie County (Brunswick O. B. 1796); John Withers and Polly Herbert his wife, formerly Polly H. Jones, against Augustine Claiborne Jones and Elizabeth Jones children of Frederick Jones. Richard C. Claiborne administrator and guardian to allot the land of Frederick Jones deceased. John and Mary Herbert⁷ (Claiborne) Withers had issue: 1, Susanna⁸ born 1798, married Clement C. Clay who was Governor of Alabama and had issue: 1, Clement C. Clay⁹, United States Senator; 2, Withers⁹ and 3, Hugh Lawson⁹ Clay.

2. Priscilla⁸ who married William McDowell of Mobile; 3, Ann Eliza⁸ who married Dr. Levert; 4. Mary⁸ married Dr. Robert Withers of Hale County, Alabama, in 1838, who was son of Thomas and Eliza (Walker) Withers; 5. William⁸ who married ——— Hawkins; 6. Augustus⁸ who married Mary Woodrow; 7. Jones⁸ Withers married Rebecca Forney of North Carolina and had daughters Sarah⁹ and Eloise.⁹ He attained to the rank of Major General in the Confederate Army and was Mayor of Mobile where he made his home for many years.

Major Cadwallader Jones of "Monte Calloux" near Petersburg was born in 1755 and died in 1796. He served as Captain of 3d Dragoons and was with this regiment during the war, save for the time he acted as aide to Gen. Lafayette, with whom he was acting with the rank of Major in 1781; was at battle of Brandywine and Yorktown; was presented with one of the Tolodo blades, which Lafayette presented a number of the American officers, which he had placed in the sword which has been used by his son and grand son.

CHAPTER X

Cadwallader⁴ (Peter,³ Abraham,² Peter¹) Jones was born in Prince George County June 19th, 1728, according to the Bristol Parish Register. He was bequeathed three negroes and a mare by his sister Martha Jones, whose will was probated in Amelia County May 28th, 1752, and was appointed, with his brother Peter Jones, her executor.

In the year 1752 Dinwiddie County was created from Prince George County which left the issue of Peter and Mary (Jones) Jones in the new county and as the records were destroyed during the war, 1681-65, we have little data to work upon. However, the records of Brunswick show that on January 26, 1752, Cadwallader Jones of Williamsburg conveyed to Peter Jones of Prince George County for the sum of £200, 744 acres of land which was devised the said Cadwallader Jones by his father Peter Jones on October 26th, 1734. Said land lying on the South side of Nottoway River and was part of a tract of land granted the said Peter Jones on November 2, 1726. Part of this same tract had been conveyed by Peter Jones to William Wynne. Witnesses to this deed were Frederick and William Jones.

Martha⁴ Jones, daughter of Peter³ Jones (Abr.,² Peter¹) removed to Amelia County where her will is of record in will book No. 1, p. 83, and is as follows: In the name of God, Amen. the eleventh day of December One thousand Seven Hundred and fifty One.

I, Martha Jones of Raleigh Parish, Amelia County being of perfect and sound memory do ordain and appoint this my last will and testament in manner following.

Impremis. I recommend my soul into the hands of Almighty God who gave it to me, and my body to the Earth to be buried at the discretion of my Executor hereafter named.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my brother Cadwallader Jones one negro man named Douglas, one negro woman named

Annakee, and one negro boy named Anthony. Also one sorrel mare, with all their future increase to him and his heirs forever, and further my will is that in consideration of the above legacy my brother Cadwallader is to pay to my two nieces Mary Jones and Martha Jones daughters of Edward Jones the sum of twenty five pounds current money of Virginia to each of them when they or either of them shall attain to the age of ten years, and in case either the said Mary or Martha should depart this life before they attain to that age, then the surviving sister to have the whole fifty pounds.

Item. I give and bequeath to my brother Peter Jones, one negro boy named William and my horse colt, to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto the aforesaid Mary Jones daughter of Edward Jones one feather bed, to her and her heirs forever.

I likewise appoint my two brothers Cadwallader Jones and Peter Jones, Executors of this my last Will and Testament, revoking, disannulling and making void all other or former wills by me heretofore made, and this and no other to be my last will and testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year first above written.

Martha Jones.

Witnesses: Peter Jones, John Jones, John Martyn.

At a Court held for Amelia County the 28th day of May, 1752.

The last will and testament of Martha Jones was presented by Cadwallader Jones, one of the executors therein mentioned, who made oath thereto, and proved by the oaths of Peter Jones and John Martyn two of the witnesses thereto and ordered to be recorded.

(O. B. 1751-55, p. 44), May Court 1752 Peter Jones Jr., Richard Jones Jr., Daniel Jones and Richard Hayes are ordered to appraise the estate of Martha Jones deceased and return the same to the next Court.

Edward (Peter, Abraham, Peter) Jones had two daughters who were mentioned in the will of Martha Jones in 1751, was most likely a brother as she referred to his daughters as her nieces. However, it is possible that he married her sister and was son of Daniel according to Mr. Torrence's record.

CHAPTER XI

Peter⁴ (Peter,³ Abraham,² Peter¹) Jones. 25 January 1775 Peter Jones of Dinwiddie County purchased of Charles Davis 190 acres of land which lay on Nottoway River a little below Hickory Run against a small island, crossing the creek several times. (This estate is known as "The Oaks" and still owned by Jones). His will was dated 15 Feb. 1793 and probated 22 June 1795. Daughter Hannah Minor 460 acres of land on Nottoway River at Burches Branch; to Buckner Stith and Joseph Jones land on Nottoway River adjoining the plantation whereon I live and $2\frac{1}{2}$ acres on the North side of Nottoway River, my mill in Dinwiddie Co. and $\frac{1}{4}$ part of the residue of estate and a proportion of my grand daughter Elizabeth Jones Stith's estate; daughters Mary Randolph, Dianotia Starke and Wilmouth Walker. My son in law Col. Buckner Stith and my kinsman Col. Joseph Jones of Dinwiddie County executors.

His inventory shows that his plantation was a large one as he had 53 slaves, 8 horses, 32 head of cattle, 34 sheep, 58 hogs, 6 beds and furniture, 4 dozen silver spoons, $\frac{1}{2}$ dozen chafing dishes, silver watch, silver shoe and knee buckles, 1 stone buckle, 1 neck buckle &c.

This Peter⁴ Jones must have lived on the North side of Nottoway River part of the time to be called of Dinwiddie, and part of the time on the South side, as on 20 Nov. 1761, Peter Jones of Brunswick purchased 630 acres of Henry King which was part of the grant to Peter Jones in 1726 and sold by the said Peter Jones to Wynne and by him to Frederick Jones who conveyed it to the said King. On 24th of September 1761 he, with his wife Dionisia, conveyed to Benjamin Jones of Dinwiddie 268 acres of land on the North side of Hickory Run adjoining the land of the said Jones (D. B. 7, 18). Also on 17 Aug. 1773, they conveyed 207 acres.

There has been a persistent tradition that one of the Peter Joneses had married a Ravenscroft, so it was most likely this one since the name *Dionisia* was in that family, and Thomas

Ravenscroft purchased land near Petersburg where he made his home, upon his removal to that section from James City County.

29 September 1801, Robert Turnbull and his wife, Hannah, Harrison Randolph and Mary his wife, William J. Walker and his wife Milly, Lewis Starke and his wife Dionasia next of kin to Peter Jones, deceased, qualified as his administrators.

28 March 1787, Lewis Starke's marriage bond, to Dionasia Jones daughter of Peter Jones, Sr.

18 October 1786, Peter Minor's marriage bond, to Hannah Jones daughter of Peter Jones. (Brunswick Co. Mar. Bonds). Hannah Jones-Minor married Robert Turnbull of Dinwiddie Co. 2ndly.

17 Jan. 1788, Peter Jones conveyed to Buckner Stith Jr. 7 slaves to be held by him until his daughter, Elizabeth Jones Stith, is of age or marries.

According to the family Bible of Robert Turnbull, he married Elizabeth Jones^a Stith when she was just thirteen years of age—24 Dec. 1801, and they had issue: Peter Jones⁷ Turnbull born 18 Sept. 1802, married Catherine A. Maclin 19 Apr. 1827; Robert Dundas⁷ Turnbull born 2 August 1804, married Lavinia Stith 20 Dec. 1838; Charles⁷ Turnbull born 15 April 1806, married Sarah Lashley 21 June 1837; Mary C.⁷ born 23 May 1808, married Edwin A. Morrison 22 Feb. 1825; Hannah Jones⁷ Turnbull born 22 July 1810, married George Stone Feb. 1828; David Buckner Stith⁷ Turnbull born 28 Oct. 1812; Eliza Jane⁷ Turnbull born 9 May 1815; Julia Anne⁷ Turnbull born 5 July 1817; Anne Harrison⁷ born 10 Sept. 1819; married Edward Haskins 31 Dec. 1841; Edward R.⁷ Turnbull born 26 March 1822, married Elizabeth Harrison 7 March 1849; William⁷ Turnbull born 4 May 1824, married Cornelia Ann Claiborne 5 March 1848; Thomas F.⁷ Turnbull. Eliza Jane Turnbull married John A. Meade 17 July 1833 and had issue: Andrew^s Meade born 29 July 1834; Elizabeth T.^s Meade born 25 Nov. 1836; Robert B.^s Meade born June 1839.

Edward R.⁷ and Elizabeth (Harrison) Turnbull were the parents of Robert^s Turnbull who served as County Court Clerk of Brunswick for many years and represented his district in Congress.

RICHARD JONES
FAMILY

RICHARD JONES FAMILY

Captain Richard¹ Jones of Charles City, Prince George and Brunswick Counties. He was probably born between 1660-5. He died in Brunswick County in the later part of the year 1747. The names of his parents is not positively known; but, it is not improbable that he was the son of a certain Mrs. Martha Jones who is named as daughter in the will of Daniel Lewelyn of Chelmsford, Essex County, England, and Charles City County, Virginia.* There has, so far, been no record discovered that gives any intimation of the Baptismal name of Captain Richard Jones' father.

Captain Richard¹ Jones appears in the records in November 1691 when he, with Joseph Patterson, was surety on the marriage bond of John Farrar to Mrs. Temperance Batte in Henrico County (Henrico record 1688-97, p. 158.) In 1692 a license in Henrico Court to Richard Jones for marriage to Rachael Ragsdale at which time Peter Jones was his surety.

* Daniel Lewelyn of Chelmsford, Essex County England came to Virginia in or before 1642 and settled near Shirley hundred in Charles City County. He was Justice of Peace for Charles City County, Captain in the Militia, and member of the House of Burgesses from Henrico County 1642-3 and in 1644, and from Charles City County 1646, 1652, 1654-5, 1655-6, and 1656. The will of Captain Daniel Lewelyn dated 6 Feb. 1663-4, probated in Prerogative Court of Canterbury, England, 11 March 1663-4, mentions wife Ann; son Daniel Lewelyn; daughter *Martha Jones*, daughter Margaret Cruse; son in law (step-son) Robert Hallam. Also a legacy to Master Christopher Salter living in Wine Court without Bishopsgate and Ann his wife exrs. Captain Daniel Lewelyn's will directs that he should be buried in the Parish Church of Chelmsford near the reading desk and his friend Dr. John Michelson to preach (Va. Mag. of Hist. & Biog. vol. 13, p. 54). Captain Richard Jones lived in Charles City County, later Prince George (and in that part which later became Dinwiddie County) in Bristol Parish. He lived, evidently, not so far from the present site of Petersburg. The destruction of Charles City records and the fragmentary condition of the Prince George records prevents the development of a consecutive history of Captain Richard Jones. But, the remaining records and land patents and deeds showing him to have lived on lands—not only in the same Parish and County—but adjoining members of the Peter Jones family. This is all that we know of any existing relationship between the two families; a neighborly one; I believe there was a blood relationship but the proof is lacking.

(Henrico Rec. 1688-92, p. 435). This was evidently a second marriage of Richard Jones; and the line of descent herein traced came through Richard Jones' first marriage as evidenced by his son Col. Richard Jones of Amelia County alluding in his will to "my stepmother, Mrs. Rachael Jones."

On 15 of October 1698 a patent issued to Mr. Richard Jones for 230 acres in Charles City County, Bristol, Southside Appamattox River "beginning at a corner pohicory belonging to the land of Henry Wall;" this land extended to the western branch of Rohowick, continued down that branch to the main run of Rohowick. A patent to Henry Wall granted in April 1690 states that his lands were at or near Rohowick and that they adjoined lands "now or late Major Chamberlains" and "ye lines late Coll Woods now or late Major Chamberlain" (Register of Land Office, vol. 9, p. 163.) The patent to Lieutenant Abraham Jones, in November 1683, mentions his lands as "near one of the branches of Rohowick". Of course the Major Chamberlain and Coll. Wood of the Wall patent are no others than Major Thomas Chamberlain and his father in law Colonel (later Major General) Abraham Wood. In June 1724 the southside (i. e. the southside of Appamattox River) Bristol Parish was divided into two precincts in pursuance of an act for the better and more effectual improving the staple of tobacco and "ye upper precinct bounded as followeth: viz; To begin at Appamattox Ferry, then as Monassaneck road runs to Stony Creek Bridge between Captain [Richard] Jones and Jos. Wynn, then up Stony Creek and the upper road to Nottaway River, thence along that Road to Nottaway River, thence up between the same and Appamattox River to the extent of ye Parish. (Bristol Par. Vestry Book, p. 17). Captain Peter Jones and his son Peter Jones were appointed tobacco plant counters for this precinct. The "Jos. Wynn" mentioned in the above order was Joshua Wynn, a nephew of the Captain Peter Jones who is also mentioned. Thus in 1724 Captain Richard Jones was living near Stony Creek Bridge in Prince George County: this is about 20 miles south or southwest of Petersburg and in the present Dinwiddie County.

In 1712, 1723 and 1724 Richard Jones appears as Captain (Prince George rec. 1713-28, pp. 750, 764) and this rank in the Militia is indicated; while in several patents he is called "Richard Jones, Gentleman."

Doubtless the most interesting light in which Captain Richard Jones appears is that of an Indian Trader. In September 1709 Queen Anne, by her order in Council, signified her will that the trade with the Western Indians should be carried on duty free. Under this encouragement the Company of which Captain Richard Jones was a member was formed. In July 1712 Robert Hix, of the County of Surry, John Evans, David Crawley, Richard Jones and Nathaniel Urven of Prince George County gave bond, with security, to "our Sovereign Lady Anne, by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France and Ireland, Queen defender of the faith &c," in the sum of £300 for the strict conformity of the conditions of a passport or licence for trading with the Western Indians, which was granted them by Alexander Spottswood, Governor of the Colony of Virginia. The Governor's passport, issued this trading Company on July 12, 1712, was as follows: Virginia. Alexander Spottswood, Her Majestys' Lieutenant Governor, Vice Admirall and Commander in Chief of the Colony and Dominion of Virginia—To Robert Hix, John Evans, David Crawley, Richard Jones and Nathaniel Urven; whereas Her Most Sacred Majesty by Her Order In Council, bearing date at the Court at Windsor, the 26th day of September 1709 hath been pleased to signify her Royal Will and Pleasure that the Trade from this Colony with the Western Indians be carried on without Let, hindrance or Molestation whatever, and that no dutys be Levied or demanded of any of her Subjects of this Colony for any goods or merchandise which shall be carried by them to the said Indians, or back from thence by way of Trade—And whereas you have represented to me that you are now bound out on a Trading Voyage to several nations of Indians to the Southwest of this Colony, and desired my Passport for your better protection in your going and returning with your goods and merchandise, I therefore, hereby grant unto you full Licence and Liberty to

trade and traffick with any nation of Indians whatsoever, except the Tuscaroras and such others as shall be actually in league with them— And I do here by these presents Signify to all Her Majestys Subjects of the several Colonies and plantations through wch. you may have occasion to pass, that it is her Maty's Will & pleasure that they suffer and permit you freely and quietly to pass and Repass with your goods and merchandise, without any Lett, hindrance or Molestation, or pretense of any Duty's or Impsituns(?) to be demanded for ye same, or any other account whatsoever. Provided always that you take a Certificate from the naval officer that the Goods you carry out of this Colony are such as have been Legally imported here Given under my hand and seal of this her Majestys' Colony and Dominion, at Williamsburgh the Eleventh day of July 1712."

(Bond and Passport, Palmer, Calendar of Virginia State Papers volume 1, p. 155-6, and original bond in dept. of Archives and History Va. State Lib.)

The extent of the operations of this Company of Indian Traders would be interesting to know: but, I have discovered no further mention thereof. Indian Trade was a lucrative business in Colonial days and no doubt these gentlemen conducted their "voyages" with great profit to themselves.

We have seen that Captain Richard Jones had a grant in 1698 for land in Rohowick, certainly not so many miles distant from the present Petersburg; and on this land he probably made his first home. In later years he moved to the south of this location. On April 17, 1712, there was made for Capt. Richard Jones a survey of 521 acres on both sides of Stony Creek in Prince George County adjoining his own plantation (Prince George Co. rec. 1714-28, p. 705). It was not until 5 Sept. 1723 that Richard Jones received a patent for this land which states that it was 521 acres on Stony Creek, Prince George County "beginning at his own corner hickory on the north side of the said creek." (Register of Land Office, vol. 11, p. 205). Then in the order of Bristol Parish Vestry, in June 1724, we have the mention of the Capt. Richard Jones' place near Stony Creek Bridge and the Monks Neck Road. In this mention we have

the identification of Capt. Richard Jones' "home place." Acreage of this tract he increased by purchase and patent as on 9 Jan. 1715 John Evans and Sarah his wife of Bristol Parish, Prince George County, conveyed to Richard Jones of same for £200 currency, 168 acres on Northside of Stony Creek (Prince George Rec. 1713-28, p. 93). On 27 Oct. 1724 a survey of 930 acres on southside of Stony Creek adjoining his own and Capt. Evans' land, was made for Capt. Richard Jones (p. 815) and the patent for this land was not issued until nearly four years later—when on 28 Sept. 1728, Richard Jones, of Prince George Co., Gentlemen, had a grant for 930 acres described as on the southside of Stony Creek adjoining his own and Capt. Evans land in Prince George Co., beginning at his own line at the Licking Place Branch (Register of Land Office, Vol. 13, p. 426). The date of Capt. Richard Jones' removal from Prince George to Brunswick County is not now known, but on 31 Oct. 1723 there was a survey for Capt. Richard Jones for 453 acres of land on "outward side of Hicory Run and South side Nottaway River" (Pr. Geo. Rec. 1714-28, p. 764).

A most interesting patent issued to Richard Jones is dated 28 Dec. 1736, when "Richard Jones, Gentlemen, of Prince George Co., was granted 650 acres on the South side of Nottoway River in Brunswick County, beginning on the River at the first point above the Meadow Branch and touching Robert Wynns' land and Hicory Run (Register of Land Office, Vol. 17, p. 217). On this last mentioned tract of land Capt. Richard Jones made his home in Brunswick County* and died—probably there—in 1747.

On April 9th 1761 Lewellyn Jones conveyed to Benjamin Jones, of Bath Parish, Dinwiddie County a tract of 650 acres on southside of Nottaway River and north side of Hicory Run—and the deed recites that the said 650 acres is composed of 369 acres which had been granted to Robert Wynn in 1728, and 281 acres which were part of a patent granted Richard Jones, Gentlemen, on 28 Dec. 1736 (Brunswick Co. DB 6, p. 650). On

* Captain Richard Jones by his will, dated 8 May 1747, bequeathed to his son Lewellyn^a Jones, 650 Acres on Nottoway River, Brunswick County, "together with the plantation and premises I now live on."

6 Jan. 1742 Robert Wynn and Frances his wife conveyed to Lewellyn Jones of Brunswick County 369 acres in St. Andrews Parish, Brunswick Co. beginning at Capt. Richard Jones upper corner of the River (Brun. Co., DB 2, p. 216). There could hardly be any mistake—after the above evidence—of locating Capt. Richard Jones' home at this point. In the life of Capt. Richard Jones—as shown by the various extant records quoted—we have a picture of the typical Colonial Worthy. His position is indicated by his rank of Capt. in the Militia, and by the suffix of Gentlemen to his name; it is not improbable that he was a member of the County Magistracy. Landed Holdings were the average for the man of his station in life. At his death he disposed of upwards of 1500 acres of land by his will—and in his personal estate are enumerated 22 negro and mulatto servants; a very substantial number of servants for that day. By planting and trading he had amassed a good estate for his day. His was indeed a frontier home—no doubt simply furnished—and substantially built. Captain Richard Jones was certainly upwards 80 years old at the time of his death—probably nearly 90, and he and his second wife had been married 55 years. She outlived him at least eleven years as she is mentioned in the will of her step-son, Colonel Richard^a Jones of Amelia County. The following copy of the will and inventory of the estate of Captain Richard Jones are appended that future generations may have them at hand. IN THE NAME OF GOD, AMEN, the EIGHTH day of AUGUST ANNO DOM. MDCCXLVII I Richard Jones of the parish of Saint Andrews in the County of Brunswick being very sick & weak in body but of good and perfect sound Disposing Mind and Memory for which I return my most Hearty thanks to Almighty God and being well assured that there is an appointed time for all Men once to die do make and ordain this to be my Last Will and Testament, Viz:—

Principally and first of all I recommend my soul to that wise and all seeing power who is the Father of Light steadfastly believing that I shall have a perfect Remission and forgiveness of my Sins from the hands of my Redeemer his true and only

Son the Savior of Mankind and my body I recommend to the Earth to be buried at Discretion of my Exors. hereafter mentioned and as to the Worldly estate wherewith it has pleased Almighty God to bestow on me in this Life I give and bequeth the same in manner and form following, IMPRIMIS, I give and bequeth to my son Richard Jones his heirs and assigns forever one Mulatto Man named Robin and one negro woman named Judy together with her increase and ten shillings Current Money of Virginia.

ITEM, I give and bequeath to my son Daniel Jones and his Heirs and assigns forever all my land being on the North side of Stoney Creek in the County of Prince George together with the plantation and premises and one negro woman named Martha, one Negro girl named Jane one negro Girl named Hager one Negro Girl named Betty one negro boy named Tom one Mulatto man named Jeffery and one negro boy named Jack together with their Increase.

ITEM, I give and bequeth to my son Thomas Jones his heirs and assigns forever one Mulatto wench named Betty and one Mulatto Girl named Judy together with their Increase.

ITEM, I give and bequeth to my son Robert Jones his heirs and assigns forever four hundred and Eighty Acres of Land by Estimation lying and being on both sides of the Morton Branch in the County of Prince George and lying between the County and Church Roads, Together with one negro man named Jupiter and one negro Girl named Hannah and her increase.

ITEM, I give and bequeath to my son Lewelling Jones his heirs and assigns forever six hundred and fifty acres of Land lying and being in the County of Brunswick upon Nottoway River, together with the plantation and premises I now live on and one negro Man Antonia and one Mulatto named East-han to him and his Heirs & assigns forever.

ITEM, I lend to my Dearly beloved wife During her widow-hood or her natural life the use of the plantation I now live on together with all the Goods and Chattels I have not already given or devised. ITEM, My will and Desire is that my two daughters Martha Evans and Mary Jones their heirs and assigns

to quietly and peaceably possess and enjoy all the Estate I have already given them and that after the Decease of my Dearly beloved wife Rachael Jones whatever negroes I have left my said wife to be equally divided between my said two Daughters their Heirs and assigns forever together with the Increase of the said negroes that shall be so left I give and dispose of in the same manner to my said Daughters their Heirs and assigns forever. ITEM, I Devise to my Grandson Philip Jones son of Daniel Jones my Black Horse. ITEM, I constitute and appoint my dearly beloved wife Rachael and my well beloved son Lewelling Jones to be Exrors. to this my Last will and Testament and I utterly disallow revoke and disannull all other former wills & Testaments bequests and Legacies by me before made ratifying and confirming this and no other to be my Last will and Testament. IN WITNESS whereof I have here unto set my hand and affixed my seal the day and year first above mentioned.

Richard Jones (L. S.)

Signed sealed published and Declared in the presence of Henry Jones, Samuel S. Centel, Robert Whitehall.

At a Court held for Brunswick County Novr. the 5th, 1747.

This will was presented in Court by Lewelling Jones one of the Executors therein named who made oath thereto according to Law and the same being proved by the oaths of Henry Jones and Samuel Centel two of the witnesses thereto & ordered to be recorded; on the motion of the said Executor Certificate was granted him for obtaining a probate thereof in due form he having given security according to law Reserving Liberty to Rachael Jones the other Executor to join in the Executorship if she thinks fit. (Brun. Co. W. B. 2, p. 138).

IN obedience to an order of Brunswick Court WE whose names are hereunto subscribed being first sworn have appraised all the Estate of Richard Jones, decd., that was presented to our view by Lewelling Jones Exor., which are as followeth, Viz:

52 head of hoggs and Eighteen piggs, 27 head of cattle, 2 old Horses, 2 sheep, 2 Bedds and furniture, 1 Bible and prayer Book, 1 Chest of Drawers and Looking Glass, 1 Chest and four Chears, a parcell of Pewter, 3 potts and hooks and Iron pott

racks, 2 * * * and one Gunn, 1 water pail and 2 piggins and one water Mugg, 1 Cane and paddlock, 1 negro man named Jupiter, 1 negro named Tony, 1 negro named Eastham, 1 negro wench named Ciss, 1 negro wench and child the wench named Sarah, 1 negro wench and child named Mareigh, 1 negro named Charles, 1 negro boy named Jack, 1 negro boy named George, 1 girl named Judy, 1 girl named Frank, to 2058 lb. of Pork. Total Appraisement £394: 15 s: 5½d.

Lewelling Jones Exor.; H. Embry, Henry Jones, William Reed appraisers.

Returned to Brunswick County Court the 7th day of April 1748 and ordered to be Recorded. (W. B. 2, p. 144, Brun. Co. Rec.).

Captain Richard Jones (born circa 1660-5; died 1747) married first (Amy Batte?); second, in 1692, Rachael Ragsdale.* It has been impossible to discover the Maternity of the children of Capt. Richard Jones: all that can be said positively in regard thereto is that Colonel Richard Jones of Amelia, was a child of the first marriage (because he calls Mrs. Rachael Jones his "stepmother" in his will).

* The Ragsdale family was settled at an early day in Henrico County. Godfrey Ragsdale lived in Bristol Parish, Henrico County on the north side of Appomattox River in the vicinity of the Falls. 13 Jan. 1688 Godfrey Ragsdale had patent for 450 acres of land on north side Appomattox River Henrico County beginning at the river side, 300 acres part thereof granted to Thomas Causey by patent dated 10 April 1641 and by him sold to John Buster by deed 6 Oct. 1641 and by said Buster sold by deed dated 25 Feb. 1642 to Godfrey Ragsdale father of the present possessor, and 150 acres part thereof of the former ground (Register Land Office Vol. 6, p. 211). 9 Nov. 1679 Godfrey Ragsdale of Bristol Parish Henrico County sold to Thomas Batte Sr. of the same Parish and County 50 acres on the north side of Appamattox River left to said Ragsdale by the will of John Cookney of Henrico dated 1646. Godfrey Ragsdale owned lands on North side of Appamattox River (About Old Town Creek in present Chesterfield County) in 1697 (See Deed Stephen Cocke to Peter Jones, 1 Feb. 1697). Will of Godfrey [G. R. his mark] Ragsdale of Bristol Parish, Henrico County dated 20 April 1697, probated 10 April 1703, sons Godfrey, Peter and Daniel Ragsdale; daughter Rachael; wife Rachael (Hen. Jones to Rachael Ragsdale was recorded. (Hen. Rec. 1688-97, p. 435) In 1701, May 18, Robert Hix' marriage license to Ruth Ragsdale. It can hardly be doubted that Rachael and Ruth Ragsdale were of this family. Could it be that Ruth Ragsdale the first wife of Robert Hix of Surry County, the fellow Indian Trader of Captain Richard Jones was sister of said R. Jones' second wife?

What was the name of the first wife of Captain Richard¹ Jones, and the mother of Colonel Richard² Jones? There are no Charles City County Records remaining for the 17th Century save one volume of miscellaneous records 1655-66: which is of course too early a date to ascertain anything of value to us in this connection. The only early volume remaining in Prince George County from 1713-28: a page by page reading of this volume has disclosed nothing in this connection. The remaining Henrico County records 1677-1737 (there are some missing records within this period, I am confident) have been carefully searched with no results. Surry County wills and estate accounts 1652 to 1730 have been examined but show nothing. There has in no source examined been found even any reference to the *baptismal* name of the first wife of the Captain Richard Jones therefore it is impossible for me to offer any evidence whatsoever in regard to this matter.

Captain Richard¹ Jones was the father of the following children: 1. Colonel Richard² Jones, of Amelia County (a child of the first marriage) of whom hereafter. 2. Daniel² Jones. On Oct. 20, 1719, there was a survey for Daniel Jones on Northside Nottaway River for 166 acres (Prince George Rec. 1713-28, p. 754). On Augt. 1, 1710, Daniel Jones, with his brother Richard Jones, witnessed a power of Attorney, recorded in Henrico County—from Elizabeth, wife of Thomas Chamberlayne to Thomas Ligon (Henrico Rec. 1710-14, p. 19).

• 2. Daniel² Jones was living in May 1747 when his father made his will—by which he devised to him (the said Daniel) his land on North side of Stony Creek, Prince George County, and seven negroes. Philip Jones, son of Daniel Jones, was also devised a horse by the will of his grand father Captain Richard Jones. The Bristol Parish Register gives: Philip Jones, son of Daniel Jones and Mary his wife, born 6 July 1733; Mordaci Jones son of Daniel Jones and Mary his wife, was born 22 July 1741.

3. Thomas² Jones, still living at the date of his father's will in May 1747 and bequeathed two mulattoes. On 17 April 1712, Thomas Jones, son of Captain Richard Jones, had a

survey for 242 acres in forks of Great Creek on north side of Nottoway River in Prince George County and on 10 Decr 1727 Thomas Jones had a survey for 1237 acres on both sides of Great Creek on North side Nottoway River (Pr. Geo. Rec. 1714-28, pp. 750, 761).

4. Robert² Jones—living in May 1747 when his father made his will and devised him 480 acres on both sides of Mortar Branch, Prince George County, lying between the county and Church Roads, and 2 negroes.

5. William² Jones. On 20 November 1724, William Jones, son of Richard Jones, had a survey for 265 acres of land on north side of Nottoway River in Prince George County; and on 2 October 1719 William Jones son of Richard Jones has a survey for 179 acres on north side of Nottoway River in Prince George County. (Pr. Geo. Rec. 1714-28, pp. 754, 816). He is not mentioned in his father's will and was probably dead at that time. In 1735 Daniel Jones was appointed processioner in room of William Jones, deceased. (Bristol Parish Vestry Book)

6. Lewelyn² Jones of Brunswick County. In January 1749 Abraham Phenix of Brunswick County appointed, by his will, Captain Lewelling Jones, as executor of his will. (Brun. Co. Rec. O. B. 4, p. 45). On 25 September 1751, Lewellyn Jones was named as Justice of the Peace for Brunswick County and qualified to that office. (Brun. Co. Rec. O. B. 4, p. 45).

6 January 1742, Robert Wynne and Frances his wife of St. Andrews Parish, Brunswick County, to Lewellyn Jones of said county and parish, for £30, 369 acres in St. Andrews Parish, Brunswick County, beginning at Captain Richard Jones upper corner on the river (Brun. Co. D. B. 2, p. 216) 9 April 1761, Lewelling Jones, of St. Andrews Parish, Brunswick County conveyed to Benjamin Jones of Bath Parish, Dinwiddie County, for the sum of £500, 650 acres on South side of Nottoway River, on North side of Hickory Run, in Brunswick County, 369 acres part thereof granted Robert Wynne Jr. 28 September 1728 and 281 acres apart thereof is part of a patent granted to Richard Jones, Gentleman, 28 December 1736. Commission to examine

Katherine Jones wife of Lewelling Jones, for relinquishment of dower. (D. B. 6, p. 650. D. B. 9, p. 318).

On 25 August 1764 Henry Jones and Mary his wife, conveyed to Lewellying Jones, for £30 currency, 32 acres of land in Brunswick County. (D. B. 7, p. 315). August 1, 1764 Lewelling Jones conveyed to Peter Randolph Bland, of Blandford Town, for £500 currency, 20 slaves. (D. B. 8, p. 4). This is the last appearance of Lewellyn Jones in Brunswick County. So far I have been unable to discover where he moved. Maybe he went into Dinwiddie County. There is in that county a road called Lew. Jones Road (Wood's Map of Din. Co. in Va. State Library).

Captain Richard Jones in his will dated May 1747 devised to his son Lewelyn Jones—the plantation of 650 acres whereon the said Captain Jones then lived.*

7. Martha² Jones married ——— Evans.

8. Margaret² Jones.

1. Colonel Richard² Jones of Bristol Parish, Prince George County and Raleigh Parish, Amelia County (son of Captain Richard Jones of Charles City, Prince George and Brunswick Counties) was born prior to 1692 and died in 1759. It was probably he, with Daniel Jones—probably his brother—witnessed in 1710 a power of attorney from Mrs. Elizabeth Chamberlayne to William Ligon. (Hen. Rec. 1710-14, p. 19). This is the first mention in the records of Colonel Richard Jones.

Richard² Jones was one of those characters whose career marked advance at every step. He was evidently a man of large power in his community serving faithfully in various offices: Vestryman, Magistrate, Militia officer and representative in the Assembly. He accumulated a handsome fortune and either by

* Another Daniel Jones who is not identified (but may have been a brother of Captain Richard Jones appears as follows: 3 July 1715, Richard Gulls of Henrico County conveyed to Daniel Jones of James City County 500 acres of land in Henrico on Winterpock Branch. (Hen. Co. Rec. 1714-18, p. 38) On May 3d 1736 Thomas Jones of Amelia County conveyed to Samuel Hancock of Henrico County, for £40 current money, 400 acres of land which was formerly taken up by Richard Gulls dece'd and conveyed by him, 2 July 1715, to Daniel Jones father of said Thomas Jones. Sarah wife of Thomas Jones relinquished dower rights. (Hen. Rec. 1725, p. 543.)

conveyance before his death or by will provided handsomely for his children. The son of a typical pioneer—following the frontier—breaking the wilderness—home-building; using both himself and his substance in the interest of his community; the offices held by him indicates public confidence.

On 8 October 1719 there was made for Richard Jones Junior, (as he then was distinguished from his father) a survey for 150 acres on both sides of Smiths Run, on North side of Notoway River, Prince George County. (Pr. Geo. Rec. 1714-28, p. 759). This land he sold to Morgan McKenney, for £10 current money, July 1726 (*Ibid*, p. 905). A patent for this land was not issued until 5 September 1723 (Register of Land Office, Vol. 11, p. 211). In 1723 he was "staking claims" on the Prince George County frontiers. On 26 November 1723 a survey was made for him for 254 acres on the lower side of the Cellar Fork of Deep Creek and on 23 February 1725/6 a survey for 452 acres on the Seller Fork "including his own land." (Pr. Geo. Rec. 1814-28, p. 764). This land was in the later county of Amelia. On 9 August 1735 (ten years after the entry of the above mentioned surveys) there was an inclusive patent issued to Richard Jones, Gentleman, for 1287 acres in Amelia County on the lower side of Deep Creek "beginning at his own corner hiccory thence along his old line), this land extended down the Seller Fork of Deep Creek and joined William Short's land. The patent states that 452 acres of this tract had been formerly granted to the said Richard Jones on 28 September 1730, the residue never before granted. (Reg. Land Off. Vol. 16, p. 137). The patent of 28 September 1732 referred to therein cannot now be found. On 26 July 1735 a patent for 1623 acres was granted Richard Jones "on upper side of West Creek in Amelia County beginning at a small elm on the Rocky Branch." This land adjoined William Mote's land.

The Seller (later spelled Cellar) Fork of Deep Creek and Wests Creek were on the frontier of the county: formerly in Prince George County. These creeks fell into Amelia County at its formation from part of the territory of Prince George in

1732. The Seller Fork of Deep Creek is the present Cellar Creek in Nottoway County—West's Creek, also partly in Nottoway County, flows rather in a North Easterly direction across Amelia County line and making junction with Buckskin Creek forms what is known as West Fork of Deep Creek. In this extreme section of Amelia County and Northernmost part of Nottoway County between Sweathouse Creek (a fork of Deep Creek) on the East and South Buckskin Creek on the West the members of the Jones family had their homes and lived for several generations.

Colonel Richard² Jones coming from the lower part of Prince George County (that part which is now in Dinwiddie) from the neighborhood of Moncks Neck where his father had lived—settled in the fork of Deep Creek. In the same vicinity Major Peter Jones (son of Captain Peter Jones and Mary Batte) settled and built his home. Abraham Jones (a brother of Major Peter) also settled in this neighborhood. Major Peter Jones in his will recorded in Amelia County 24 August 1758 names as his executors "my trusty and well beloved *friends* Richard Jones Junr., Peter Jones, son of Major Richard Jones and Edward Jones." Peter Jones qualified as executor. Richard Jones Junr. and Edward Jones the other executors named were also sons of Major (later Colonel Richard Jones) but they refuse to qualify. This part of the country was settled by the Joneses, Crawleys, Fitzgeralds, Eppeses, Wards, Blands, Andersons and others.

Colonel Richard² Jones, Sr. lived on the fork of Cellar and Deep Creeks in the extreme southern portion of Amelia County. His plantation doubtless extending into the present Nottoway County. In all probability Colonel Richard Jones made a permanent settlement on this plantation while the section was yet included within the limits of Prince George County. The destruction of the Prince George County Order Books prevents our discovering what offices Colonel Richard Jones held prior to the formation of Amelia County. Doubtless he served, as did most of the men of his day, as Militia Officer—and probably he was a member of the County Court. But from the

formation of Amelia County the record of his official life is quite clear. On 13 Feb. 1735 Richard Jones, Gentleman, was sworn in the Commission of the Peace for Amelia County (O. B. 1, p. 6) and for many years served as Justice of Peace in Amelia.

The proof is this: Richard Jones, Sr., of Amelia County, by his deed dated 27 April 1757 conveyed to Peter Jones Jr. (his son) 700 acres in Raleigh Parish, Amelia County "beginning near the mouth of the Sellar Creek at Major Peter Jones' line touching the great branch, Captain William Watsons line, Clays line and Spinners branch. (D. B. 6, p. 20). By his will dated 16 Dec. 1758, probated 28 June 1757 Richard Jones Sr. devised to his son Lewelyn Jones "the plantation I now live on containing by estimation 1006 acres." This land was bequeathed to Lewellyn Jones in fee tail. By Act of Assembly Nov. 1766, (Hennings Statutes, vol. 8, p. 276-7) the entail of this land was docked, confirmation of the act being made 27 Dec. 1771 (Amelia County D. B. 11, p. 459), and on June 24, 1772, Lewellyn Jones of Amelia County conveyed to Peter Jones, Sr., of Amelia (his half-brother—and in 1757 called Peter Jones Jr.), £1013 currency, this tract of 1006 acres in Amelia County on Cellar Creek adjoining the lands of David Greenhill, William Tucker, Daniel Tucker, Henry Jones, said Peter Jones his own land, and Thomas Clay. The entail having been docked 27 Dec. 1771 (D. B. 11, p. 459).

The further descent of this property is interesting, doubly so because it helps to identify the land by statement as to its location: Peter Jones who purchased the land from Lewellyn Jones added this tract to the one conveyed to him in 1757 by his father. On May 1, 1736, he was directed to take the list of tithables (O. B. 1, p. 9). On May 18, 1736 Richard Jones took the oath as an Officer of Militia (O. B. 1, p. 27). On 25 Sept. 1739, Richard Jones took the oath for better regulating the Militia of Amelia County (O. B. 1, p. 76). March 19, 1741, Richard Jones took the oath as an Officer in the Militia (O. B. 193). The above referred to orders of Court by which we know that Richard Jones held office in the local Militia. Did not give the

rank in which he served; but, from orders relating to other matters he is referred to between March 1741 and Feb. 1746* as Major Richard Jones.† On May 1749 Richard Jones, Sr. (together with Peter Jones, and Wood Jones) are mentioned as vestrymen of Raleigh Parish and in July 1752 Richard Jones (and Peter Jones) appear as vestrymen (O. B.) No record of the appointment of Richard Jones as "Colonel" in the Militia establishment has as yet been found; but, that he had reached this rank in January 1756 is evidenced by the following order:

*(Richard Jones) thus making a total acreage of 1706 acres. Peter Jones, made further additions to this tract until it contained by estimation 2373 acres—and by his will dated 13 October 1797, probated in Amelia County 27 June 1799 (W. B. 6, P. 22), Peter Jones Sr. (which was then his designation) devised "unto my son Archer Jones all the tract of land whereon I now live containing two thousand three hundred and seventy-three acres." That the 1006 acres conveyed by Lewellyn Jones to Peter Jones were included in this bequest of 2373 acres made by Peter Jones to Archer Jones is proved by the fact that Peter Jones did not convey it by deed to any one else and that the bequests of land in the said Peter Jones' will are specific. This tract of 2373 acres was transferred on Amelia land tax books in 1800 to Archer Jones and on the Amelia County tax books 1813 the location of the tract is specifically given: "On Spinners Run adjoining John Jones Sr. and David Jones." Frances B. Jones, widow of Archer Jones, was entitled to dower in this land. She married secondly in 1814, Thomas Eppes and in 1815 (Amelia land Tax Books for that year) 1310 acres of the tract of 2373 acres was transferred to the said Eppes" as dower of his wife," and the residue of 1227 acres charged to Archer Jones estate and described as adjoining Thomas Eppes and John Jones Sr. on Spinners Run. In Amelia land tax book 1818 the residue of 1227 acres is still charged to Archer Jones' estate but described as adjoining "Frances B. Eppes (she was widow of Archer Jones and now widow of Thomas Epps) on Spinners Run and Deep Creek." It is unnecessary for our purpose to further trace the title of this land; we now have it definitely located by record and are able to base on "authority" the statement that Richard² Jones' home was located in the fork of Cellar and Deep Creeks.

† March 19, 1741 Major Richard Jones, surveyor of Road from Spinners Run to Wintercomake (Amelia O. B. 1, p. 193); June 1744 Major Richard Jones, surveyor of road and in February 1746 petitions to have the Court House moved to the center of the County (O. B. 1746-51, p. 33).

Colonel Richard² Jones and his first wife, Sarah Stratton had issue; Amey³ Jones who married first, September 1739 Captain William Watson of Amelia County who was a Militia Officer and Magistrate; second 4 November 1763 Major Wood Jones of Amelia County. Captain William Watson died in 1752 having had issue by Amey Jones at least five children; William Watson, Jr., Sarah Watson who married in August 1760 Alexander Erskine; Jane Watson married in February 17-6, Thomas Bolling Munford; Amey Watson and Elizabeth Watson.

"January 1756 Edward Jones surveyor of West Creek Road from West Creek to Colonel Richard Jones in room of Stith Hardaway who is discharged (*Ibid* O. B.)." And further—by the fact that his will is entered in the contemporaneous index to the book in which it is recorded as: "Coll. Richard Jones will."

Colonel Richard^a Jones (together with Edmund Booker) represented Amelia County in the House of Burgesses from 1734-36 (*Journals of House of Burgesses*). When Colonel Jones appeared to take his seat as a representative from Amelia County in the Assembly which was convened 5 August 1736 his right thereto was contested by Richard Booker on the ground of "an undue election." On 6 August 1736 Mr. Booker made his complaint to the House and on 9 August presented a petition setting forth his charge. The trouble, however, was short lived for on 11 August Booker was granted leave to withdraw his petition and Richard Jones took his seat in the Assembly continuing to serve throughout the session beginning 22 May 1740 (*Journals of House of Burgesses*).

Colonel Richard Jones accumulated a handsome estate. Unfortunately he directed that no appraisement should be made of his personal property—therefore we find no inventory and consequently we cannot discover what his household and plantation furnishings were. By reference to his will, a copy of which is annexed, and to the deeds by which he conveyed property—both real and personal—to his children—it will be seen that he disposed of an extensive estate.

Colonel Richard^a Jones was twice married; first to Sarah daughter of Edward Stratton of Henrico County, and second to Margaret—(whose surname has not been as yet discovered). He died in the Spring of the year 1759 having reached an age of upwards of seventy years. The will of Colonel Richard Jones:

In the name of God, Amen. Decr 16 1758 I Richard Jones of Amelia County and Raleigh Parish being in sound memory and Mind & perfect Health, for which I thankfully Adore the Devine Goodness but not knowing How Soon my Change may

Come do make and Ordain this my Last Will & Testament in Manner & form following first & Principally I Recommend my Imortal Soul into the hands of Almighty God that Gave it hoping through the Merits of my Beloved Savior to Enjoy life Everlasting & my Mortal Body I committ to the Earth out of which it was made to be buried by my Executors Hereafter Mentioned & also my Temporal Estate which the Almighty of his Goodness has been Graciously pleased to bestow on me I Give and Dispose of in Manner and form following.

Item. I Give and Bequeath unto my Daughter Amy Watson & her Heirs forever all that part of my Estate which she has now in Possession.

Item. I Give and Bequeath unto My son Richard Jones & his Heirs forever all that part of my Estate both real & Personal he now has in Possession.

Item. I give and Bequeath unto my Son Peter Jones & his Heirs forever all that Part of My Estate both Real and Personal he now Has in Possession.

Item. I Give & Bequeath unto my Son Daniel Jones and his Heirs forever all that part of my Estate both real & personal he now has in possession.

Item. I give & Bequeath unto my Daughter Prudence Ward to her & her Heirs forever 400 Acres of Land in Fork of West Creek commonly called Lesters with all the Rest of my Estate she now has in Possession.

Item. I Give & Bequeath to my Daughter Rebeckah Ward to her and Heirs forever a Mulatto Woman Named Frank, a Mulatto Woman Named Moll Likewise all my Right Title & Claim to a Mulatto Girl Named Frank which my step Mother Mrs. Rachel Jones Now has in possession with all their Increase also which I give to her and her heirs forever.

Item. I Give & Bequeath unto my Daughter Martha Jones to her & her Heirs forever one Mulatto Woman Named Rachel & one Negro Woman Named Effy & all their Increase forever & a Mulatto Boy Named Charles & a Mulatto boy Named Abner & a Negro Boy Named Jessey & a feather bed & Furniture.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son Lewellin Jones the Plantation I now live on Containing by Estimation one Thou-

sand and Six acres be the same more or less Also a Negro Man Names James Isaac & a Mulatto man Named Tom & a Negro Woman Named Ussey & Two Negro Girls Named Dafney & Hannah with all their Increase & Two Mulatto boys Named Ben & Will also a Feather bed & Furniture and the Third Part of the other Furniture of my House & a Third Part of all my Cattle Horse Kine Sheep & hogs Which I Give to him and his Heirs forever & to be Delivered to him when he Shall Arive to the age of Twenty one Years by my Exrs. Richard Jones, Peter Jones & Daniel Jones Also Forty Pounds Current Money to be Raised out of my Other Estate.

In case my Son Lewellen Should Dye without Lawful Issue then it is my Will & Desire that all that part of My Estate which I have Given him Both real & personal be Equally Divided Amongst my Exrs. before mentioned to them and Their Heirs forever & it is further my will & desire that all that Part of My Estate both Real & Personal that I have Not Already Given be Equally Divided between my Three Sons Richard Jones, Peter Jones & Daniel Jones to them their Heirs forever.

It is further my will & desire that the mulatto girl named Rachel which I purchased of Major Wood Jones be Equally Divided between my Two Daughters Rebeckah & Martha to them and their Heirs forever And it is my will & Desire that no part of my Estate be Inventoryed or Appraised but that my Exors before mentioned have full Power & Authority to Divide and Dispose of the Same According to the True Interest & Meaning of this my Last Will & Testament. In Witness Whereof I have hereunto Set my hand & Seal this Day & Year above Written.

Richard Jones.

In the presence of us—John Jones Jr., Peter Jones, Thomas Jones.

At a Court held for Amelia County the 28th Day of June 1759 This Will was proved by the Oaths of John Jones Jr. & Peter Jones Witnesses thereto sworn to by the Executors herein named & Ordered to be Recorded. A Copy Teste.

Colonel Richard^a Jones of Amelia County. He like his father was prominent in local affairs in Amelia County; a Militia Officer reaching the rank of Colonel. In 1768 he was Sheriff of the County but the wife's maiden name is unknown. On 21 April 1749, Richard Jones, Senr. conveyed to his son Richard Jones, Junr. 541 acres on the South side of West Creek, part of patent to the said Richard Jones Senr., adjoining land where said Richard Junr. now lives adjoining Reeves line, Daniel Jones and the Beaverpond of West Creek. (D. B. 3, p. 94).

17 September 1767, Richard Jones of Raleigh Parish, Amelia County, conveyed to Richard Philips of the same, for £157, 200 acres of land P. & Co. afsd. Witnesses: Richard Jones Jr., William Southall, George Jones. (D. B. 9, p. 102). The will of Richard^d Jones of Nottoway Parish, Amelia County was dated 19 August 1778; probated October Court 1778; Stephen Cocke, Littleberry Royall and Richard Jones qualified as executors. Wife Elizabeth Jones 7 negroes, land and plantation I now live on it being a tract of 400 acres—during her life—and at her decease the said slaves and their increase to be equally divided between my children Margaret Jones, Elizabeth Royall, Sarah Jones, Rachel Jones, Thomas and William Jones, and the aforesaid tract of land to my son William Jones. Daughter Amey Cocke the slaves she now has in her posession and their increase except Bob who is to return to my estate.

Son Richard Jones slaves and stock he now has in his posession. Son Thomas Jones all land on Deep Creek that I purchased of Robert Munford and James Hudson. Son William the land adjoining the land I now live on. If either of sons Thomas or William should die before they arrive to the age of twenty one years—the survivor to have the land willed and devised to son William Jones and land on Deep Creek devised to son Thomas Jones to be equally divided between son Richard and the survivor, when he comes to the age of twenty years. Daughter Elizabeth Royall lands now in her posession and a negro man Pompey. To loving wife and five children Viz: Margaret, Sarah, Rachel, Thomas and William Jones all my furniture to be allotted them as my wife thinks fit as the children come of age or marry. My wife to have my riding chair and

horses named James and Ball, a mare and colt, 2 yoke of work steers, 20 head of cattle, hogs and sheep to be chosen out of whole stock for her—to her during her natural life or widowhood and at her decease or marriage to be divided equally among my six youngest children. Land in Prince Edward to be sold by executors and money arising from sale thereof, together with cash in hand and due on bonds or otherwise to be equally divided among my six youngest children, viz: Margaret Jones, Elizabeth Royall, Sarah, Rachel, Thomas and William Jones.

Residue of estate to my five children, viz: Margaret, Sarah, Rachel, Thomas and William Jones to be equally divided among them and each child to have their part as they marry or come of twenty one years of age, and if any money should be raised by the said estate my executors to lay it out in slaves as they think proper and such slaves to be divided as aforesaid and if either of the younger children should die before they marry or arrive to the age of 21 years then the whole of my children to divide that part of the estate which would have been allotted to them by this clause. Wife and children to be maintained out of the whole estate until they marry or take off their respective parts.

Executors my brother Peter Jones, Stephen Cocke, Littleberry Royall and son Richard Jones and if any dispute arise between my children or between my wife and children concerning any clause or part of any clause of my will the executors to determine the said dispute. Witnesses: Thomas B. Munford, Robert Munford, John Munford, George Muse.

Richard Jones married 1, ———; 2, Elizabeth (daughter of Henry Batte of Chesterfield?).

Richard Jones was born ante 1720; will dated 1778; married 1, ———; 2, Elizabeth (Batte?) and had children: 1, Amy Jones married Stephen Cocke, Dec. 1764. 2, Elizabeth, married Littleberry Royall [who married 2, Elizabeth, dau. Peter Jones Sr.]. 3, Sarah Jones. 4, Rachel Jones married Richard Booker (?). Thomas Jones [marriage bond in Amelia 28 Oct. 1784] to Prudence Jones. 5, Thomas Jones. 6, William Jones. 7, Richard Jones.

Littleberry Royall, of Nottoway Parish, Amelia County to

Richard Jones Jr. of same parish and county all right, title &c to estate of Col. Richard Jones deceased (not now in my possession) that I may have right to claim under said Jones' will dated 17 August 1778 and recorded in Amelia County; also relinquishment to the said Richard Jones Jr. of the said Royall's right of administration on the estate of his (said Royall's) deceased wife Elizabeth Royall "unto whom my right is founded by consequence thereof being made to her by the aforesaid will." Recorded 28 September 1786. (D. B. 18, p. 11).

• Peter³ Jones (son of Col. Richard and Sarah [née Stratton] Jones) was born in Bristol Parish, Prince George County, 17 November 1720; he went as a child to Amelia County, with his father and there spent the remainder of his life, living on a plantation on Deep Creek—part of which had been the home of his father, and which he (Peter) purchased from his youngest half-brother, Lewellin Jones, and added it to the original acreage which his father conveyed to him by deed in April 1757. Peter³ Jones became a man of large wealth, in lands and in negroes; but unlike his father and his brothers he never held office that we have been able to discover. He died in Amelia County in 1799 having nearly attained the age of seventy-nine years. Peter Jones married in February 1746, Sarah, daughter of Lodowick and Frances (Branch) Tanner. Their marriage bond bearing date 20 February 1746 is on file in Amelia County Court; Clement Read security.

This Peter Jones appears first in the records of Amelia County as *Peter Jones Junior*—so called to distinguish him from Major Peter Jones for whom I think it not at all improbable that he was given the baptismal name of "Peter."

On 19 Dec. 1750, William Baldwin of Amelia County conveyed to Peter Jones Junior of Amelia County for £1515 current money, 200 acres on Sandy River, in Amelia Co. (D. B. 3, p. 544). On 6 October 1755, Robert Wade, Senior, and Elizabeth his wife of Halifax Co. conveyed to Peter Jones, Junior, of Amelia County, for £300, 3740 acres of land in Lunenburg County on the branches of Couches and Reedy Creeks adjoining Murrell, along the Rocky Fork of the creek, Jeters line, Abraham Cockes line, Blackstones and John Stokes

(Lunenburg D. B. 4, p. 190). 27 April 1757 Richard Jones, Senr. of Raleigh Parish, Amelia County conveyed to Peter Jones Junior, of Amelia County for £5 current money, 700 acres of land in Raleigh Parish, beginning near the mouth of Cellar Creek at Major Peter Jones line to mouth of the Great Branch, to the Main road, along a straight line run by Captain William Watson to the main Spinners Branch to Major Peter Jones line, thence along his line to the beginning near the mouth of Cellar Creek. (Amelia D. B. 6, p. 920).

Major Peter^s Jones in his will dated 1753 named as one of his executors "Peter Jones son of Major Richard Jones." In the Order of Court proving the will the entry is under date August 24, 1758. The will of Peter Jones, Senior, was presented by Peter Jones one of the executors, (O. B. 1757-60, p. 135). Thus we see that Major Peter Jones was "Senior" and the Peter Jones—with whose identity we are concerned—is the one designated as "Junior." After the death of Major Peter Jones,—his executor—"Peter Jones son of Major Richard Jones" (who prior to that time was distinguished as Junior) became Peter Jones, *Senior* to distinguish him from other Peter Joneses at that time living in the same parish and county.

In Lunenburg County records there are several deeds made by Peter Jones, *Senior*, of Amelia County, viz: to the Church Wardens of Cumberland Parish in October 1773 (D. B. 12, p. 376); to James Johnson, David Abernathy and Benjamin Cobb the first in November 1771 and the two last named in July 1777. (Lun. D. B. 12, p. 75 and D. B. 13, pp. 3 and 4); while in October 1779 Peter Jones, the Elder, of Amelia County conveyed to *his son* Peter Jones, the Younger, of Lunenburg County, all the remainder of the tract in Lunenburg County which was conveyed to the said Peter Jones, the Elder, by Robert Wade, except so much as the said Peter Jones, the Elder had conveyed by deeds to James Johnson, John White, The Parish of Cumberland, David Abernathy and Benjamin Cobb (Lun. D. B. 13, pp. 269-70). Thus we see that Peter Jones, Junior, of Amelia County, in 1755 and 1757 was the Peter Jones, Senior, of Amelia County 1771 and 1777.

On 19 May 1764, John Cox of Amelia to Peter Jones, senr. for £660 current money, 710 acres of land on both sides of Cellar Creek, Henry Clay's line, on Woody Creek, which was granted said Cox by deed from Robert Kennon 18 Jan. 1762. 25 October 1762. (D. B. 8, p. 370). 1764, 19 May, Peter Grigg of Amelia County to Peter Jones of same, for £60, 138 acres of land on courses of Cellar Creek and the Beaverpond, conveyed to said Peter by his father James Grigg. (D. B. 8, p. 372). On 26 November 1767, William X (his mark) Hatcher of Chesterfield to Peter Jones Senr. of Amelia for £35 pounds current money, 150 acres of land on the branches of Spinners Run—being tract given by Charles Clay—adjoining Thomas Clay, John Jones, Mayton, Henry Jones and Lewelling Jones. (D. B. 10, p. 49). 30 January 1770, George Bagley of Amelia County to Peter Jones, Senr. of Amelia County, for £208 current Money, 200 acres in the main fork of Woody Creek. D. B. 11, p. 140). 28 November 1776, Peter Jones of Amelia to John Flinn of same for the sum of 2 shilling, lease for life of said Flinn, then to return to said Peter Jones or his heirs, 221 acres of land on head of Namoseen Creek, including the house, adjoining the Butterwood old field and land of Martha Fletcher. (D. B. 13, p. 339). April 27, 1778, Peter Jones, Senr., of Amelia County to John McLachlan, £180 current money of Virginia, 54 acres in Raleigh Parish, adjoining Greenhill &c. (D. B. 15, p. 299).

On 28 January 1779, he purchased of John Gray of Amelia for £350 of current money, 100 acres on the upper or West side of Deep Creek. (D. B. 15, p. 41), and on 27 January 1779, John Dunkin of Amelia County conveyed to Peter Jones, Senr., for £200 current money, 200 acres of land on the upper or West side of Seller Creek.

In 1772, 28 June, he had purchased of Lewelling Jones for the sum of £1013 current money, 1006 acres on Cellar Creek, adjoining David Greenhill, William Tucker, Daniel Tucker, Henry Jones and Peter Jones own line. It being the tract of land that the entail was docked at St. James 27 December 1771.

Witnesses: Peter Jones, Daniel Jones, James Foster. (D. B. 11, p. 459).

29 April 1773, James Henderson and Richard Jones Jr. of Amelia County to Peter Jones, Senr. for £306 current money 230 acres land on Woody Creek adjoining land of Peter Jones, Senr. that he bought of George Bagley, lands of John Hall, it being land which said Henderson and Jones purchased of William Covington Sr. (D. B. 12, p. 57). April 14, 1774, he purchased of Edward Brisbane attorney for Messrs. George Pagan & Co. Merchants of Glasgow, for £25 current money, 221 acres in Amelia County on head branches of Namozeen Creek. (D. B. 13, p. 4); then in March 1775 he purchased of William Spain 50 acres adjoining Frederick Spain and Benjamin Beasley. (D. B. 13, p. 7).

That Peter Jones, Senior, who died in 1799; who married in 1746, Sarah Tanner was the Peter, son of Richard Jones and his wife Sarah (Stratton), is proved in the following way:

Peter Jones who married Sarah Tanner in 1746 was certainly of age at that time for no consent of parents or guardian was given for this marriage. The will of Peter Jones is as follows: In the name of God all merciful I Peter Jones of the County of Amelia being in perfect health and sound memory do make this my Last Will & Testament as followeth (viz):

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Elizabeth Royall to her or heirs of her body (to wit) Tall Peter, Hannah Guffin, Jesse Lukey from home and her son John Lukey from Nottoway Easter, Nick, Toney, Robin, James, Tom and Ben all which I give to her and such heirs jointly forever but in default of such heir or heirs the same with their increase to be divided amongst all my Children and their heirs forever, I further give and bequeath unto my said daughter Elizabeth Royall and to her heirs forever one feather bed and furniture and one feather bed which she now has in possession.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Son Peter Jones and his heirs forever one Tract of Land in Dinwiddie County which land I purchased of Joseph Williamson and six negroes David, Chloe, Elsa, Bristol, Daniel and Lewis and also all the negroes

which I have already given him which are now in his possession to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Archer Jones all the Tract of Land whereon I now live containing two thousand and three hundred and seventy three acres be the same more or less also a tract of land lying near the Butterwood Springs containing two hundred and twenty two acres which I purchased of Edward Brisbane also nine negroes (to wit) Simon, Sall, Winny, Carter, Jurdin, Moses, Sarah, Nancy and her daughter Rachel and all the negroes he now has in his possession all which I give to him and his Heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Robert Jones all the tract of land that I hold adjoining my Mill together with the Mill I also give unto him the Tract of Land that I purchased of Wood Jones containing six hundred and fifty acres be the same more or less also ten negroes (to wit) Moses the Blacksmith, Len, Lydia, Arthur, Molly from Nottoway, Bett, Nancy that I purchased of Thomas Jones and her child Lydia, Culley and Charles all which I give to him and his heirs forever & also all my slaves in his possession.

Item. I give unto my grand son Peter Branch Jones son of Batt my Tract of Land lying on the head of Little Nottoway River containing eight hundred acres be the same more or less also two negroes (to wit) James and Tom who are both Blacksmiths all which I give to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my grand daughters Martha Jones, Sarah Jones, Rebecca Jones and Margutlath (Margaret Batt?) Jones daughters of Batt Jones six negroes (to wit) Quash, Doll, Gilbert, Matt, John from Nottoway and Doll from Nottoway to be equally divided amongst them all which I give to them and their heirs forever.

Item. Be it known that some time before the death of my son Batt Jones that I gave him a number of negroes which are now in his estate but did not convey them to him by a deed of Gift My son Batt Jones has since that time made his will and disposed of these negroes and departed this life: now in order to prevent disputes that may arise respecting the title of the

said Slaves I do give and bequeath them unto such persons as my said son Batt Jones has willed them, to them and their heirs forever.

Item. And tis my express intent and meaning whenever I have disposed of negros that their increase from the date hereof shall go with them, I further will and desire that all the residue of my Estate that I have not disposed of shall be equally divided into three parts one part of which I give to Peter Jones another part to Robert Jones and the other part I give to all the

children of Batt Jones to be equally divided amongst them all which I give to them and their heirs forever. I desire that my estate may not be appraised. I nominate constitute and appoint my friend Abner Osborne and my sons Peter Jones, Archer Jones and Robert Jones, Executors of this my Last Will and Testament. Which I seal, publish and declare to be my Last Will and Testament this thirteenth day of October one thousand seven hundred and ninety seven.

Peter Jones Sr.

Sealed in presence of

Saml A. Jackson

Thomas Clay, Peterson Old

This will was probated 27 June 1799. Peter Jones and Robert Jones qualified as exrs.

Amy² Jones daughter of ~~Captain~~ ^{Col.} Richard and Sarah (Stratton) Jones married first in September 1739, Captain William Watson of Amelia County: militia officer and magistrate; second Major Wood Jones, in November 1763, of Raleigh Parish, who was vestryman, magistrate, militia officer, sheriff and member of the House of Burgesses. Captain William Watson died in 1752 having had issue by Amy Jones: William Watson Jr., Sarah Watson who married Alexander Erskine in 1760, Jane who married in Feby. 1766 Thomas Bolling Munford, Amy Watson and Elizabeth Watson.

Edward Jones,³ born April 18, 1722; died in Amelia County. He was a son of Col. Richard² and Sarah (Stratton) Jones. On 21 April 1749, Richard Jones Senr. of Amelia County conveyed, for "Natural love and affection which he hath and beareth unto

his son Edward Jones" 541 acres where he liveth, on South side of West Creek, beginning at Mottes now Peter Jones corner on the said creek, adjoining his brother Daniel Jones. (D. B. 3, p. 95).

On 22 March 1759 the inventory of the estate of Edward Jones was returned and ordered recorded. Agness Jones administratrix. (W. B. 1, p. 142) Division of estate of Edward Jones under order of Court of Amelia County 22 November 1764. To Mrs. Agness Jones widow of the deceased. To Andrew Redford his 1-3. To Martha Jones her 1-3. To Edward Jones son and heir of the deceased his 1-3. Returned and recorded 28 September 1786. Richard Jones, Robert Munford Sr. (W. B. 4, pp. 2-3) Mary Jones (daughter of Edward) marriage bond to Andrew Redford 11 July 1764, with Daniel Jones as her guardian. Then on May 29, 1784 Agness Jones conveyed to her son Edward Jones of Raleigh Parish, Amelia County, 550 acres in Nottoway Parish, Amelia County (D. B. 7, p. 18). Edward Jones, marriage bond, to Martha Jones 12 Dec. 1776.

The will of Edward⁴ Jones was dated in Nottoway County 5 December 1827; probated 5 February 1829. Wife Martha; friends William B. and Anthony Crowder, trustees; son Lewellyn; grand daughter Mary A. Ford; daughter Sophia W. Jones; my legatees Spottswood and Lewellyn Jones; grand daughter Mary A. Ford, Dianotia Jones, Mary Jones' children, Susannah E. Jones' children, and Peter J. Grigg; daughter Mary Jones' children in the State of Tennessee. Executors son in law Peter J. Grigg and Thomas Goode (of Prince Edward).

The division of the estate of Martha⁴ Jones deceased, 2 January 1799. To Agness Jones. To Andrew Redford. To Edward Jones. Division made by: Richard Jones (B), John Clemons, Peter Jones. Returned and recorded 27 February 1800. (W. B. 6, p. 71).

The will of Agness Jones of Amelia County: In the name of God, Amen. I Agness Jones of the County of Amelia being of perfect health and sound mind and memory, but considering

the uncertainty of life, do this Seventh day of April in the year of Our Lord One thousand Seven hundred and Ninety Nine make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following.

First, I lend unto my daughter Mary Redford one negro woman named by the name of Phillis, dureing her natural life, and after her death the said Phillis shall have it in her power to chuse which of the said Marys children she shall belong.

Secondly. I give and devise unto my son Edward Jones the bed and furniture and read bedstead I now make use of myself—likewise two iron pots to him and his heirs forever.

Thirdly. I give and devise unto my granddaughter Agness Jones Redford one negro girl known by the name of little Phillis, daughter of Nancy her and her increase to her and her heirs forever, & if the said Agness Jones Redford should depart this life before she arrives to lawful age or marries then the said negro Phillis shall descend unto my grandson John Redford, her and her increase to him and his heirs forever. Also I give unto my grand daughter Agness Jones Redford one pine table, two trunks, a safe and a teakettle to her and her heirs forever.

Fourthly. I do hereby emancipate and set at liberty my negro man by the name of Robert Loveless, from the claim of all and every person or—whatsoever—and I do hereby make, ordain and appoint Richard Jones (B), Edward Jones and Peter Jones (P) Executors of this my last will and testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year written within.

Agness Jones.

Witnesses: Joseph Wilkinson, Richard H. Jones.

At a Court held for Amelia County 24th day of Feb. 1803. This last will and testament of Agness Jones, deced. was exhibited in Court and proven by the oaths of one of the witnesses therein named and ordered to be continued for further proof. And at another Court continued and held for the said County the 25th day of March 1803, the same was fully proven

by the oath of Richard Jones. Edward Jones one of the executors gave bond for the sum of \$1,500. A Copy Teste.

The mention of brothers Cadwallader and Peter Jones by Martha Jones in will 1752, and nieces Mary and Martha daughters of Edward Jones makes it seem probable that Agness wife of Edward Jones was sister of Martha Jones who died in 1752.

5. Daniel^s Jones, born October 30, 1723; died in Amelia County. On 18 May 1749, William Clarke of Amelia County conveyed to Daniel Jones of same, for £50 current money, 400 acres of land on North side of Great Nottoway River, Amelia County, as by patent to said Clarke 20 March 1745. 23 October 1760, Daniel Jones and Mary his wife to Thomas Dobson of same county, for £80 current money, 400 acres on North side of Great Nottoway River, adjoining Lewellen Jones, as by patent granted William Clack 20 March 1740. May 17, 1751, Richard Jones Senr. of Amelia County to his son Daniel Jones of same 541 acres on South side of West Creek, beginning at his brother Richard Jones' corner on the Beaverpond of said creek; adjoining his brother Edward Jones' line. (D. B. 4, p. 34). Daniel Jones was probably married more than once. The only clue to the wife of Daniel Jones has been found in Amelia County deed as follows: April 1768, James Sturdivant of Amelia County conveyed by two deeds land and negroes to his nephews Edward Jones Junr. son of Daniel Jones of Amelia, and nephew Daniel Jones of Amelia. Query: Did Daniel Jones of Amelia marry a sister of James Sturdivant? On 10 March 1767, James Sturdivant of Amelia conveyed to Prudence daughter of Daniel Jones, 1 negro. Witness: Daniel Jones Jr. The will of Daniel^s Jones: dated 5 April 1772; probated 25 June 1772:

Son Daniel^s Jones to keep all I have already given him; also 10 head of sheep, 20 head of cattle, 2 feather beds and furniture. Daughter Sarah Jones is loaned 5 negro girls so soon as they can be purchased by the profits arising from my estate—during her natural life and after her decease to be divided among all of her children. Son Edward Jones 800 acres of land the upper part of my Mecklenburg tract on Finnywood Creek. Son

Richard Jones, plantation and land whereon I now live in Amelia County on South side of West Creek containing 541 acres—also residue of my Mecklenburg tract being 506 acres. Daughter Mary Jones, 9 negroes, a feather bed and furniture, sorrel mare and saddle. Daughter Martha Jones bed and furniture, bay mare and saddle, 8 negroes. My three daughters Rebecca, Elizabeth and Prudence Jones to have £500 each paid them by my executors if the money can be raised by my estate; if not then all negroes not bequeathed with all their increase to be equally divided between my three daughters last mentioned and my two sons Edward and Richard Jones. If said money is not raised by the time said daughters marry or come of age the negroes not already bequeathed to be equally divided between my 3 daughters and 2 sons last mentioned. If the money is raised by my executors for my 3 daughters then the estate not already bequeathed to be equally divided between my sons Edward and Richard Jones. Executors—brothers Richard Jones and Peter Jones with Richard Haynes and Daniel Jones my son—and if any dispute should arise between my children in construing my will, executors or any two of them shall determine it. Witnesses: Richard Jones, Henry Hayes, Tavenor Hightower, Robert Foster.

Inventory and appraisement of Daniel Jones, dec'd in Mecklenburg County taken 12 September 1772. £1361:11:6.

Appraisement of estate of Captain Daniel Jones [in Amelia] £2169:2:3. (W. B. 2, p. 165).

Daniel Jones of Amelia married ——— Sturdivant and had issue: Daniel Jones of Nottoway; Sarah Jones; Edward Jones. 1768, Apr. 5, James Sturdivant of Amelia to Edward Jones, son of Daniel Jones of same county, "for love and affection which he beareth unto the said Edward Jones his nephew"—Lands the said Sturdivant now holds and possesses in Amelia County between Cellar and Deep Creeks; Richard Jones; Mary Jones; Martha Jones; Rebecca Jones marriage bond to Stephen Beasley 1782, sister of Daniel Jones; Elizabeth Jones, marriage bond to Robert Foster 20 Dec. 1781, sister of Daniel Jones; Prudence Jones, marriage bond to Thomas Jones 28 Oct. 1784.

Daniel⁴ Jones of Amelia and Nottoway Counties. On April 5th 1768 James Sturdivant of Amelia County to his nephew Daniel Jones, 3 negroes. Witnesses: Richard Jones, Daniel Jones Jr., Thomas Bolling Munford. (D. B. 9, p. 73).

1769, December 27, Daniel Jones, the elder, of Amelia County, to his son Daniel Jones, the younger, of the same county 800 acres in the fork of West Creek and Buckskin in Amelia Co. and 10 slaves. To said Daniel Jones the younger except that part which lies below the Court House Road from Buckskin Bridge along the said road and the mill path to the Elbow Pond wherein the said Daniel Jones, the Elder, hereby expressly reserves to himself an estate for life without impeachment or waste." (D. B. 11, p. 79). Daniel Jones, Captain of Amelia County Militia—sworn 22 April 1779 [Rowland Ward Jr. Captain Amelia County Militia sworn 25 May 1780—vice Daniel Jones] (McAllister Va. Mil. in Revo. pp. 178-80.)

The question of identity is settled thus: Daniel—son of Daniel and ——— [Sturdivant] Jones was the only Daniel at this time living in Amelia who was old enough to hold commission. In fact no other Daniel Jones (except the father and son of this Daniel) appear in Amelia records.

Daniel⁴ Jones of Nottoway County. Will dated 17 November 1795; probated 3 Dec. 1795. Wife Catherine Jones in lieu of her dower—during her life, 12 negroes, riding carriage, 2 horses, also during her widowhood, 11 negroes and the whole of said negroes belonging to my estate after the time expires that said wife by this clause is to possess them—to be equally divided between my four sons Littleberry H. Jones, Theodorick Jones, George Jones and Patrick Jones and the carriage and horses to my daughter Louisa Jones. Son Daniel Jones land on Flat Creek purchased of William Bell, also 13 negroes, cattle, stock, horses &c. to be possessed by him 25 December 1796. Daughter Louisa Jones £750 current money, 3 negroes, 2 horses &c. Daughter Frances Jones £750 current money, 3 negroes, 2 horses &c. These legacies to be possessed by my daughters when of full age or marriage. Should one of them die the survivor to inherit. Land on Butchers Creek, Mecklenburg County

to be sold and the money applied if necessary to payment of my debts if not then to be equally divided among all my children. Such horses and other parts of stock as executors think necessary to be sold. Household and kitchen furniture not already disposed of to be kept together for my wife and children that may be with her. Four sons Littleberry H., Theodorick, George and Patrick Jones residue of land to be equally divided and in division the eldest son of the four last to be named to take choice of lots and same mode pursued for others. To said four sons the whole of my negroes and other estate not before disposed of in equal division. Children not to receive legacies until of age or marriage and if either of sons die before age or marriage surviving ones to divide his share. Estate to be kept together for the support and maintenance of wife and children and education of latter; as children arrive of age to have their respective portions. Executors—friends Richard Jones and Francis Fitzgerald. Witnesses: Richard Jones S. D., [son of Daniel], Edward Jones, Benjamin Ward. (Nottoway Co. W. B. 1, p. 198).

Daniel⁴ Jones of Amelia County married Catherine, widow of Benjamin Ward of Amelia, and daughter of William Crawley, Senr. of Amelia County (will of William Crawley 17 Aug. 1779, which mentions daughter Catherine Ward. W. B. 2, p. 362); marriage bond Daniel Jones and Catherine Ward 4 Sept. 1784, and will of John Crawley in 1790 in which he mentions "Daniel Jones who married my sister."*

Mrs. Catherine (Crawley) Ward-Jones married as her third husband William Fitzgerald of "Leinster", Nottoway County, Virginia.

15 June 1812, Catherine Fitzgerald, Senr. of Nottoway County to "Patrick Jones her son" of the same county 515 acres in Amelia County adjoining the lands held in dower by the said Catherine, on the West, by Buckskin Creek on the North, by the lands of George Jones (Mount Airy) on the East, and by the land of the said Patrick Jones lately assigned him from his father's estate on the South. Witnesses: David

* Surry Co. Marriage Bonds 6 Dec. 1773, Daniel Jones marriage bond issued to marry Susanna, dau. Littleberry Hardiway decd.

Vaughan, William Verser, William C. Greenhill. Recorded 25 June 1812. (Amelia Co. D. B. 23, p. 501).

Deed book 22, page 427; Amelia County, February 1808, Catherine Fitzgerald of Nottoway County to George Jones for £1500 currency, 1931 acres in Amelia (known as the Mount Airy tract) bounded by lands of Thomas Worsham, the estate of Richard Clough and William Price on the North; Daniel Hardaway and Francis Dyson estate, William Jones (B), and James Vaughan on South, Patrick Jones and the said George Jones on the West.

George W.⁴ (Daniel,³ Richard,² Richard¹) Jones had 210 acres of land from the estate of C. Fitzgerald in Nottoway County; in 1809 he paid tax on 1031 acres on which Daniel Jones had paid tax as 1039 until 1798 in Amelia County. In 1814 it was listed as 1031 acres lying on West Creek adjoining Daniel Hardaway. His wife was Elizabeth; sons Francis Fitzgerald, Benjamin Crawley and James William. Executors, brother Benjamin Ward, friends Francis Fitzgerald, William F. Ward and Benj. W. Fitzgerald. Will dated 31 Jan. 1800; probated 6 March 1823. (W. B. 1822-27, p. 76).

The Amelia County tax list for 1833 contains the division of his estate according to decree. Elizabeth Jones' portion for life, Benjamin C. Jones' share in fee and Francis F. Jones' portion in fee.

1, Benjamin Crawley, son of George Jones married Mary Campbell and his second wife was Catherine Jones. No issue.
2, Francis Fitzgerald Jones married Sarah Green Thweatt in Chesterfield County and had 3 children; 3, George William Jr. who married Patty Agnew of Nottoway County and had 6 children; 4, Martha Jones married William Ward of Nottoway; 5, Mary who married ——— Miller and had a daughter who married Aaron Branch. (This record from the family Bible in possession of Mr. Baird of Champe, Virginia).

Francis Fitzgerald Jones removed to Brunswick County in 1836. On 10 Nov. 1826, Francis F. Jones purchased of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Coleman, for the sum of \$5,000, 1491 acres of land on Nottoway River and Hickory Run; 2 acres of

which lay in Dinwiddie County on the North side of Nottoway River; 111 acres was purchased of Robert Turnbull by said Coleman. A part of this land was devised by Peter Jones to his three daughters; part known as Lacys and part as Taliaferros.

November Court 1865, account of sales of Francis Fitzgerald Jones returned. David S. Hicks administrator.

19 May 1900, William Fitzgerald (Francis, George W., Daniel, Richard, Richard) Jones' will. Wife Mary; daughters Anna Foster Wilkins and Ella Lee Hicks; son Horace Morrison Jones. The first wife of William F. Jones was Ella Morrison who was the mother of his children. Ella Lee Jones married David S. Hicks of Lawrenceville and has issue: Mary, Emma and Bessie.

Patrick^s Jones of Nottoway County (son of Daniel Jones and Catherine Ward) was born circa 1787; died 1816 or 17. He lived in Nottoway County on West Creek. Patrick Jones' first appearance is on the records in 1809. In Nottoway County personal property tax lists for that year he is charged with one white tithe over 16 years of age (doubtless himself), seven negroes over sixteen years of age and three negroes between twelve and sixteen years of age, and three horses.

Patrick Jones first appears on the Nottoway land tax books in 1811 when he is charged with 140 acres of land. The source from which he received this land is not intimated.

In Nottoway County land tax books for the year 1813 Patrick Jones is charged as follows:

Patrick Jones 140 acres 4/11 per acre \$114.74 total value.

Patrick Jones from Danl Jones estate 512 acres 15/5 per acre.

Patrick Jones from Catherine Fitzgerald 515 acres 15/5 per acre.

These tracts of land situated on West Creek in Nottoway County adjoining George Jones and others (Nottoway tax books 1813-14). On 12 June 1812 Catherine Fitzgerald, Senr. of Nottoway County conveyed to her son Patrick Jones, of Nottoway County "in consideration of the natural love and affec-

tion which she hath and do bear for her said son one certain tract or parcel of land lying in Amelia County and containing by estimation five hundred and fifteen acres adjoining the lands held in dower by the said Catherine on West by Buckskin Creek on the North, by the lands of George Jones (Mount Airy) on the East and by the lands of the said Patrick Jones lately assigned him from his father's estate on the South." On 25 June 1812 this deed was proved and recorded.

We now see that the 515 acres charged to Patrick Jones on Nottoway County land tax list in 1813 as "from Catherine Fitzgerald" was conveyed to him by his mother who as widow of Daniel Jones had married William Fitzgerald. The tract of 515 acres charged against Patrick Jones as "from Daniel Jones estate" we can hardly doubt, after the statement in the above mentioned deed "were assigned him from his father's estate." That Patrick Jones was the son of Daniel Jones and Catherine Ward is proved by the above recited deed taken in conjunction with the evidence produced from the land tax books of Nottoway County, showing that Catherine, widow of Daniel Jones married William Fitzgerald. Patrick Jones died when he was certainly not more than thirty years old. He married Catherine P. H. ———. This appears from Nottoway land tax list for 1821 when the following charges appear: Patrick Jones, Estate, 804 acres on West Creek adjoining George Jones. Catherine P. H. Jones from Patrick Jones estate (held in fee, 327 acres on Buckskin Creek adjoining George Jones). Catherine P. H. Jones from Patrick Jones estate (held in fee— $46\frac{3}{4}$ acres on West Creek adjoining George Baldwin. These tracts thus total $375\frac{3}{4}$ acres. In Nottoway County tax list for 1820 Patrick Jones estate is charged with $1177\frac{3}{4}$ acres on West Creek adjoining George Jones. Deducting $373\frac{3}{4}$ acres (the total of land charged to Catherine P. H. Jones on the list of 1821) from the $1177\frac{3}{4}$ acres charged to Patrick Jones' estate on the list of 1820, we have a remainder of 804 acres as charged to Patrick Jones' estate on the list of 1821. Calculation shows that the $373\frac{3}{4}$ acres charged to Catherine P. H.

Jones in 1821 is only 19 acres less than *one third* (the widow's dower) of the 1177 $\frac{3}{4}$ acres.

The grand children of William Albert Bragg of Petersburg (among them Mrs. Granville G. Valentine of Richmond, née Elise Calvin Bragg) know that the wife of William Albert Bragg (their grandfather) was Anne Jones (who was their grandmother?) and that the said Anne Jones had an only *sister* who bore the name Patrick Jones.

Now to prove that Anne Jones (wife of William Albert Bragg) was the daughter of Patrick Jones of Nottoway County. On the land tax list of Nottoway County from 1821 to 1833 inclusive Patrick Jones estate is charged with 804 acres on West Creek adjoining George Jones. On the Nottoway lists for 1834 it appears that William Bragg of Petersburg received a *life* estate in 804 acres on West Creek adjoining George Jones, which is charged to the said Bragg "from P. Jones' Est." To question as to the name which should follow the initial "P" would be quibbling. On the land tax books of Nottoway County 1821 to 1840 we find charged to Catherine P. H. Jones *fee estate*, 327 acres on Buckskin Creek adjoining George Jones, and 46 $\frac{3}{4}$ acres on West Creek adjoining George Baldwin. From 1841 William A. Bragg's acreage increases. He added to his estate by purchase and doubtless other lands went (through purchase or in right of his wife) at the death of Catherine P. H. Jones. The last appearance of Catherine P. H. Jones' name on the Nottoway tax lists is in 1841 when as Catherine P. H. Jones of Petersburg she is charged with 327 acres on Buckskin Creek.

A further piece of very good circumstantial evidence which will add strength to already abundantly proved case is this: On Nottoway tax list for 1834 Catherine Fitzgerald, Senr's. estate is charged with life estate in 1910 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres on West Creek adjoining James Vaughan.

6. Prudence^s Jones, born February 19, 1725; married in October 1746, Henry Ward (Amelia Co. Marriage Bonds) and in 1784 Reuben Thornton of Brunswick Co., son of Wm. and Jane (Clack) Thornton and brother of Sterling C. Thornton

who married Mary daughter of Major Peter Jones.

Colonel Richard Jones and his second wife Margaret ———, had issue: 7. Batte Jones, born Dec. 30, 1729, died prior to the making of his father's will which was dated Dec. 1758.

8. Rebecca^s Jones, born Dec. 28, 1731; married Nov. 1752, Rowland Ward brother of Henry Ward who married her half sister Prudence Jones. 9. Martha Jones married November 1759, Peter Jones.* 10. Lewellyn^s Jones, born 1740. Amelia O. B. 1760-63, p. 148, we find that L. Jones, orphan of Richard Jones, being of legal age released his guardian Daniel Jones from rendering any account of this estate.

November 1766, An Act to dock the entail of certain lands whereof Lewellin Jones is seized and for settling other lands and slaves in lieu thereof.

Richard Jones late of Amelia Co., Gentleman, was in his lifetime seized in fee simple of a tract of 1006 acres on Cellar Creek, Raleigh Parish, Amelia County and by his will dated 16 Dec. 1758, devised the same to his son Lewellin Jones in fee tail. By the death of the said Richard Jones and by virtue of the provision of his will the said Lewellin Jones is seized of the said land in fee tail. The said Lewellin Jones is seized in fee simple of 800 acres in Amelia County, 400 acres part thereof granted to Batte Jones by patent 5 June 1746 and by his death without issue descended to the said Lewellin Jones in fee simple, and residue joining to the said 400 acres granted to said Lewellin Jones bearing date the day and year last mentioned; and is possessed in his own right of 3 negro women slaves Tabb, Fanny and Phillis. And it is represented to this Assembly that it will be of great benefit to the said Lewellin Jones and his family if he was allowed to dock the entail of the said 1006 acres of land and to settle the said 800 acres with slaves aforesaid, to be annexed thereto, to the same uses. Whereas Thomas Tabb, of Amelia County, Gentleman, holds a mortgage on the said 800 acres and the said Lewellin and Thomas consent that the said

* This Peter Jones not yet positively identified but thought to be "Sweathouse Peter" son of Abraham and Sarah (Batte) Jones. (A sweathouse was one used for curing tobacco by the method of sweating and one was possibly on this creek very early).

800 acres should be settled to uses aforesaid, and the said 1006 acres intended hereby to be docked should remain charged with the said mortgage in lieu of the said 800 acres. Entail docked on the 1006 acres, and the 800 acres and three negroes to be vested in said Lewellin Jones and the heirs of his body and in default of such heirs shall descend, pass and go to such person or persons and in like manner as the said 1006 acres of land would have descended and gone under the limitations in the will of the said Richard Jones, if this act had never been made. Execution of Act suspended until his Majesty's approbation thereof be obtained. (Henning's Statutes, Vol. VIII, 276-7.)

March 3, 1773, Lewellin Jones gave mortgage on 7 slaves, stock and household furniture to Paschall Greenhill for £300. (D. B. 12, p. 68). On 24 June 1772, Lewellin Jones of Amelia County conveyed to Peter Jones Sr. for £1013 current money, 1006 acres of land on Cellar Creek adjoining Greenhill, Tucker, Henry Jones and said Peter Jones. 1 November 1778, Lewellin Jones and wife Martha conveyed to Peter Jones Jr. fee simple estate in 800 acres in Nottoway Parish, Amelia County (D. B. 16). January 1777, Lewellin Jones appointed Paschal Greenhill, Daniel Jones & Capt. Philip Jones of Dinwiddie County as his attorneys during his absence in the service of the Commonwealth of Virginia. (D. B. 14, p. 194).

Peter⁸ and Sarah (Tanner) Jones had issue: 1, Elizabeth⁴ Jones married, as his second wife, Littleberry Royall. Marriage bond in Amelia Co. dated 25 May 1780. Littleberry Royall had married first Elizabeth daughter of Colonel Richard Jones, therefore the two wives of Littleberry Royall were first cousins.

2. Branch Jones. On 6 February 1775, Branch Jones of Amelia county conveyed to Josiah Grigg of same for £145 current money, 200 acres of land beginning at Peter Jones' line on Woody Creek (D. B. 13, p. 229). His will was dated 7 February 1775. Wife Mary all estate real and personal that I received with her or expect to receive—also lend to said Mary, during her widowhood, residue of estate real and personal which I have not already given her. "To my daughter a few days old

and as yet unchristened" all estate lent to wife, to be in full possession of it after marriage or death of wife. Executors John Jones and Batt Jones. Witnesses: John Gorham, Patrick Forsyth, Peter Jones.

Mary widow of Branch Jones married soon after 12 February 1777, as on that date a marriage licence was issued to Sterling Clack Thornton and Mary Jones, widow and on February 13th 1777 a marriage agreement between them was made: Sterling Clack Thornton and Mary Jones of Amelia County—Richard Jones Jr. of Amelia County trustee. Said Mary conveys to said Richard Jones Jr. trustee a negro slave Judith and her future increase, also personal estate of the said Mary which she is now possessed of and which she became entitled to under the will of her late husband Branch Jones, deceased, also her outstanding debts due by bond, bill or open account, together with legacies of her late Father's estate which she under the will of her late father may become entitled to upon the death of her mother. Said Richard Jones, Junior, to hold the said estate for the use of the said Mary until the said marriage [with said S. C. Thornton] shall take place—and afterwards to the use of said Sterling C. Thornton and Mary, during their joint lives—afterwards to the use of such child or children which said Thornton may have by said Mary or any of them as the said Mary shall think proper to desire by her last will and testament. And if said Mary shall have no child by the said Thornton living at the time of her death then to such other person or persons as the said Mary shall think proper to devise the same. But if the said Mary shall die intestate and without issue by the said Thornton the said property to the use of the lawful heirs of the said Mary.

And the said Sterling Clack Thornton agrees with the said Richard Jones, Junior, that he will at any time after said marriage between himself and the said Mary Jones, widow, shall take effect suffer and permit the said Mary in due form of law to make her will and by the same dispose as she shall think proper of the aforesaid goods and chattles & other estate hereby conveyed to the said Richard Jones, trustee, and promises and agrees with the said Richard Jones that he [Thornton] will

after the marriage allow the said Jones to collect debts due the said Mary and apply the monies secured by him on account thereof to such uses as hereafter directed . . . also to receive all legacies and dividends of her late Father's estate which may descend to her by virtue of his will aforementioned and apply the same to the uses herein before expressed, and that the said Thornton shall not claim said legacies or dividends or any part thereof which he may become entitled to by virtue of the said marriage nor convey nor attempt to convey any part of the estate hereby settled in trust, out of this Colony; and the said Richard Jones promises as for his part wisely and judiciously to administer the trusts reposed in him by this agreement. And the said Sterling Clack Thornton and Richard Jones bind themselves to each other in the sum of £500 current money each. Witnesses: Peter Jones Jr., Thomas Short.

Sarah Branch Jones, daughter of Branch and Mary (Jones) Jones married Augustus Watson. On September 1, 1791, Peter Jones, Senior, of Amelia conveyed to Augustus Watson of Prince Edward County, in consideration of a marriage of the said Augustus Watson with Sarah Branch grand daughter of said Peter Jones, 400 acres of land in Nottoway County adjoining John Royall, Batt Jones, Grigg, Robert Jones. (D. B. 1, p. 183).

26 September 1792, Augustus Watson conveyed to Batt Jones of Nottoway County for £550 current money, 400 acres of land called Common Tract which was deeded to said Augustus Watson by Peter Jones, Senr. (D. B. 1, p. 271).

3. Peter⁴ Jones born 1751; died 24 January 1815. He was born in Amelia County on Deep Creek and died in Lunenburg County. "Peter Jones, Senr. died 24th of January and was buried 7th of April 1815." (From a Register of Baptisms and Funerals of Cumberland Parish by John Cameron, Rector—in Va. State Archives).

On October 14, 1779, Peter Jones, the elder, of Amelia County to Peter Jones, the younger, Lunenburg County. Deed of Gift Peter Jones, the elder, to his son Peter Jones, the younger, all tracts and parcels of land in Lunenburg County included, in a deed from Robert Wade to the said Peter Jones, the elder,

as of record in the county of Lunenburg except only so much as has been conveyed away by said Peter Jones, the elder, as by deeds before this date to James Johnson, John White, the Parish of Cumberland, David Abernathy and Benjamin Cobb; being the residue of an inclusive patent to the said Robert Wade for 3746 acres and bearing date 13 July 1755; the residue containing by estimation 2759 acres bounded according to original lines in the said patent and lines by which the said Peter Jones hath since conveyed to the aforesaid parties. Recorded 14 October 1779. (D. B. 13, p. 269).

1 April 1798, Peter Jones and Jane his wife of Lunenburg to Asa Barnes of same, for \$100, 25 acres in Lunenburg County on the head waters of Reedy Creek adjoining said Barnes land, on his spring branch. (D. B. 18, p. 35).

On 14 June 1798, Peter Jones and Jane his wife to their son Branch Jones of same, 690 acres on Couches Creek, Lunenburg County—pointers in road from Lunenburg Court House to Hungry Town. (D. B. 18, p. 47).

14 June 1798, Peter Jones and Jane his wife conveyed to Joseph Smith of Lunenburg for £310 current money, 310 acres adjoining lands of Peter Jones, David Street, John Stevenson and said Smith. On same day, 14 June 1798, Peter Jones and Jane his wife conveyed to their son Lewellyn Jones of same a tract of land in Lunenburg County on Fucking Creek containing by estimation 1000 acres on the road from Lunenburg Court House to Hungry Town (D. B. 18, p. 48), and on 13 August 1803 Lewellyn Jones and Prudence his wife of Lunenburg to Theodorick Jones for £1500, 1100 acres on the road from Hungry Town to Lunenburg Court House. (D. B. 19, p. 190).

On 13 April 1797, Peter Jones of Lunenburg conveyed to William Pamplin Sr. 1 acre on North Fork of Dry Creek. (D. B. 17, p. 451).

6 May 1793, Peter Jones of Lunenburg to Jennings Fowlkes of Nottoway County, 300 acres on N. Fork of Dry Creek, adjoining William Pamplin, Sr., Frederick Nance, John Wilmouth, James Hudson, Thomas Jeffres. (D. B. 16, p. 371). Jane wife of Peter Jones relinquished dower rights in above land. (D. B. 16, p. 502).

This indenture made this seventh day of October 1798 Between Peter Jones of the county of Lunenburg of the one part and Henry Stokes, William Buford, John Ragsdale, David Stokes, Christopher Robertson, Edmund P. Bacon, William Stokes, James Smith, Sterling Neblett, John Billups, Covington Hardy, James Buford, vestrymen of the Parish of Cumberland in the said county of the other part. Whereas Peter Jones Sr. of the county of Amelia conveyed by indenture bearing date the 18th of October 1773 to David Garland and Thomas Winn Church Wardens of the said parish in the aforesaid county and their successors three acres of land including within the boundries of the same the Church as by the said indenture of record in the county Court of Lunenburg will, reference thereto had, more fully appear And whereas the Boundries Mentioned in the said deed are at this day difficult to be ascertained and the trees therein marked as such have gone to decay or cut down, the same being to *be* now proved, & the said Peter Jones party to these presents and the aforesaid vestrymen desiring of laying and ascertaining as nearly as may be by such metes and bounds the land including the said Church as conveyed by the said Peter Jones as aforesaid And in conformity to the intent of the said parties to these presents John Billups county surveyor of Lunenburg aforesaid hath by his survey of July 28, 1798, and hereto annexed discovered in a plat Three acres of land including the said Church which the said parties consider as the proper Boundries of the land conveyed by the said Peter Jones. Now this indenture witnesseth that the said Peter Jones for the sum of 5 shillings current money of Virginia to him in hand paid by the said Henry Stokes and others as aforesaid mentioned the ten vestrymen aforesaid and also in consideration of the premises before noted hath granted bargained and confirmed and by these presents doth grant bargain and confirm unto the said Henry Stokes and other vestrymen of the Parish of Cumberland in the said county of Lunenburg and their successors three acres of land *on which included in the* and made by the said Peter Jones & which land is now bounded as is discovered in a plat of the same by John Billups county surveyor

and is hereto annexed and referred to and taken as part of this indenture, with all houses buildings woods ways and privileges appertaining to the said Henry Stokes and the other vestrymen the same land and Church and & appurtenances to the said land appertaining to the said Henry Stokes and the other vestrymen as aforesaid and their successors forever from all claims from by or under him. . . . In testimony whereof the parties to these presents have hereunto set their hands and affixed their seals the day and year first above written. Sealed and delivered in presence of Peter Jones (seal).

At a Court held for Lunenburg County the 11 day of October 1798 Peter Jones acknowledged the within Indenture which was ordered to be recorded.

On April 10, 1805, Peter Jones Senr. and Jane his wife conveyed to their son Peter Jones Jr. 800 acres in Lunenburg County on Reedy Creek. Beginning on Reedy Creek where the road crosses, near Hazlewoods line (now Tisdales), Penelope White, Carter White, Frederick Jones, Murrell, Joseph Smith, Branch Jones, Richard K. Cralle and thence along his line to Reedy Creek road. (D. B. 20, p. 84). 12 February 1807, Dabney Morris and Sally his wife of Nottoway Co., Lew. Jones and Prudence his wife of Lunenburg to Peter Jones Jr. of Lunenburg for £696 current money, 466 acres lying partly in Lunenburg and partly in Nottoway County on both sides of Nottoway River. (D. B. 21, p. 49).

The will of Peter Jones, Senr. of Lunenburg County, was dated 9 August 1813; probated 8 February 1816. Slaves, lands and other property heretofore given to any of my children is hereby confirmed to them. Son Edward M. Jones, plantation on Horse Pen Creek which comprehends all lands known as Ward's Quarter, including lands purchased of Francis Edwards, deceased, 6 negroes, cattle, hogs and furniture.

Daughter Susannah Jones 7 negroes & furniture. Daughter Ann S. Jones 7 negroes and furniture. Daughter Francis T. Jones 7 negroes and furniture. Daughter Martha C. Robertson 1 negro. Daughter Sally wife of Richard K. Cralle £200 current money. Residue of estate real and personal to wife Jane Jones during life. Tract of land I live on together with land

not heretofore given or bequeathed after death of wife to be equally divided among my three daughters Susannah, Ann S. and Frances T. Jones. Negroes heretofore lent my wife to go at her death to be equally divided amongst my nine children. Branch, Lewelling, Sally Cralle, Peter, Elizabeth Taylor, Susanna, Edward M., Ann S. Jones and Frances T. Jones.

Residue of estate at death of wife to be equally divided between following eight children: Branch, Lewelling, Peter, Elizabeth Taylor, Susanna, Edwin M., Anne S., and Frances T. Jones. Daughters Susanna, Anne S., and Frances T. to reside with my wife until their marriage and be permitted to work their negroes on land lent my wife Jane Jones but without receiving anything there from but comfortable support. My two grandsons John and David S. Robertson to be raised and educated out of my estate as far as will qualify them for ordinary. The £200 current money to daughter Sallie Cralle to be paid at the death of my wife Jane Jones. No appraisement to be made of estate. Executors sons Lewelling and Edwin M. Jones and John Taylor. Witnesses: J. MacFarland, Ch. Brydie, W. B. Cowan, Edmund F. Taylor, George Craighead, D. Street.

Jane Jones. Will dated 16 May 1829; probated 12 August 1829. To William G. Overton \$60.00 in trust for the use of David Robertson to furnish him a horse to carry him to Alabama as soon as may be convenient to go. "I hope none of my * * * will think hard of me as they are all well off but them." (Witnessed by Eliza A. Ellis). To William G. Overton \$200 in trust to buy negro girl who and her increase he is to convey in trust for exclusive use and benefit of Harriet I. Robertson wife of Peter F. Robertson and her children during the life of the said Harriet and after her death to be equally divided between her children. Executor son in law William G. Overton. Witness Eliza A. Elis (W. B. 9, 460). Inventory and appraisement of the estate of Jane Jones returned 8 November 1830. (W. B. 10, 87).

The following data were collected from the members of this family: Peter⁴ Jones and his wife Jane (Stokes) were buried at their home Locust Grove, Lunenburg County, two miles from the Court House. They had eleven children to reach maturity:

1, Francis^e who married ——— Long of North Carolina and died without issue; 2, Lew.^e Jones who married Prudence Ward of Nottoway County where they made their home; they had issue: Rowland Edward^e Ward Jones who was born on 13 Dec. 1797, died a bachelor in 1839; Peter Montfort^e Jones born 1800, removed to Mississippi in 1828 where he practiced law in Madison and Atalla Counties where he died in 1877 and was buried in Canton, unmarried. 3. Sarah^e Montfort Jones who married Richard K. Cralle of Nottoway County, died at Afton Grove, on Flat Rock Creek, Lunenburg County. They had issue: 1, William who died young; 2, Jane Maria who married Joel Blackwell Jr.; 3, Frances who died young; 4, Richard K. Cralle, Jr. who married Mary Scott Cabell in Lynchburg and after her death Bettie Morris; 5, Sallie Montfort Cralle who married Colin Stokes of Lunenburg Co.; Alexander B. Cralle married Elizabeth Chappell of Lunenburg and died in 1842; Edward A. Cralle died unmarried; Ann Opie Cralle married Lew C. Jones about 1835; Seaborn Jones Cralle married Lucy Bagley; John L. Cralle born 1815, married Jane McFarland and at her death Bettie daughter of Lew Jones.

Mary (Polly) daughter of Peter and Jane (Stokes) Jones married Major Francis Robertson and had issue: Peter Frank, Martha, William B., Edward, John and David Stokes Robertson. Mary Jones Robertson died and is buried at Locust Grove; her husband died and is buried in Alabama.

5. Branch^e (Peter⁴, Peter³, Richard², Richard¹) Jones married Dorothy Anderson of Amelia County, 18 December 1802; lived and died at Locust Grove, Lunenburg Co., and had issue: 1, Walter Raleigh; 2, Lew C. who married Ann Opie Cralle; 3, Algernon Sidney born 1807, married Mary Jane daughter of William G. Overton and had issue Mary Branch, Sidney O., Joseph Bragg Jones; 4, Peter Branch born 1816, married Virginia Pilkington and had Henry, May, Sidney, Ella, Fanny; 5, Paul; 6, Jane; 7, Susan; 8, Sarah Montfort born 1820, married George Hayse of Mecklenburg and had one son George; 9, Betsey Ann; 10, Mary Stokes Jones. Walter and Paul died unmarried; Susan married Joshua Smith of Lunenburg Co. and Jane married Drury A. Smith of Prince Edward Co.

6. Betsy, daughter of Peter and Jane (Stokes) Jones married John Taylor and removed to Leon Co. Florida.

7. Peter⁵ (Peter⁴, Peter³, Richard², Richard¹) Jones married, 2 June 1807, Sally G. Bacon, daughter of Col. Edmund Parke Bacon of Lunenburg Co.

8. Susan Royall⁵ Jones born 26 Dec. 1786, married John Stokes of Lunenburg in 1814 and had six children.

9. Edward Montfort⁵ Jones married Mary Ann Street in the year 1816 who died July 15, 1873 in Henderson, Kentucky. They eloped to North Carolina accompanied by several friends, one of whom was Gillie M. Bacon whom she afterwards married. Edward M. Jones died in the year 1822 at Locust Grove, Lunenburg County, Virginia. They had issue: John James Jones, who was a Captain in the Confederate army; married Elizabeth McCandish of Williamsburg and had a son Robert McCandish Jones who was an officer in the Confederate army. Their daughter Ann Parke Jones was born October 27, 1821; died 19 February 1897; married Edward Chambers Craig in Lunenburg County, Virginia, 4 January 1837. They had issue: 1, John Anthony Craig, born 1843; died 1901. He joined the Confederate army at the age of eighteen years and served as secretary to General John B. Gordon. Died unmarried.

2. George Edward Craig was born in the year 1845; entered the Confederate army at the age of sixteen years and served in the regiment with his brother; was wounded at Gettysburg and remained in prison for three months after the surrender, not believing that the war was over until located by his family who verified the reports. After the war he studied medicine in Louisville, Kentucky, married Addie Bacon of Lunenburg County and removed to Henderson, Kentucky, from which place he went to Evening Shade, Arkansas. They had issue: Edward Orgain, Virginia, Ella Archer, Samuel Bacon, Minnie, (twins), Sue, Thomas, Hal Chambers, Catherine.

3. Mary Ann Craig was born 25 December 1849, married 25 September 1875, James Hatchett Farmer and had two sons: Judge Henry Hughs Farmer and Edward Chambers Farmer

who married Julia Frances Lambert and have a son Edward Lambert Farmer.

4. Waddy Street Craig was born February 9th, 1851, married 26 December 1883 Martha Ermin Baskett and have son James White who married Odessa Baskett May and have a son James W. Craig, Jr.

- a. Anna Mary Craig.
- b. Katherine Daisy Craig.
- c. John Tyre who died infant.
- d. Jesse Baskett Craig born 1897, served in the World War.
- e. William Stone Craig acted as interpreter during World War.

5. Elizabeth Montfort Craig was born April 7, 1853, married Lee Norman.

6. Jayne Stokes Craig was born 4 June 1855 in Hanover County, Virginia; married in Shawneetown, Illinois, 24 October 1872, to Richard Mathew Walker who was born 27 October 1847, and died 11 September 1920. He was a son of William Alonzo Walker and Sally Ann Ligon Walker. Issue:

- a. William Herbert Walker, graduated in medicine in Louisville, Kentucky, was contract surgeon during Spanish-American War and volunteered in the medical corps and held the rank of Captain in the World War. He married Minnie Kershaw and lives in Kansas City, Kansas.
- b. Edward Craig Walker was born April 19, 1877, married Mary Clifton, daughter of Bishop Clifton and Mary (Hoge) Penick, and have issue: Mary Hoge Walker.
- c. Lillian Walker married Harry Ellynn Thixton in Henderson, Kentucky. No issue.
- d. Frank Hart Kitchell Walker born March 14, 1881, married Mary Louise Norwood, daughter of Professor Charles Norwood of Lexington, Kentucky. Issue: Sarah Norwood, Jane Craig, Louise Norwood.
- e. Sarah Clarence Walker married Claude Ambrose Morton of Madisonville, Kentucky, and has issue: Jayne Stokes and Harry E. Thixton Morton.
- f. Florence Georgia Walker married Ralph Mitchell Over-

street, a civil and hydraulic engineer, served in France for two years during the World War. They have two children, Ralph Mitchell, Jr., and Ann Parke.

7. St. George Tucker Craig was born in Ashland, Hanover County, Virginia, 17 September 1857, graduated from University of Maryland as D. D. S. and is living in Henderson, Kentucky, unmarried.

8. Florence Overton Craig was born in Chesterfield County, Virginia, 31 December 1861, married in Henderson, Kentucky, Abraham Glenn Scott, of Nottoway County, Virginia, 24 July 1890.

a. Robert Craig Scott who married Mary Cornett of Harlan, Kentucky.

b. Annie Douglass.

c. Edward Glenn.

d. Frances Epes.

9. Robert Lee Craig was born in Lunenburg County while the family were refugees from their home during the war 1861-65. He graduated from Sewanee and served as rector of Clarksville, Tennessee, Jackson, Mississippi, St. Louis, and died in Houston, Texas. His wife was Beatrice McWillie of Jackson, Mississippi, and had issue one daughter Elizabeth.

10. Ann^s Jones married William G. Overton and had four children.

11. Frances Tanner^s Jones born 8 Jan. 1796; died 8 Jan. 1856; married 23 April 1816 to Haynie Hatchett of Woodhill, Lunenburg Co., who was born 31 Aug. 1779, and died 1 Nov. 1856. They had issue: 1, William Haynie Hatchett; 2, Jane Maria Hatchett who married 1st Benjamin Hite and 2nd Charles Harrison Ogborn of Mecklenburg Co.; 3, Branch Archer Hatchett; 4, Mary Frances Hatchett; 5, John Richard Hatchett; 6, Ann Eliza Hatchett; 7, Sarah Jones Hatchett; 8, Lewellyn Hatchett; 9, Indiana Susan Hatchett; 10, Peter Montfort Hatchett; 11, Isabella Overton Hatchett; 12, Emma Petronella Hatchett.

Jane Maria Hatchett and Benjamin Hite had issue: Lewellyn Jones Hite who married Sarah Haskins; (Dr.) Benjamin Hay-

nie Hite who was born 10 July 1837; died 29 Dec. 1912; educated at Randolph-Macon College, University of Virginia and took his degree in medicine at Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, in 1859. He enlisted in the Confederate Army and when he had been promoted to the rank of Lieutenant of Cavalry was recalled to his home in Lunenburg County by the citizens as there was no physician then in the county. On August 1st 1860 he was married to Sarah Margaret Angelina Ogburn, daughter of Charles Harrison and his second wife Sarah Hill (Dance) Ogburn, of Mecklenburg Co. She was born 5 March 1851; died 13 Dec. 1916. They made their home at Groveland, Lunenburg Co. They had issue: Herbert Dance; Lillian Henry who married Dr. Norman Henry Neblett of Inglewood; Jane Maria Hite who married Richard David Maben; Rosa Cabell Hite who married William Edwin Neblett; John Richard Hite who married Martha Walthall; Susan Haynie Hite who married Charles McDonald; Benjamin Haynie Hite.

Jane Maria (Hatchett) Hite married as her second husband Charles Harrison Ogburn and had issue: Fannie A. Ogburn who married Joseph W. Palmer of Brunswick County; Cooke Ogburn; Alpheus Ogburn and Richard Ogburn.

Joseph W. Palmer and his wife Fannie A. Ogburn had issue: Sallie Haynie who married W. Withers Miller of Richmond; Frances Susan who married Robert Pegram Buford; Charles; Edwin Cabell; Marion Ogburn; Joseph William; Fitzhugh Lee; David Hunter.

Lillian Henry Hite and Norman Henry Neblett had issue: William, Herbert and Elizabeth Green Neblett who married in 1912, William Clayton Torrence and has three children: William Clayton Torrence, Jr., Elizabeth Neblett and Norman Macfarland Torrence.

4. Archer⁴ Jones of Amelia County married Frances Branch Scott, 28 November 1793. She was the daughter of James Scott and his wife Elizabeth who was the daughter of William Osborne. On July 25, 1793, Archer Jones took oath as Captain of Militia. (O. B. 1792-5, p. 397). Will dated 28 July 1811; probated 22 August 1811. Wife Frances B. Jones, 10 negroes,

my carriage now in Petersburg, a pair of good horses such as she may choose from my stock of horses for plantation use; also during her natural life all my household and kitchen furniture and to be by her disposed of among my children at her death in any way she may think proper; also to said wife all stock of fowls of every kind and one fifth part of residue of estate both real and personal, except my lands on Namozine Creek, Dinwiddie County and my lands near the Butterwood Springs in Nottaway, during her life and at her death to be equally divided between all my children except the lands which may be allotted my two sons Branch O. Jones and Archer Jones—all which to said wife in lieu of dower. Executors to have built at the expense of my estate on lands allotted my wife as above mentioned and at such place as she may choose a two story dwelling house 48 by 20 feet divided into 2 rooms and a passage below and a suitable manner above, to be finished in a workmen like manner, with good porches for her use during her life. To my two sons Branch Osborne Jones and Archer Jones all my lands in Amelia and in Nottaway Counties, except lands near Butterwood Springs, to be equally divided between them when of lawful age or are married, subject to their mother's share in same as above mentioned; should either die under age and unmarried the portion of one so dying to be equally divided between all of my children. Daughter Frances Jones land on Namozine Creek, Dinwiddie County—should she die under age and unmarried said land to be equally divided between all my children. Land near the Butterwood Springs in Nottaway County to be sold by executors on one, two and three years credit secured by bond with good security from purchaser, and proceeds there from to be equally divided between my daughters Frances Jones and Sally Tanner Jones. Residue of my estate to my sons Branch Osborne Jones and Archer Jones and my daughters Frances Jones and Sally Tanner Jones to be equally divided between them. My estate to be kept together by executors until children are of lawful age or are married, or my wife choose to have her portion allotted to her. From proceeds of estate wife to be supported plentifully in the manner

she has been accustomed to in my life and my children to be supported and well educated in a proper manner, my sons for intelligent farmers or other professions as my executors shall deem proper or their genius shall point out. Should my wife choose to have her portion as above mentioned allotted to her it is to be done and the estate discharged from her support and the balance kept together as above directed. Executors as soon as convenient to settle land on Namozine Creek in Dinwiddie County as well as land here in directed to be purchased for my daughter Sally Tanner Jones and manage same for the general interest of my estate until a division shall take place; executors shall from any funds in their hands belonging to my estate not otherwise portioned purchase any negro or other property whatever in their judgment a good bargain is offered or the same will be beneficial to my estate and the negroes and other property so purchased to be equally divided between all my children. At any time if there should be found on my estate a villianous or bad negro my executors to sell same and the more valuable purchased for my estate. Executors: friends Thomas Scott and Samuel Scott (brothers of my wife) and Edward Bland. Neither of them shall be required to give security of any kind for their executorship. Witnesses: Richard Walthall, Stith Hardaway, Jones Scott, Dann Hardaway. Executors bond \$50,000. Samuel Scott and Edward Bland qualifying. (W. B. 8, p. 22):*

After the death of Captain Archer Jones his widow married

* March Court 1824 Samuel Scott one of the executors of Captain Archer Jones returned his estate account which began in August in 1811. Among the items are: paid Dr. Lockett; purchased mill stones and supplies; paid Dr. Young; John Cousins rebuilt the mill; advanced Branch and Archer Jones for pocket money \$1.00 each. 1813 Edward Penick overseer of plantation. Thomas Scott boarded Archer and Branch O. Jones and for board of negroes £168 1-11. June 1813 Branch O. Jones had a spelling book purchased and in September 1814 Latin grammars were purchased for Branch and Archer. Drs. Thornton, Watson and McCraw were paid for attending Archer Jones. Went to Richmond to see about Archer's leg when two doll babies were purchased for Sarah and Frances Jones by their mother for £3. October 1815 Archer went to Philadelphia to get his leg cured, and Branch went to school to Samuel Galt. July 18, 1816 James Chappel was paid for preaching the funeral of Branch O. Jones.

Thomas Epes whose marriage bond was dated August 14, 1814, by whom she had a son Richard F. Epes.

Issue of Archer and Frances Branch (Scott) Jones were: 1, Frances^e Jones who married William Dandridge Epes and had issue: Frank^e Epes; Georgiana^e Epes; Sarah Tanner^e Epes who married Richard S. Osborne; Frances^e Epes who died young; Ellen^e Epes died unmarried; John Patterson^e Epes who went West. 2, Archer^e Jones Jr. married Eliza Jones but died without issue circa 1865; 3, Sally Tanner^e Jones married Edwin G. Booth and had issue: 1, Dr. Edwin Gilliam^e Booth; 2, Archer Jones^e Booth died in Civil War; 3, Frances Rebecca^e Booth; 4, Sarah Tanner^e Booth died young; 5, William Travis^e Booth died young.

1, Dr. Edwin Gilliam^e Booth and wife Clara Haxall Thomson had issue: 1, Lucy Almira^r who married Dr. Hugh S. Cumming; 2, Frances Rebecca^r who married James A. Ballentine; 3, Henrietta Edwina^r who married Henry A. Wise of Kiltopike, Va., and New York City; 4, Edwin Gilliam^r Booth; Clara Thomson^r Booth; 5, Dr. John Thomson^r Booth married Conde Roy Bridges of Ashland, Va.; 6, William Harris^r Booth married Hilda Millet of Boston.

Branch Osborne Jones died young.

5. Batte^e Jones of Amelia and Nottaway Counties. He married Margaret Ward 11 February 1777, and had issue: 1, Munford^e Jones died unmarried; 2, Peter Branch^e Jones who married Martha Wilmouth Epes; 3, Rebecca^e Jones married Edward Bland of Amelia County 29 June 1800; 4, Martha^e Jones who married Dr. John Bland of Virginia (a nephew of Edward Bland); 5, Sarah^e Jones who married Cralle; 6, Margaret^e Jones who married Dr. Francis Moseley and removed to Tennessee.

Peter Branch^e and Martha Wilmouth (Epes) Jones had issue: Peter Batte^e Jones, married Anne Armistead and had one son Peter Branch^e Jones who died early; Mary^e Jones, married Isham G. Lundie of Virginia; Elizabeth Branch^e Jones who married Colonel Travis H. Epes and had issue: Dr. Travis E.^r Epes; Patty Elizabeth^r Epes married Hunter H. Watson;

Branch Pegram⁷ Epes of City Point. Travis Edwin Epes married Anna Maria Fitzgerald and had issue; Edwin Fitzgerald Epes, William Julian Epes, Anna Maria Epes, Elizabeth Branch Epes, Sally Fitzgerald Epes, Virginia Lee Epes, Travis Harris Epes, Branch Jones Epes and Archibald Campbell Epes. Julian Matthews Epes died young; Theodore Almont Epes died young; Hamlin Harris Epes unmarried; Frances Elizabeth Epes; Peter Batte Epes; Martha Wilmouth Epes who married John Segar Hardaway; John Matthews Epes; Watkins Lee Epes and Mary Jones Epes who married her cousin Dr. Daniel Horace Hardaway.

3. Rebecca^a Jones and Edward Bland had issue: 1, Judith Maria^a Bland born 19 October 1809 who married Henry C. Worsham of Dinwiddie County 16 March 1825; 2, Margaret Emma^a Bland born 17 July 1811, married George W. Harrison 20 November 1827. 3, Edward Stith^a Bland born 1 April 1813, died young; Ann Augusta^a Bland born 15 March 1815, married Stephen Cocke 5 November 1833; Martha Branch^a Bland born 4 February 1718, married John David Williams 1 October 1835; William Richard^a Bland born June — 1823, married Reverend Edwin C. Robinson 5 June 1844; Eliza Virginia^a Bland born 21 July 1825, and died young; Virginia^a Bland born 4 February 1827, married Thomas R. Williams 11 November 1845.*

6. Robert^a Jones married Ann daughter of Roland Ward; marriage bond dated 5 June 1783. Issue: 1, Rebecca^a Ward Jones born 29 March 1784 and married Reverend David Cralle Jones on 28 November 1800. Said Reverend David C. Jones married his second wife Sarah Kleinhoff 10 January 1812 and he died 18 June 1862. 2, Seth Ward^a Jones born in 1786, married Maria A. Hardaway of Amelia County 26 February 1816 and removed to near Granada, Yallabusha County, Mississippi, and had: Louis,^a Roland^a and Maria Ann^a Jones. 3, Mary Ann^a Jones born 1787, married Richard M. Jones and had Mary Ann^a Ward Jones born 13 March 1811 and John Kennon^a Jones born 18 March 1807, died 1820. 4, Edward Henry^a Jones born 12 February 1789, married Elizabeth Finney Bott daughter of

* The above dates of Bland family births and marriages are from the Bland family Bible.

James and Lucy Bott of Amelia County 10 August 1813, removed to Demopolis, Alabama, in 1835, where he died in 1838. 5, Sarah Tanner^e Jones born 1793 married Dr. Daniel Hardaway of Amelia County, died 1855. Issue: Horace F. Hardaway who married Sally Ann Hardaway, and Maria Hardaway who was born 26 December 1810 and married Captain William Fitzgerald. 6, Maria Ward^e Jones born in 1795 married Captain Thomas Wiley and had John Goode^e Wiley born 1 February 1833; Sally Munford^e Wiley born 16 April 1835 married Thomas Pollard of Richmond 26 January 1859; Alneida^e Wiley. 7, Eliza Royall^e Jones, twin sister of Maria Ward Jones born 1795 married Thomas Goode of Amelia County and removed to Cole County, Missouri, about 1840. 8, Dr. Robert Batte^e Jones born 17 April 1798 married Eliza Wingfield Harper daughter of Joseph Wells Harper and Elizabeth Wingfield Scott (sister of General Wingfield Scott), of Dinwiddie County, Virginia, 1 November 1825, removed to Marengo County, Alabama, then to Enterprise, Mississippi, and later to Polk County, Texas, where he died 3 January 1873. 9, Richard Samuel^e Jones born in Amelia County 15 April 1800, married first Martha H. Pritchett of Brunswick County 5 July 1824 and to his second wife Susan E. Scott daughter of Colonel James Scott and (niece of General Wingfield Scott) and Martha Pegram of "Laurel Branch," Dinwiddie County, Virginia, at the home of Mrs. Martha Harriet (Scott) Fletcher near Uniontown, Alabama, 24 July 1853. 10, William Ward^e Jones born 1802, married 1st Prudence Mann daughter of David Mann of Amelia County 24 January 1828 and 2nd Mary Breedlove of Charlotte County, Virginia.

1. Rebecca Ward^e Jones and Reverend David C. Jones had issue: 1, Dr. Benjamin Crawley Jones born 4 September 1801, married Elizabeth Quarles; 2, Dr. Robert Edward Jones born 4 August 1804, married his 1st cousin Mary Ann Ward Jones daughter of Mary Ann Jones and Richard Jones 19 January 1832; 3, John Alexander Jones, twin brother of Dr. Robert Edward born 4 August 1804, died 24 June 1853, unmarried; 4, Elizabeth Anne Jones born 18 March 1808, married Benjamin

W. Fitzgerald 19 July 1849, died 12 August 1882; 5, Mary E. married George Mayo 17 May 1837.

4. Edward Henry⁵ and Elizabeth Finney (Bott) Jones had issue: 1, Dr. James Robert⁶ Jones, 21 Jan. 1815, married 1st Amarintha Cox and 2nd Ida Cockrell; 2, Lucy Ann,⁶ born 19 July 1816; 3, Rebecca Ward,⁶ born 5 March 1818; 4, Dr. Edward Thomas,⁶ born 13 November 1819, married May Saunders and 2nd his 1st cousin Elizabeth Scott, daughter of Dr. Robert Batte and Eliza Wingfield Harper (Jones) Jones; 5, Sarah Elizabeth,⁶ born 23 Nov. 1821, married Jacob Boyd; 6, Dr. Richard William,⁶ born 13 Jan. 1824, married Rebecca Pegues; 7, Mary Amanda,⁶ born 20 Oct. 1825; 8, Maria Eugenia,⁶ born 4 Feb. 1827; 9, Adelia M.,⁶ born 25 Feb. 1829, married John A. Hall; 10, Archibald Bott,⁶ born 31 Oct. 1831, married 1st Bettie P. Phares & 2nd Annie Mathews Young; 11, Victoria Albina,⁶ born 10 March 1833, married 1st Thomas H. Walker & 2nd Alfred Hatch; 12, Cornelia⁶ Ann, born 10 March 1833; 13, Henry Eugene,⁶ born 9 June 1837. All of these were born in Amelia County save Henry Eugene Jones.

✓ Richard Samuel⁶ Jones and Martha H. (Pritchett) had issue: 1, Virginia Ann,⁶ born in Virginia 23 April 1825, married Philip Pearson Hudson of Fredericksburg, Va., but at the time a resident of Uniontown, Alabama, on 27 May 1847; 2, Richard Samuel⁶ Jr. died unmarried; 3, Indiana⁶ married Wiltshire Booker of Uniontown, Alabama; 4, Dr. Theophilus Lawrence,⁶ married Josie Riley of Riley, Mississippi; 5, Cornelius⁶ died young.

Richard Samuel⁶ Jones and his wife Susan E. Scott had issue: 1, Pattie Scott⁶ who married Dr. Samuel Nicholson of Wakefield, Sussex County, Virginia, and had Edwa.⁷ Lee⁷ and James Scott⁷ Nicholson; 2, Wingfield Scott⁶ Jones died during the Civil War while serving in Confederate Army; 3, Edwa⁶ Jones who married Peter E. Hellwege of New Orleans 23 Nov. 1871; 4, Annie⁶ Jones who married Henry Frederick Conrad Schaefer of New Orleans in 1874.

Elizabeth Branch Jones and (Col.) Travis H. Epes had issue: John Freeman who died young. Branch Jones married Louisa

Doyle; Travis Edwin married Anna Maria Fitzgerald daughter of Capt. William Fitzgerald and wife Anna Maria Hardaway; Frances Elizabeth who married Rev. Richard Shreve; Peter Batte married Eula Scott; Martha Wilmouth married John Segar Hardaway; John Mathews married Laura French of Kentucky; Watkins Leigh; Mary Jones who married her third cousin Dr. Daniel Hardaway.

Rebecca Jones and Edward Bland of Amelia County had issue: Judith Maria, born 19 Oct. 1809, married Dr. Henry C. Worsham of Dinwiddie County 16 March 1825; Margaret Emma, born 17 July 1811, married George W. Harrison 20 November 1827; Edward Stith died young; Martha Branch born 4 Feb. 1817, married John D. Williams 1 Oct. 1835; William Richard, born 14 Dec. 1818, married 1st Elizabeth Irby 27 Sept. 1843 and 2, Matilda O. Epes 15 May 1850; Ann Augusta born March 15, 1815, married Stephen F. Cocke 5 Nov. 1833; Rebecca, born 4 Dec. 1820, married Thomas R. Cocke 12 June 1839; Sarah Frances, born — June 1823, married Rev. Edward C. Robinson 5 June 1844; Eliza Virginia, born 25 July 1825, died young; Virginia, born 4 Feb. 1827, married John R. Williams 11 Nov. 1845.

Robert Jones' will was dated 14 Sept. 1804; probated 27 Sept. 1804.

Wife Ann Jones 4 slaves, together with household furniture—in fee simple; also lend to said wife 1/11 part of personal property on my different plantations at the time of my decease together with the plantation on which I reside, my carriage, a pair of horses such as she may choose—and at her decease (except the land which I hereafter devise) to be equally divided among all my children or their legal representatives. Daughter Rebecca W. Jones, 8 slaves, 10 head of cattle, 10 sheep, 10 hogs. To Archer Jones, P. B. Jones and Edward Henry Jones 8 negroes, 10 cattle, 10 sheep, 10 hogs and 3 horses, and they are to hold the same as trustees for the use of my daughter Mary Ann Jones the uses and profits thereof for her maintenance and support during her life in such manner and by such means and ways that no husband of the same Mary Ann nor any other per-

son except herself or her children shall receive and derive any benefit or advantage whatsoever therefrom—and after her death the said property to be equally divided among the lawful heirs of her body, and in case of no issue to be divided among my other children. Son Edward Henry Jones a plantation in Dinwiddie known as Westwood, containing by estimation 1000 acres; also an equal proportion of my personal estate on my different plantations—when he arrives at lawful age. Daughter Sarah Tanner Jones equal proportion of my slaves and other personal estate on my several plantations at the time she comes of age or marries. Son Seth W. Jones £200 currency to be raised from the profits of my several plantations, together with an equal proportion of all my personal estate on my several plantations at the time he comes of age.

Daughter Elizabeth R. Jones an equal proportion of all my slaves and other personal property that may be on my several plantations at the time she arrives of age or marries. (Marriage bond of Elizabeth Royall Jones and Thomas Goode in Amelia Co. 1815). Daughter Maria W. Jones equal proportion of all my slaves and other personal property at my several plantations at the time she arrives of age or marries. Son Robert B. Jones £2000 currency to be raised from the profits of my several plantations together with an equal proportion of all my personal property at the time he arrives of lawful age.

Son Richard Samuel Jones, my Horsepen plantation containing by estimation 1300 acres, together with an equal proportion of all my personal property that may be on my several plantations at the time he arrives at lawful age. Son William Jones my Nottoway plantation containing by estimation 700 acres with a grist mill thereon, and an equal proportion of my personal property that may be on my several plantations at time he arrives at lawful age; to him also at the decease of his mother the plantation before lent to her containing 900 a. Executors, brother Archer Jones, P. B. Jones, Ann Jones and Edward H. Jones and they are to raise from the first monies that they receive the sum of £40000 for my two boys Seth and Robert and that as soon as they do so that they put the same to interest

until they respectively come of age. The balance of the money arising from the profits of my estate to be equally divided among my children or if any of them die before coming of age or marrying, their proportion to the survivors.

Witnesses: Nathaniel Wills, Allen Hood, William Worsham,
C. Bradfoot.

ABRAHAM WOOD
THOMAS BATTE
THOMAS CHAMBERLAYNE
COL. JOHN JONES

APPENDIX I

ABRAHAM WOOD

According to Hotten's Immigrants (pp. 179, 233) a boy named Abraham Wood came to the Colony of Virginia in the ship Margaret and John in the year 1620, was aged ten years at that time; living at Jamestown in the employment of Captain Samuel Matthews at the time of the census of 1625; and in the list of those living in Virginia February 16, 1632 at ye Plantacon over against James Cittie.

He, together with Richard Johnson and Roger Deans, had a grant for a parcell of land lying on Sizemores Creek to Captain Buttons line, up to ye rocks in Appamattox River extending into ye Baye. 31 December 1636.

On 14 May 1638 he was granted 400 acres of land in Charles City County "in Appamattuck" River adjoining the lands of John Baker, Joseph Brown and on the Main River. (Land Rec. V 1, p. 557).

8 June 1639 he was granted 200 acres in Henrico County, on North side of Appamattuck River, (Land Register, vol. 1, p. 653).

October 2, 1642 Abraham Wood had a patent for 700 acres on Sizemores Creek, Henrico County which included the 200 acres which was granted 8 June 1639. (Land Register, vol. 1, p. 839).

This gave him large land holdings on both sides of the Appamattox River.

In Henning's Statutes, volume 1, page 315, is given Act XIII of the Grand Assembly held March 21, 1645, which is as follows:

• "Be it enacted for the defence of the inhabitants on the south side of James River and the prevention of the great releife and subsistance to the Salvages by Fishing in Bristoll alias Appomattocke River, as also for the cutting down their corne or

performing any other service upon them, That there be a ffort forthwith erected, att the Falls of the said Appomattock River, nominated Forte Henry, and forty five soldiers raised from the inhabitants of Basses Choyce upwards, including the said Basses choice: All which soldiers are to bee raised by the Leu'ts and deputy Leu'ts within the said lymitt either by presse or otherwise as the Leu'ts or deputy Leu'ts shall think fitt, from the inhabitants resideing within the said precincts proportionably, that is to say, Henrico 3, Charles Citty 15, Isle of Wight 15, which said Leu'ts and deputy Leu'ts are authorized to leavie Armes, amunition and all other things necessary for the service, as well for the building of the ffort as otherwise: And it is further enacted that the inhabitants within the lower parish of Isle of Wight county and the Upper and Lower Norff. counties do under-take the warr against the Nansimum Indians, or any other neighborring Indians, by cutting up their corne and doing or performing any act or acts of hostility against them. And that they have power (if it be thought fitt by the Leuts. and deputy Leuts. within the said countie) to erect a forte within the said countyes. And it is further thought fitt that the charge of the said warr in all the aforesaid lymitts be leavied proportionably from the inhabitants of the south side of James River, And that the same salary be allowed to the officers respectively of the ffort Henry that the officers of the fortes on the north side of the river had and enjoyed the last year by vertue of the 3d act of the 17th of Feb: 1644, with the like priviledge to the Capt to elect his inferior officers, And that the Leu'ts and dept. Leu'ts do take care to provide a sufficient chirurgeon for the said forte."

The fort was erected near the falls of Appamattox River and must have been on Flea Island since on 12 March 1651, "it was ordered that the Capt. of the Fort be allowed satisfaction for the building of his house on the fort Island." (Bland Papers in Library of Congress, pp. 163-4). Also by the act of 7 March 1675 for the garrisoning of the fort it was described as "neare the Falls of Appamattuck river at major general Woods, or over against him at one Fort or de-

fensible place at Fleets." This disproves the theory that it was at Fleets Hill; also the fact that he represented both Henrico and Charles City Counties in the House of Burgesses would point to the fact that he was in neither one but between them; Henrico Court was held at Fort Henry at times and that is another point in favor of my theory. Henrico Co. Rec., vol. 1, p. 265. Att a Court holden att Fort Henry, Jany the 15th 1656. Present Coll. Abra. Wood, Mr. William Walthall, Mr. William Baugh, Mr. George Worsham. Deed: John Harvey, Knight, Governor &c. granted to Ambrose Cobbs 359 acres of land on Appamattox River in Henrico County bounding Southerly upon ye main River, Westerly upon ye land of Mr. John Baugh, Northerly into ye Main Woods and Easterly upon ye lands of Mr. Abraham Wood. This 15 July 1639. Extracted out of ye records of Bristoll P[arish] Court and Examined pr. Nick Dison and entered amongst ye Records of this County of Henrico this first day of Feb. 1683 at ye request of Thomas Burton. Also on page 265: At a Court held at Fort Henry 20 Sept. 1656. Present Majr. Abraham Wood, Mr. William Baugh, Mr. William Walthall and Mr. George Worsham Commissioners. Transfers of land recorded at this court also.

Att a Grand Assembly begun att James Cittie the 5th day of October 1646, Captain Abraham Wood represented Henrico County in the House of Burgesses, at which session the treaty between the inhabitants of the Colony and Necotawance, King of the Indians, who holds his Kingdom from the Kings Ma'tie of England, was concluded; in which Necotawance agreed to pay unto the Kings Governor twenty beaver skins at the going away of Geese yearly. "And it is further thought fitt and enacted that upon any occasion of message to the Gov'r or trade, the said Necotawance and his people the Indians doe repaire to Forte Henry alias Appamattucke Forte, or to the House of Capt. John Floud, and to no other place or places of the south side of the river, att which places the aforeayd badges of striped stuffe are to be and remaine."

By an Act of Assembly at March session 1645-6, Fort Henry was established but by the October session of the same the forts

became too much of a burden to the public to maintain so Act II was passed: "And whereas the maintayneing of the Forts, at least the greater number of them are thought to be of great consequence, in poynt of honour and security of the colny, and yet of great burthen to the inhabitants to be maintayned by the publike charge:

Be it therefore enacted, That the said fortes with the propriety of a competent quantity of land bee granted to particular undertakers, to be maintayned by the severall undertakers, with a sufficient strength of people with such privileges for their encouragement herein as are hereafter mentioned. Be it therefore enacted that Capt. Abraham Wood whose service hath been employed att Fort Henery, be the undertaker for the said Fort, unto whome is granted sixe hundred acres of land for him and his heires forever; with all houses and edifices belonging to the said Forte, with all boats and amunition at present belonging to the said Forte, Provided that he the said Capt. Wood do maintayne and keep ten men constantly upon the said place for the terme of three yeares, duringe which time he the said Capt. Wood is exempted from all publike taxes for himselfe and the said ten persons: And whereas Mr. Thomas Pitt hath a former grant for the said land whereon the forte is built, As alsoe part of the said land hereby granted, it is thought fitt and enacted, That the said Thomas Pitt shall receive a reasonable satisfaction of the cuntry for the same.

In "The Discovery of New Brittain" begun 27 August 1650 by Edward Bland, Abraham Wood, Sackford Brewster and Elias Pennant.

"27 August 1650. The Right Honorable Sir William Berkeley Kt. being Governour and Captaine Generall of Virginia, Edward Bland Merch. Abraham Wood Captain, Elias Pennant and Sackford Brewster Gentlemen, foure men and one Indian named Pyancha an Appamattuck for our Guide, with two servants, foure Horses and Provisions advanced from Fort Henry, lying on Appamattuck River at the fals, being a branch of James River, intending a South westerne Discovery."

The journal was kept by Edward Bland who writes of passing a branch of Blackwater lake running south east into Chowan River 12 miles from Fort Henry, thence 12 miles to Nottoway River and 2 miles from the river to a Nottoway Indian town. That on the night of August 8th Chounterounte a King of the Nottoway Indians came and demanded where they were going, and being told that they had been invited by the Tuskarood King to trade with them and the Governor had ordered them to go and speak with an Englishman amongst them and enquire for an English woman who was cast away long since and was amongst those nations, opposed their going further but the party proceeded, were entertained at Maharineck where a house of mats had been made ready for them and entertained as was their custom for Kings. They named some points on the journey—one Woods Journey and a river Woodford. The party returned to the Fort all well in spite of having kept watch every night as the Indians kept a strict one over them. Those listed aside from the leaders were Robert Farmer a servant to Mr. Bland, Henry Newcomb a servant to Captain Wood; guides Oyeocker a Nottoway Werrowance and Pyancha an Appamattuck War Capt.

Order of Assembly, November 1652: Whereas an act was made in the Assembly in 1642 for the Encouragement of discoveries to the westward and southward of this country, granting them all profitts arising thereby for fourteen years, which act is since discontinued and made void; It is by this Assembly ordered, That Coll. William Clayborne, Esq. and Capt. Henry Fleete, they and their associates with them either jointly or severally, May discover and shall enjoy such benefitts, profitts and trades, for fourteen years as they shall find out in places where no English ever have bin and discovered, nor have had particular trade, and take up such lands by pattents proveing their rights as they shall think good.

Neverthesse not excluding others after their choice from taking up lands and planting in these new discovered places as in Virginia. The like order is granted to Major Abraham Wood and his associates." (Henning's Statutes, vol. I, p. 376).

An Order of the Assembly July 1653. Whereas diverse gentlemen have a voluntarie desire to discover the Mountains and supplicated for lycence to this Assembly, That order be granted unto any for soe doing, Provided they goe with a considerable partie and strength both of men and amunition. (Henning, vol. 1, p. 381).

There seems to be no further mention of explorations for some years, but he was treating with Indians in the interval, as it was ordered that Necotowance, King of the Indians "who holds his Kingdom from the Kings Ma'tie of England", upon any occasion of a message to the Gov'r. or trade, The said Necotowance and his people the Indians do repair to fforte Henry alias Appamattucke fforte, or to the house of Capt. John Floud at which places the badges of striped stuffe are to be and remaine." The said Necotowance to pay to the King's Governor 20 beaver skins at the going away of Geese yearly. (Henning's Statutes, vol. 1, p. 326). Act II, October 1646; And whereas the maintayning of the fforts, at least the greater number of them are thought to be of great consequence, In poynt of honor and security of the collony, and yet of great burthen to the inhabitants to be maintayned at publike charge, Be it therefore enacted, That the said fortes with the propriety of a great quantity of land be granted to particular undertakers, to be maintayned by the severall undertakers, with a sufficient strength of people, with such privileges for their encouragement herein as are hereafter mentioned.

Be it therefore enacted that Capt. Abraham Wood whose service hath been employed att Fort Henery be the undertaker for the said Fort, unto whome is granted sixe hundred acres of land for him and his heirs forever; with all houses and edifices belonging to the said Forte, Provided he the said Captain Wood do maintayne and keep ten men constantly upon the said place for the terme of three years, duringe which time he the said Capt. Wood is exempt from all Publike taxes for him self and the said tenn persons: And whereas Mr. Thomas Pitt hath a former grant for the said land whereon the forte is built, As alsoe part of the said land hereby granted, it is thought

fitt and enacted, That the said Thomas Pitt shall receive a reasonable satisfaction of the countrey for the same.

9 June 1653, Major Abraham Wood was granted 1557 acres lying at Fort Henry in Charles City County, on north side of Appamattox River, N. by W on the river 160 chaynes, down the river 263 chaynes, along the Poynt from thence it crosseth a part of Appamattuck Run to the lower end of Flea Island, west 13 chaynes, thence a straight line along the run to a poynt above the tenement of John Yowers including the Islands and Isletts. 600 acres due by act of Assembly and 95 7acres for the transportation of 20 persons. (Land Register, v. 3, p. 77).

October 3, 1656, Major Abra. Wood ordered by the court of Charles City County to be allowed to keep two Indians according to law. (Charles City Rec. 1655-66). On page 103 of the same volume he makes an agreement to pay to the County 200 pounds of tobacco, to which agreement Peter Jones and Henry Randolph were witnesses. 1 June 1655. [The first reference found to Peter¹ Jones.]

(Charles City Records 1656-66, p. 284). Att a meeting of the Militia att Westovr July 12, 1661

Coll Abraham Wood Esq^r

Lt. Coll Thomas Drewe,

Maior Willm Harris,

Capt John Epes,

Capt. Edward Hill,

Capt Francis Gray.

Captain Thomas Stegge

Commander of horse.

(See Peter¹ Jones for the proceedings of this meeting. A. F.)

10 Dec. 1656, Col. Abraham Wood and Mr. Anthony Wyatt petitioned the General Assembly, in behalf of the inhabitants of Charles City County concerning the court being kept on the North side of the river, it is ordered that the place of keeping court shall be on the South side of the river at such place as the Commissioners or the major part of them shall find most convenient for the ease and benefit of the inhabitants.

December 1, 1656, Ordered (by Act of Gen. Assembly) that Coll. Abraham Wood be appointed and made Collonel of the Regiment of Charles City and Henrico Counties in room of Collonel Hill by the present Assembly suspended . . . Collonel

Edward Hill being discharged from all offices "he being an unbeliever."

1 Dec. 1656 Committee appointed for reviewing the Acts were: Colonel Francis Willis chairman Lt. Collonel Abraham Wood, Collonel George Read and Mr. John Willcox.

The fact that he served Henrico and Charles City Counties as Justice and in the House of Burgesses proves more conclusively the fact that the fort and his home were on Flea Island.

July Court 1661, a commission was recorded from Gov. Francis Moryson appointing Collonell Wood and Capt. Peter Jones, with others, to be commanders of the regiment of ye trayned bands in Henrico and Charles City Counties. (Charles City Rec. 1655-66).

Vol. 4, page 486, 16 Sept. 1663, William Berkeley, Gov., issued a patent to Col. Abraham Wood for 2073 acres lying at Fort Henry on south side Appamattox River, along the point, crosseth the river to Flea Island, to John Evans line, thence to the head line of the 1052 acres formerly granted 9 June 1653 and surveyed by Mr. Thomas Lyon. For the transportation of ten persons. (Register of Land Office).

Bishop Meade, in volume 1, page 452, says that about 1831 or 32 Woods Church was being repaired and workmen found the date 1707 on one of the upright beams. He was dead by that time but the daughters of Richard Lee Jones told me in 1920 that it was built and named for our ancestor Gen. Wood.

He was in poor health in 1676 as Gov. Berkeley wrote that Major General Wood of the Council kept to his house through infirmity. However, he was carrying on negotiations with Indians, March 1678, and arranging for the chief men of the hostile tribes to meet in Jamestown. In 1680 he negotiated a treaty with the Indians, which received the commendation of the Governor.

In the year 1671 he was one of the four Major Generals commanding the military establishment of Virginia.

Colonel Hill in his defence, following accusations after Bacon's Rebellion, states that about the 8th of April 1676 "when I went up to Majr. Genll Woods about the powder, according to

order of Assembly, I either hired or impressed two men to rowe me up with two of my owne, and Mr. Bland and his wife being then at my house went up with me to the Major Generalls, and I remember that I carried some bottles of wyne with me." This looks as though these two men were not only contemporaries, but friends.

Abraham Wood died some time between 1680 and 1683 which is prover by the fact that in the latter year Amy Bevil widow of Essex Bevil, made a deed of gift to her children and gave to her daughter Elizabeth "1 mare foal of a mare left me by Major Generall Wood deceased. (Hen. Rec., Vol. 1, 376).

Abraham Wood is conceded to have been the most prominent man in the Colony of Virginia in his day. I have simply given the data from official sources without drawing upon my imagination for anything concerning him as the records speak for themselves. It is not known who his wife was, but they spent most of their married life at Fort Henry as he was in that neighborhood from 1637 until his death about 1681 or '82.

In that neighborhood his two known children lived—Mary who married Thomas Chamberlayne and seemingly died without issue, and Margaret who married Peter Jones who succeeded his father in law as commander of Fort Henry in 1675.

APPENDIX II

THOMAS BATTE

Henry Batte of Okewell, living in the reigns of Henry VIII to 2nd of Queen Mary, purchased the Manor of Burstall and others nears Bradfordale. Issue: Henry and John. Henry married a daughter of Richard Wilkinson, of Bradford, and had issue, Henry, Robert and Richard. Robert, the son of Henry Batt was Fellow and Master of University College, Oxford, and married Mary, daughter of John Parry of Golden Valley, Herts and had issue, John, William and Henry. John son of Robert married Martha daughter of Thomas Mallory, Dean of Chester, and had issue, John (drowned in the Irish Sea when returning from Virginia with his father), William, Thomas and Henry. (Harleian Mss. No. 4630 in Library of Congress).

John Batte patented land in Charles City County in 1643 and on 29 August 1668, Sir William Berkeley granted to Thomas and Henry Batte, sons of Mr. John Batte deceased, 5,878 acres on the South side of James River in Appamottock in Charles City County, beginning at the head of Jordan's land and Merchants Hope, on the Southern Branch of Charles City Creeke. For the transportation of 118 persons into the Colony. Among those listed were the following: Roger Mallory, William Batte, Jr., Martha Batte, John Batte, Jr., John Batte, Sr., Wm. Batte, Thomas Batte, Henry Batte, Philip Mallory, Nathaniel Mallory, Nathaniel Mallory, Jr., William Mallory, Thomas Mallory and Elizabeth Mallory. (Land Grants, Vol. 6, page 126).

Thomas Batte had a tract of 1,862 acres granted him on 8 Apr. 1674, which lay on the North side of Appamattox River adjoining his land above ye falls of ye Appamattuck Indian Towne to ye Old Towne Creeke. (Land Grants, Vol. 6, page 509).

This land he conveyed to Colonel John Farrar, who be-

queathed it to Thomas Batte, Jr., who conveyed it to William Byrd in 1684. (Henrico Co. Rec., 1684-92).

Thomas Batte was a Justice of the Peace in Henrico County where his home was on the North side of Appamattox River in the present Chesterfield County, opposite the lands of Abraham Wood.

There is no record of the maiden name of his wife, but Mary Batte, Sr., gave power of attorney to Henry Randolph to relinquish her dower rights in land sold by her husband Thomas Batte, Sr., 1684.

On September 1st, 1671, three Englishmen of the Colony of Virginia, Thomas Batts [Batte], Thomas Woods and Robert Fallam, having received a commission from the honorable Maj. Gen. Wood, set out to attempt to discover the South Sea, accompanied by Perecute, a great man of the Appamattuck Indians, and Jack Weason, former servant of General Wood, with five horses. They started from the Appamattuck Town which was on the North side of the river. The journal gives distances travelled each day, stops among Indians, descriptions of locations on streams, hard climbs up mountains. They suffered much from hunger for many days at a time, each day hoping the Indians would be able to find deer; finally found wild gooseberries and haws with which to assuage their hunger. That part of the journey, after leaving the Totero Town (the present site of Roanoke) was performed on foot.

On September 17th they pitched their tents by the side of a stream whose waters flowed into the Ohio, thence by way of the Mississippi to the Gulf of Mexico. Here they marked four trees, one for his sacred Majesty Charles II, one for Governor Berkeley, one for the honourable Maj. Generall Wood and the last TB: RF: and P for Perceute.

The point where the trees were marked and the expedition ended was Peters Falls where New River [then named Woods River, which name it retained until about 1775] breaks through Peters Mountain, near Pearisburg, in Giles County.

Mr. Thomas Wood died on the expedition as did his horse. They returned to the Apamatack Town on the 27th, wet, hun-

gry and weary; arrived at Fort Henry on Sunday morning, October 1st. "God's holy Name be praised for our preservation" is the pious ending of Fallam's journal.

This was two years before Joliet and Marquette made their trip down the Mississippi and marked the beginning of the struggle between the British and French for the interior valley which was culminated by the French and Indian War.

APPENDIX III

THOMAS CHAMBERLAYNE

The 1683 Visitation of Gloucestershire states that Edmund Chamberlayne, of Maugersbury, had a son "Thomas of Virginia who married Mary, daughter of Abraham Wood of Virginia." Sir Thomas Chamberlayne, of Prestbury, Gloucestershire, Ambassador from Henry VIII, Edward VI, and Elizabeth to several courts, died in the latter end of Elizabeth's reign. His first wife was Lady Anne Vander Zenny a Low Dutch woman of the house of Nassau. She died without issue.

His second wife Elizabeth was a daughter of Sir John Ludington of the North and widow of ——— Machin.

Prestbury lies seven miles north east of the City of Gloucester which, before the Reformation belonged to the Bishops of Hereford who erected in this parish a handsome stone house which was moated around. After the dissolution of the religious foundations Sir Thomas Chamberlaine obtained a long lease of this manor and resided in this place. . . . Regiland Nicholas, a servant of Sir John Chamberlaine, a son of Sir Thomas Chamberlaine, purchased a grant of the reversion of the manor and supplanted his master as lord of the manor before 1608. (Atkyns).

In the year 1552 (—th Edward VI) the moanors of Oddington, Church Down, Hucklecot, Compton-Abdale, Bishop's Norton, Shurdington Magna, Uphatherly (Hatherly Upper) and Whitcomb, which all had belonged to the Archbishop of York, were granted to Sir Thomas Chamberlayne otherwise Tankerville, Knight.

Sir Thomas Chamberlayne, Chief Justice of Chester, was the son of his brother William Chamberlayne.

Sir Thomas Chamberlayne had sons by his second wife: 1, Sir John who married Elizabeth Thinne of Longleat, County Wilts and died without issue. 2, Edmund of Maugesbury and

a daughter Theophila. A son Thomas of his third marriage was of Oddington; born 1568.

Edmund² (Thomas¹) of Mangersbury, County Gloucester, died about 1634. He married first a widow Moulton of Surry who died without issue; secondly, Grace, daughter of John Strangeways, of Melbury, County Dorset.

The manors of Stowe and Mangersbury lie eighteen miles north east of the City of Gloucester, which he purchased in the year 1603. He was high-sheriff of Gloucester during the 39th reign of Queen Elizabeth. He died April 12th, 1634.

He held the above estates (manors) of the King in chief by knight's service, each by the twentieth part of a knight's fee. Three messuages and six and one half virgates of land—that is three homesteads and about three hundred acres belonging to the manor of Mangersbury, were settled upon the second son Edmund for the term of eighty years.

Edmund² Chamberlayne at his death was also seized in fee-tail of capital messuage in Presbury with a garden, orchard, yard, and all apurtenances thereto belonging which he held of the King as his manor of East Greenwich . . . in fee and common socage and not by knight's service. There were also three other estates as well as several others as lands of his father Sir Thomas and of his brother Sir John, of whom he was heir, were later in possession of his great grand son.

The sons of the second wife were: John³ Chamberlayne of Mangersbury who was born circa 1609; Edmund³ born 1611; daughter Grace who married Edmund Webb of Wilts.

John³ died 1668, aged 59 years; married Elizabeth daughter of Sir William Leigh. His monument is in the church at Stow. He left six sons and four daughters.

Edmund³ Chamberlayne of Mangersbury died in 1676, aged 65 years. He married Eleanor daughter of Humphrey Colles of Clattersland, County Gloucester; baptized at Stevenhampton in 1616. In the year 1634 his father settled upon him several estates—three home steads and two hundred acres of land to hold for the term of eighty years, he paying yearly for the same in grain of pepper.

His tombstone at Stow bears the inscription: Here lyeth Interred the Body of Colonel Edmund Chamberlayne who departed this Life 11 day of April 1676. His daughters were: 1, Grace who married Robert Mathew of Mass Maur, county Glamorgan; baptized 1638 at Lower Guiting; 2, Ellinor who married John Robins of Bristol, Barrister at Law; baptized 1639 at Lower Guiting; 3, Dorothy, who married Edward Ridley, Steward to the Duke of Somerset; 4, Elizabeth, wife of Henry Robbins of London; 5, Anne, who died unmarried. Sons: John who died young; 2, Edmund, who was born about 1644; 3, Humphrey of Abbots Leigh, County Somerset, married Elizabeth Leicester of London and had issue living in 1676—Edmund, John and Eleanor; 4, Thomas of Virginia, who married 1, Mary, daughter of Major General Abraham Wood of Virginia. As far as can be ascertained, they had no issue. He married as his second wife Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Stratton and his wife Martha Shippey of Henrico Sounty; 5, Giles, on 25 June 1681, Giles Chamberlayne had died a bachelor in Tangier; 6, Nicholas, who died young.

The will of Edmund Chamberlayne was dated 27 January 1676. In it he mentioned children: Edmund, Humphrey, Thomas to whom he bequeathed 200 pounds Sterling, Giles, Dorothy to whom he bequeathed 1000 pounds Sterling, Elizabeth to whom he left the same, and Grace to whom he gave 200 pounds Sterling. (Chamberlaine Association of America 1906-07, and *The Ancient and Present State of Gloucestershire* by Sir Robert Atkins).

Thomas Chamberlayne was living in Henrico County in 1670 as in that year James Eakin, aged about 46 years, deposed that Mr. Chamberlayne desired his neighbors to come and raise his house, that he saw John Pygott and said Chamberlayne in his fort together and saw Pygott had two scabbards with hilts with him (but blades he saw not) tied together and one scabbard and hilt by his side, and the dispute between them was about the carrying of arms. (Henrico Rec., Vol. 1, p. 27).

Mrs. Randolph deposeth, 8 bris., 1677.

That she being at the house of John Sturdivant she heard

John Pygott swear and wish *good dame* them that would not pledge the juice and quintessence of Bacon, Mrs. Chamberlayne being there went forth from the company in a passion and said she would [pledge] the juice of the Divell as soon, but who begun the sd. health this dept. cannot positively depose. (Henrico Rec., Vol. 1, p. 27).

On October 17, 1683, Thomas Chamberlayne and Thomas Wells agree that the boundry line between them shall be Sizemores Brooke from the place where the head line of ye Rocks butts upon it & soe down ye sd. Brook.

At the same court he and Mary Ligon agree upon their boundry line, Sizemores Brook from Sizemores landing on Sizemores Creek on down the brook. (Henrico Rec., Vol. 1, p. 260).

July 8, 1675, Abraham Wood conveyed to Thomas and Mary Chamberlayne land which he patented in 1638. Witnesses: Peter Jones, John Pygott, with the following note appended:

Fort Henry, Jan. 29, 1677.

Mr. Daulby to acquaint the Rt. Honll. Court of Henrico County that I do owne the assignment made to my son in law Thos: Chamberlayne of the patent of Kennescocke land according to the litteral sense as it is writ, Exprest on the Backside of the sd. Patent.

Ab. Wood.

(Henrico Rec. 1678-93, p. 47).

Thomas Chamberlayne was Major in the Henrico County Militia at the age of twenty-seven years, a member of the Commission of the Peace, from which he was dismissed as he had "highly and contemptously affronted the said Court." (Henrico Rec., Vol. 1, p. 101).

He practiced as an attorney in Henrico County as there are instances at this time of his being retained on cases but he had quite a temper, threatening to thrash a man's *jacquett* calling him loggerhead, blockhead and other names. He carried out some of threats and was often reported for fighting, usually when in his cups. However, in spite of all this his standing was such that he was commissioned as High Sheriff of Henrico County by Governor Jeffreys 26 March 1678. (Henrico Rec., 1677-92, p. 28).

April 1, 1679, Mr. Thomas Chamberlayne agreed with James Gates to build a house 40 feet long, 20 feet wide, to cover and weather board, to add 2 outside chimneys and finish them, to ground sill the said house and make partitions, one below and the other above stairs. The said Thomas to pay for the same 1200 pounds of tobacco and cask. (Henrico Rec., Vol. 1, p. 88).

He did not agree with Nathaniel Bacon in the rebellion so lost many things from his home, taken by the Rebels: A sett of curtains, 1 large chest with lock & key, 2 bedds and bouldsters, 1 pair of blanketts, 1 large feather pillow, 1 rugg, 1 pair of sheets, 1 fine canvas sheet tester, 3 guns, 1 whole beef ready salted, 12 pieces [beef] already left, 4 Turkies, 1 washing tub, 1 malt shovel, 2 or 3 books, 2 new planks taken from the house and 3 from the landing. (Henrico Rec., Vol. 1, p. 30, bris., 1677).

30 July 1686, Thomas Chamberlayne and Mary his wife conveyed to Melchizedeck Richardson and Elizabeth his wife 50 acres of land lying on a brook which divides his land from that of Mr. Richard Ligon, for the consideration of one bowl of well made punch to be paid yearly on New Year's day. (Hen. Rec., Vol. 1, p. 379).

In 1686, he with his wife Mary conveyed 406 acres of land on North side of Appamattox River, which was granted to Abraham Wood in 1654 and bequeathed to them by will of said Major Generall Wood. (Hen. Rec., Vol. 1, p. 397).

According to a deposition made by him in August, 1682, he was then aged 27 years.

In the year 1692 he represented Charles City County in the House of Burgesses. He then resided on south side of Appomattox River.

According to the Henrico Parish Register he married Elizabeth, daughter of Edward Stratton, in 1708.

He died in 1719 leaving two daughters, Elizabeth who married Henry Batte, of Chesterfield County, and Dorothy who married Major Peter^s Jones, known as the founder of Petersburg.

APPENDIX IV

COL. JOHN JONES

In January 1769 John Jones was issued a licence to marry Elizabeth, daughter of William Crawley. In my research in sixteen counties in Virginia it has been impossible to prove whose son this John Jones was. It has been thought that he was son of Abraham and Sarah (Batte) Jones as the birth of a son John to them is of record in the Bristol Parish Register but in making deeds of gift to his sons there was none to a son John nor was such a son mentioned in his will. His (John's) son Alexander Jones mentions a partnership with his uncle, in his will and he was executor of one Drury Jones. Also Col. John Jones of Amelia was paying taxes on land in Dinwiddie County in partnership with Drury Jones and we know that Abraham Jones had no such son, so *that* cannot be credited any longer. That there was a relationship must be accepted but it was likely very distant. The descendants of John⁴ Jones have always claimed it with those of this John but none seem to know of the degree of cousinship.

Colonel John and Elizabeth (Crawley) Jones had a son 1, Alexander Jones who died in Amelia County in 1802. He married Mary Ann Winston of Henrico County and had issue: John Winston Jones who was born in Amelia County 22 November 1791; married Harriet Boisseau of Chesterfield County where they made their home at Bellwood near the Court House of that county. He served in the Constitutional Convention of 1829-30; member of the 25, 26, 27, 28 Congresses; chairman of the Ways and Means Committee; Speaker of the House of Representatives from 1843 to 1845. He died 28 Jan. 1848, and his will was probated in Chesterfield County soon after. Issue: 1, Mary W. Jones who married George W. Townes who was Governor of Georgia, and had issue: Harriet W., Margaret, John, Mary, Anne Lou Martin, George W. Townes, Jr.

2, James B. Jones who married Ann Crawley Winston daughter of Peter Winston whose wife was her father's sister. Issue: John W., Peter E., William Gustavus, Louisa Winston and Augustus D. Jones.

3, Alexander Jones who was a member of the Virginia House of Delegates 1847 or 48.

David Crawley son of John and Elizabeth (Crawley) Jones was born in Amelia County 18 May 1778; died June 18, 1862. His first marriage was to Rebecca, daughter of Robert and Ann (Ward) Jones 28 Nov. 1800. Of this marriage there were: Dr. Benjamin Crawley Jones born 4 Sept. 1801, married Elizabeth Quarles and died 20 Jan. 1869; Dr. Robert Edward Jones born 4 August 1804, married Jan. 19, 1832 Ann Ward daughter of his aunt Mary Ann Jones and Richard M. Jones; John Alexander twin brother of Robert Edward Jones died unmarried 24 June 1853; Elizabeth Ann born 18 March 1808, married Benjamin W. Fitzgerald on 19 July 1849, died 12 August 1872.

Rev. David Crawley Jones married his second wife Sarah Kleinhoff in Chesterfield County 10 Jan. 1812, and had issue: Susanna I. born 5 Nov. 1813; Martha L. born 29 March 1815; Mary E. born same day as Martha; Sarah G. born 25 Feb. 1816; Rebecca D. born 15 Feb. 1821. Mary E. Jones married George Mayo 1837 in Amelia County.

At July Court 1849, Amelia County, the will of Sarah the wife of David C. Jones was probated. She mentioned her husband to whom she left her estate for life, and at his death it was to go to her daughter *Rebecca Richardson David C. Jones*; grand daughter Sarah Eliza daughter of George Mayo; grand daughter Sarah Eliza daughter of Benjamin R. Duvall; daughter Mary Eliza Mayo; son in law Dr. Robert C. Jones executor.

INDEX

INDEX

- Abbott, William W., 117
 Abernathy, David, 265
 Max D., 99
 Adams, Ellen, 233
 Francis C., 91
 Gov. James H., 233
 James V., 91
 John S., 91
 Prentice, 91
 Acton, Alma, 128
 James C., 128
 Mary, 128
 W. D., 127
 William, 128
 Agee, Emily, 188
 Agnew, Patty, 276
 Akeman, Jasper, 155
 Allen, Alex M., 102
 Anna, 158
 Caroline, 104
 D. Richard, 158
 Elisha A., 158
 Eva W., 141
 Evelina, 103
 Evelina L., 171
 Frank, 158
 Harriet, 103
 Henry M., 141
 James, 103, 104, 158, 171
 Jeanette, 158
 Lena, 103
 Lorraine L., 141
 Luella, 103
 Maggie W., 103
 Major, 213
 Margaret, 158
 Marion, 158
 Martha B., 103, 171
 Mary L., 103, 158
 Allen, Milburn, 103
 Nancy H., 141
 Pauline, 158
 Richard, 103
 Robert, 158
 Robert H., 158
 William R., 103
 Wirt, 158
 Alexander, Hugh, 149
 Anderson, Augustus H., 138
 Catherine, 220
 Claiborne, 198, 215
 Cora, 138
 Dorothy, 288
 Howard, 138
 James H., 138
 Martha, 138
 Ralph C., 202, 217
 Robert, 44
 Rosa V., 151
 Lt. Col. S. W., 213
 Susan, 138
 William, 32, 202, 224
 Andress, Flora, 107
 Antrim, Harold J., 88
 Herbert M., 88
 Atkinson, Agness, 36, 38
 Ann, 35
 Jane, 35
 John W., 49
 Maria M., 48
 Mrs., 82
 Nancy, 35
 Polly, 36
 Robert, 35, 36
 Roger, 35, 38, 39
 Sally, 47
 Bishop Thomas, 48
 Thomas, 36, 47, 157

- Archer, Ann, 204
 Elizabeth, 207
 Jack, 209
 John R., 187
 Mary A., 208
 Peter, 209
 Peter F., 207, 208, 209
 Robert, 46
 Samuel, 209
 Mrs. Unity C., 227
 William, 177, 228
 Armistead, Anne, 295
 Aubrey, Eugenia D., 146
 Mary G. A., 146
 William, 146
 Ausburn, Hallette R., 141
 Austin, James, 183
 Avary, Archer, 148
 Avera, Mary, 92
 Addie, 289

 Bacon, Edmund P., 285, 289
 Gillie M., 289
 Lucy A., 147
 Nathaniel, 318
 Sally G., 189
 Badcock, James, 15
 Bagley, George, 267
 Lucy, 288
 Bailey, Sarah, 218
 Baird, John, 210
 Lucy Ann, 42
 Baker, Caleb, 188
 Elizabeth, 188
 Jermam, 49
 John, 302
 Baldwin, Dr. A. B., 102
 George, 279
 Henry W., 128
 Mary, 103
 Mattie M., 128
 Robert E., 188
 William, 264
 Ballentine, James A., 295

 Banister, Mr., 173
 Mrs., 18
 Barksdale, William, 36
 Barnes, John A., 108
 William E., 108
 Barney, Anna, 159
 Job S., 157
 Baskett, Martha E., 290
 Bass, Elizabeth M. A., 202
 Peter, 203, 216, 217
 Baston, Cora, 121
 Batte, Amy, 251
 Elizabeth, 173, 263
 Henry, 25, 173, 263, 312, 319
 John, 312
 Martha, 312
 Mary, 313
 Peggy J., 201
 Richard, 312
 Robert, 312
 Temperance, 243
 Thomas, 17, 18, 20, 201, 251,
 312, 313
 William, 312
 Baugh, Archibald, 42, 201
 Dorothy, 201
 Elizabeth, 201
 Henry, 201
 Jane, 201
 Margaret, 201
 Mary E., 42
 Rebecca, 42, 49
 Rebecca E., 42
 Richard, 201
 Thomas, 201
 William, 305
 Baxley, Adrian, 104
 Anna B., 104
 Bryan S., 104
 Clara A., 104
 Irene, 121
 Jacob T., 104
 Jacob V., 104
 Kathleen, 104

- Baxley, Paul A., 104
 Dr. W. H., 171
 Bayard, Cornelia R., 106
 Beale, Zephaniah, 84
 Beasley, Stephen, 273
 Beckham, Julia, 231
 Bell, William, 274
 Benning, Anna, 95
 Augusta J., 95
 Henry L., 95
 Louisa, 95
 Mary H., 95
 Sarah, 95
 Seaborn J., 95
 Benners, Alfred, 233
 Berkeley, William, 310
 Best, Watkins, 140
 Dr. W. F., 140
 Bettis, Maiben P., 201
 Bevil, Amy, 311
 Essex, 311
 John, 17
 Biddle, James D., 192
 Lygia V., 192
 Billups, John, 285
 Binns, Walter P., 166
 Blackwell, Joel, 288
 Blair, Mary, 94
 Blalock, Edwin, 167
 Parvin, 167
 Bland, Anna A., 296
 Edward, 294, 295, 296, 305, 306
 Edward S., 296
 Eliza V., 296
 John, 295
 Judith, 213
 Judith M., 296
 Margaret E., 296
 Mrs. Martha, 228
 Martha B., 296
 Rebecca, 299
 Richard, 176
 Theodrick, 228
 William R., 296
 Blankenship, Ruth, 99
 Blick, John, 20
 Blodgett, Mrs. Martha, 228
 Blount, Elizabeth H., 108
 Bohannon, Victoria, 168
 Boisseau, Harriet, 319
 Bolling, John, 230
 Major, 17
 Mrs. Mary, 35
 Nancy, 35
 Maj. Robert, 16
 Robert, 19, 25, 35, 38
 Booker, Richard, 215, 259, 263
 William, 224
 Wiltshire, 298
 Booth, Archer J., 295
 Clara T., 295
 Edwin G., 295
 Elizabeth F., 296
 Frances R., 295
 Henrietta E., 295
 John T., 295
 Lucy A., 295
 Mathew, 59
 Rebecca, 58
 Sarah T., 295
 William H., 59, 295
 Bott, James, 297
 Lucy, 296
 Bowdon, John, 236
 Bowen, Charles, 150
 Burton, 150
 William D., 150
 Bowling, Maj. John, 175
 Boseman, Mary, 167
 Bostick, Jane A., 134
 Katherine R., 135
 Boyd, Annie, 210
 Jacob, 298
 Bracewell, Burwell W., 169
 Sarah A., 168
 Virginia, 169
 Brachen, Mr., 44

- Bradford, James C., 235
 Sarah P., 235
 Thomas, 235
 Bradley, Thomas, 220
 Bragg, Benjamin, 33
 Daniel Willson, 33
 Elise C., 34, 279
 Elizabeth, 33
 Fannie Madison, 34
 Frances, 33
 Hancock Lee, 34
 John, 33, 34
 Joseph, 33
 Lucy, 33
 Martha, 34
 Mary Page Willson, 33
 Nancy, 33
 Sarah, 34
 Thos., 33
 Thomas Jones, 33
 William, 33, 34, 35, 36
 William A., 34, 279
 Willson, 33, 34
 Branch, Aaron, 276
 Everard M., 206
 Mary, 183
 Mathew, 182, 183
 Peter, 183, 206, 215
 Ridley, 179, 183, 206
 Susanna, 202
 Brandon, Mattie, 116
 Brantley, William, 210
 Breedlove, Mary, 297
 Brewster, Sackford, 306
 Bridges, Conde R., 295
 Bridgforth, Ben., 206, 212
 Bridgland, Alex., 189
 Caroline, 190
 Dorothy C., 190
 John, 189, 190
 John A., 193
 Harriet A., 195
 Sarah J., 190
 Martha A., 195
 Brinson, Robin, 151
 Brisbane, Edward, 267
 Broadfoot, Charles, 228, 301
 Broadnax, Ann, 236
 Betty E., 236
 Edward T., 236
 Ellen, 87
 Hall, 236
 Mary, 236
 Robert, 236
 Thomas, 236
 William, 236
 William F., 236
 Brown, Ada, 168
 A. M., 187
 Clarence G., 98
 Fanny, 212
 Frank, 91
 Helen, 99
 Joseph, 302
 Vivian S., 91
 Briggs, John W., 36
 Nancy Gray, 36
 Caroline B., 96
 Bruce, Caroline B., 96
 Edwin B., 96
 Katherine, 96
 Mary L., 96
 Vivian, 96
 William, 96
 Bryan, Francis Osborne, 34
 George, 34
 Samuel Smith, 34
 Brunskill, Rev. John, 177
 Brydie, Chr., 287
 Buck, Rep., 15
 Buckmaster, Fannie, 158
 Pauline, 158
 Buckner, Thomas, 14
 Buel, Rev. David H., 48
 David, 49
 Hillhouse, 49
 Josepha A., 49

- Buford, Col. Abraham, 39
 James, 285
 Robert P., 292
 William, 285
Bugg, Abraham F., 88
 Agness, 86
 Alexander, H. S., 161
 Ann, 161
 Anslem, 100
 Augusta W., 88
 Carrie M., 87
 Charles T., 88
 Clyde M., 87
 Elizabeth, 139, 160
 Ethel, 88
 Fannie, 89
 Fanny Lou, 87
 Idah Lowry, 87
 Howard, 88
 Hugh Lowry, 87
 James, 88, 89
 James C., 87
 James F., 88
 James S., 141
 John, 89
 John R., 87
 Jones G., 88
 Lemala, 161
 Lillian, 88
 Lizzie, 161
 Loneza, 160
 Louise, 161
 Lucia, 89
 Lucile, 88
 Mary, 161
 Mary M., 161
 Mabel, 88
 Margaret, 89
 Marile, 87
 Mary E., 87, 88
 Mary J., 89
 Moses, P. G., 161
 Peter P., 139
 Robert, 161
Royster, 161
Samuel, 160, 161
Sherwood, 139, 160
Sarah, 161
Sarah A., 137
Sarah E., 89
Sarah S., 140
Schuyler E., 88
Teresa M., 89
Thomas, 87, 89, 161
Thomas M., 87
William, 160
William F., 87
William G., 87
William J., 161
Bullard, Caroline, 97
 Cecil E., 117
 Frank F., 117
 Hattie M., 117
 Henry C., 117
 Lelia F., 111
 William H., 117
Bullock, Charles, 96
 Eliza, 97
Bunch, Henrietta C., 112
 Leila K., 111
 Mary W., 112
 Willis A., 111
Burney, Elizabeth, 162
Bush, Hollis, 235
Buster, John, 251
Burton, Anna, 149
 Charles, 150
 Charles A., 149
 Eliza, 149
 Hannah E., 150
 Hattie, 149
 James, 150
 Julia, 150
 Mary J., 149
 Musgrove, 150
 Robert H., 150
 Robert S., 172
 Samuel, 32

- Burton, Sarah, 150
 Susan, 148
 Thomas J., 149
 Virgil, 149
 Willie, 149
 Burkhalter, Anna T., 200
 David N., 200
 David N. C., 200
 Dorothy J., 200
 Eugenia I., 200
 Evelyn, 200
 Fletcher, 200
 Harriet, 200
 John L., 200
 Mary T., 200
 Robert H., 200
 Seaborn J., 200
 Thomas S., 200
 Tiebehn, 200
 Virginia, 200
 Burr, Aaron, 75
 Eleanor S., 146
 John H., 146
 Butler, Almira, 107
 Arabella, 107
 Arabella C., 107
 Arthur T., 107
 Charles D., 105
 Cornelia R., 106
 Daniel D., 106
 Ebenezer, 107
 Edith M., 106
 Elizabeth A., 107
 Elizabeth F., 105
 Elizabeth M., 107
 Flora M., 107
 Grace E., 107
 Jane A. L., 107
 Jane S., 105
 John, 107
 John F., 107
 James J., 105
 Julia B., 106
 Kate P., 106
 Butler, Marianne H., 107
 Mary S., 105
 Martha S., 106
 Thomas S., 104
 Thomas C., 104, 136
 Sarah, 105
 Samuel P., 105
 Seaborn J., 105
 Sylvia C., 107
 William G., 107
 William N., 106
 Butterworth, Charles, 41
 Littleberry, 41
 Button, Capt., 303
 Byer, John M., 192
 Byne, Eddie H., 149
 James M., 149
 John S., 149
 J. Jordan, 149
 Lulu L., 149
 Maggie M., 149
 Mamie F., 149
 Byrd, Cynthia, 148
 Wm., 33, 173, 174, 313
 Cabell, Mary S., 288
 Cain, Martha, 234
 William, 234
 Calcock, Charles J., 134, 135
 Francis H., 134, 135
 Lucy F., 134
 Seaborn J., 135
 Caldwell, Annie R., 234
 Cameron, Jane, 48
 Mary E., 234
 Call, Elizabeth, 35, 36
 Nanny, 35
 Maj. Richard, 35
 Col. William, 35
 William, 236
 Campbell, James L., 202
 Mary, 276
 Camp, John 222
 John H., 222

Carmichael, Lilah, 34
Carper, Rev. Jacob, 190
Carrington, Col., 42
Carter, J. C., 98
Cates, Lillian M., 117
Cary, Gen. John, 190
Carswell, Alexander, 113, 115
 Alicia M., 114
 Arthur E., 112
 Bertha, 111
 Charles A., 114
 Charles E., 112
 Charles M., 111, 112
 Cornelia, 170
 Cornelia E., 110
 Edward, 170
 Edward H., 112
 Edward R., 169
 Edwin R., 119
 Ella, 170
 Elle, 162
 Emma K., 115
 Eddie R., 113
 Fannie M., 112
 Frances, 114
 Frances J., 116
 Frank, 114
 Franklin W., 114
 F. H., 114
 Gus S., 113
 Harriet B., 111
 Harriet E., 129
 Harrison K., 111
 Harold A., 113
 Harry, 113
 Hattie M., 113
 Helen, 113
 Henriette S., 111
 Henry F., 115
 Henry J., 113, 114, 117
 Hubert H., 111
 Isabella, 170
 James A., 110, 114
 James H., 113

Carswell, James J., 110, 111
 Jesse C., 111
 John E., 119
 J. F., 61
 John F., 110, 112
 John H., 112, 113
 John M., 110
 John R., 111
 Julia M., 114
 Katherine W., 111
 Lila M., 114
 Lois O., 111
 Lorena, 114
 Louis M., 111
 Lucile, 113
 Mabry L., 112
 Maggie, 170
 Marion E., 113
 Martha, 170
 Mathew J., 115
 Mary, 115, 170
 Mary E., 112, 113, 114
 Mary H., 111
 Mary O., 110
 Minnie, 114
 Needham B., 111
 Reuben, 170
 Robert E., 112
 Rosa E., 113
 Sarah A., 123
 Sarah C., 114
 Thomas H., 112
 Thomas J., 112
 Velma, 114
 Vera D., 112
 Virginia L., 113
 Washington L., 112
 Willie A., 112
 William D., 112, 113
 William E., 112
 William F., 113
 W. K., 113
 Walton N., 113
 Winburn R., 112

- Cassidy, Fanny, 89
 Causey, Thomas, 251
 Chambers, Sarah, 60
 Chamberlayne, Anne, 317
 Dorothy, 173, 175, 176, 317, 319
 Eleanor, 317
 Edmund, 315, 316, 317
 Elizabeth, 173, 175, 176, 254, 317
 319
 Giles, 317
 Grace, 317
 John, 315, 316, 317
 Mary, 123, 175, 252, 315, 318,
 319
 Nicholas, 317
 Theophila, 316
 Thomas, 123, 173, 175, 176, 244,
 252, 311, 317, 318
 William, 316
 Chandler, Mary E., 42
 Chappell, Catherine, 217
 Elizabeth, 288
 James, 294
 Chew, Benj. A., 152
 Hull S., 152
 Ruth, 152
 William A., 152
 Clack, William, 272
 Claiborne, Augustine, 230, 231, 236
 Cadwallader, 231
 Cornelia A., 242
 Mary, 230
 Mary H., 236
 Richard, 32
 Richard C., 236
 Susanna, 231, 236
 Clark, C. Edward, 103, 171
 Edward P., 103
 Ella G., 171
 Essie M., 103
 Evalina E., 103
 Gertrude, 104
 Harold, 104
 Lillian, 104
 Clark, Marion C., 103
 Mrs. Martha, 169
 Mary A., 171
 M. Eugenia, 171
 Samuel A., 104
 Dr. Samuel B., 171
 Samuel R., 103, 171
 Walter A., 171
 Walter E., 104
 William H., 104
 Clarke, William, 272
 Clay, Charles, 266
 Clement C., 236
 Henry, 219
 Hugh L., 236
 Thomas, 257
 Withers, 236
 Clayborne, Coll. William, 306
 Clement, John, 228
 Clemons, John, 271
 Clough, Richard, 276
 Coats, Bessie, 164
 Robert, 164
 Cobb, Benjamin, 265
 Samuel, 177
 Cobbs, Samuel, 224
 Cocke, Abraham, 213, 264
 Margaret, 12
 Martha, 16
 Mary, 213
 Richard, 228
 Stephen, 14, 17, 18, 251, 263, 296
 Thomas, 12, 14
 Thomas R., 299
 Cockrell, Ida, 298
 Martha, 218
 Cogbill, Jesse, 33
 Cole, Henry B., 196
 Coles, John S., 234
 Coleman, Clyde, 118
 Elizabeth, 276
 Hugh, 118
 John, 226
 Jordan P., 210

- Coleman, Joseph H., 118
 Louise, 118
 Mabel, 118
 Margaret J., 210
 Thomas H., 118
 Thomas M., 118
 Toomer M., 118
 William, 27
 Colles, Eleanor, 315
 Comeigs, James, 36
 Conway, Benj., 41
 John, 41
 Cook, Giles, 15
 John D., 161
 Cookney, John, 251
 Cooper, Duncan B., 235
 Mary B., 235
 Robin J., 235
 Sarah, 235
 William S., 235
 Corbin, Garret, 32
 Cork, Helen Gardiner, 90
 Corker, Amanda, 127
 Cornett, Mary, 291
 Corran, Mrs. Martha, 228
 Cousins, John, 294
 Courtney, Gabrella D., 220
 Cotchett, Flora, 158
 Covington, William, 267
 Cowan, W. B., 287
 Cox, Amarintha, 298
 John, 266
 Sarah, 211
 William, 211
 Coyle, Dr., 89
 Craig, Anna M., 290
 Catherine, 289
 Edward C., 289
 Edward O., 289
 Ella A., 289
 Elizabeth, 297
 Elizabeth M., 290
 Florence O., 291
 George E., 289
 Craig, Hal C., 289
 James W., 290
 Jayne S., 290
 Jesse B., 290
 John A., 289
 John T., 290
 Katherine D., 290
 Mary A., 289
 Minnie, 289
 Robert E. L., 291
 St. George T., 291
 Samuel B., 289
 Sue, 289
 Virginia, 289
 Waddy S., 290
 William S., 290
 Craddock, Charles, 214
 Craighead, George, 287
 Cragne, Mabel F., 107
 Cralle, Alexander B., 288
 Ann O., 288
 Frances
 Jane M., 288
 John L., 288
 Richard K., 287, 288
 Sally, 287
 Sally M., 288
 Seaborn J., 288
 Crawford, Henry B., 95
 Rebecca A., 141
 Reese, 95
 Crawley, Anna F., 105
 David, 245
 Edwin, 105
 Elizabeth, 319
 Hazel R., 105
 John, 275
 William, 275, 288, 320
 Crecelius, Eleanor S., 146
 Emory S., 146
 Samuel F., 146
 Crockett, Edgar, 172
 Eula, 172
 Florence, 192

Crockett, Florrie, 172
 Floyd, 172
 Mary E., 172
 Robert O., 192
 Virginia, 172
 Cromartie, Elizabeth, 118
 Henry R., 118
 Richard, 118
 Sarah C., 118
 Crook, Sarah C., 114
 William M., 114
 Crossland, Lou, 149
 Crowder, Anthony, 270
 Bartholomew, 17
 William, 270
 Crowson, Lt. Col., 213
 Cruse, Margaret, 243
 Culbertson, Caroline, 195
 Lily, 195
 Cumming, Hugh S., 295
 Cunningham, ———, 197

Daniel, John, 163
 Julia, 145
 Porter, 163
 Daully, Thomas, 175
 Davis, Charles, 241
 Harriet L., 123
 James K., 123
 Major, 82
 Mary E., 123
 Richard D., 124
 Sarah J., 124
 Virginia, 168
 William, 16, 123
 William H., 123
 Dawkins, Loula M., 125
 De Armond, ———, 55
 Deans, Roger, 302
 De Garcia, Frederick, 195
 Depass, Alva C., 134
 de Rosset, Annie, 141

Delk, Col. Seaborn, 88
 Mrs. Teresa, 88
 Demoville, Peter, 209
 Dent, Thomas, 36
 Dearing, Albin, 147
 Albin E., 145
 Albin P., 145
 Edith G., 145
 Eugenia H., 147
 Frank H., 145
 Harry T., 145
 Helen M., 147
 John A., 147
 Katherine G., 145
 Louise H., 147
 Marion, 146
 Munro G., 145
 Robert D., 145
 Robert M., 147
 Sarah, 145
 William, 147
 De Trujillo, Caroline, 195
 Count Carlos, 195
 Ethel H., 143
 Devant, Natalie, 144
 Joseph A., 144
 Guy H., 143
 James S., 143
 Devereaux, Atwoods, 116
 Anton W., 116
 Antonette, 116
 Olga, 116
 De Vaughn, Mary E., 128
 Anna, 157
 Corinne G., 157
 Daisy D., 157
 David, 156
 Dickinson, Edna E., 157
 Edward, 157
 Fannie L., 157
 Fanny, 157
 Henry, 157
 Jennie A., 157
 Reuben H., 157

- Dickinson, Willard E., 157
 Wyatt, 157
 Dickson, Joan, 15
 Robert, 157
 Dison, Nick, 305
 Dixon, Emma, 169
 Dobson, Thomas, 272
 Dodd, John, 40
 Doty, G. W., 197
 John W., 188
 Martha E., 187
 Downman, Rowley P., 35
 Doyle, Clarence, 91
 Doyle, 91
 Dr. Edward, 91
 Emmet, 91
 Emory, 91
 Eva, 92
 Exa, 91
 Fannie I., 91
 Florence, 92
 Jonnie, 92
 Louisa, 298
 L. Martin, 91
 McDuffie, 91
 Pauline, 92
 Robert, 91
 Teresa, 91
 Drewe, Lt. Col. Thomas, 9
 Thomas, 309
 Dunkin, John, 266
 Dunn, Emily, 34
 Kate, 34
 Lucy Francis, 34
 Martha, 34
 Mary, 34
 Mary Page, 34
 Joseph Bragg, 34
 John, 33
 William Willcox, 34
 John George, 34
 Dr. John, 34
 James, 34
 Joseph Bragg, D. D., 34
 Dunn, Richard, 34
 Thomas, 34
 Willcox, 34
 William McIlwaine, 34
 Dunnivant, Elizabeth A., 212
 Durham, Gallaway, 162
 Duvall, Benjamin R., 321
 Sarah E., 321
 Dunwoody, Elizabeth, 123
 Eakin, James, 316
 Earl, Janice M., 107
 Lewis M., 107
 William P., 107
 Early, Bishop John, 186
 Easley, Capt., 47
 Echols, Olive, 234
 Ector, Walton, 92
 Edwards, Annie Mary, 90
 Francis, 286
 James, 200
 Martha, 230
 Egan, Mr., 46
 Eldridge, Lucy M., 183
 Margaret M., 183
 Rolf, 183
 Ellington, Sarah, 140
 Ellis, Eliza A., 287
 John, 15, 17
 W. L. A., 168
 Embry, Major, 173
 Epes, Anna M., 296
 Archibald C., 296
 Branch J., 296, 298
 Branch P., 296
 Ellen, 295
 Elizabeth B., 296
 Mrs. Frances B., 212
 Frances E., 296, 299
 Col. Francis, 230
 Frank, 295
 Georgiana, 295
 Hamlin H., 296
 Isham, 26

- Epes, Capt. John, 9, 10
 John, 308
 John F., 298
 John M., 296
 John P., 295
 Julian M., 296
 Maria W., 299
 Martha W., 295, 296
 Matilda O., 299
 Mary J., 296
 Patty E., 295
 Peter B., 296, 299
 Richard F., 295
 Sally F., 296
 Sarah, 230
 Sarah T., 295
 Theodore A., 296
 Thomas, 294
 Travis E., 299
 Travis F., 295, 296
 Travis H., 295, 296, 298
 Virginia L., 296
 Watkins L., 296
 William D., 295
 William J., 296
 Eppes, Thomas, 259
 Isham, 176
 John, 176
 Ernest, Joseph, 167
 Erskine, Alexander, 227, 269
 Charles, 227
 Martha, 227
 Erwin, Annie, 233
 Cadwallader, 233
 Catherine, 233
 Ethel, 233
 Frances, 233
 George, 233
 John, 233
 Col. John, 233
 Margaret, 233
 Martha, 233
 Rebecca F., 233
 Evangelista, Crisanto, 57
 Evans, Anna, 158
 Charles, 172
 Claudia, 172
 Daniel, 157, 164, 169, 172
 Elizabeth, 172
 Fannie, 158
 Floyd, 172
 Henry, 172
 Janet, 172
 Jeanette, 158
 Jemimah, 164
 John, 157, 172, 245, 310
 Jones, 172
 Julia, 158
 Leonidas, 172
 Margaret, 160
 Martha, 172, 249
 Martha J., 169
 Marcus, 172
 Mary, 172
 Mordicai, 164
 Richard, 159, 164, 172
 Robert, 172
 Ruth, 118
 Samuel, 172
 Sarah E., 170, 172
 William, 172
 Evins, John, 16
 Eustis, Alvon, 36
 Ewell, Gen., 233
 Fallam, Robert, 312
 Farmer, Anna C., 115
 Bashie E., 114
 Edward C., 289
 Edward L., 290
 Harriet C., 114
 Henry H., 289
 Hubert C., 114
 James F., 114
 James H., 289
 Julia F., 290
 Rhesa E., 114
 Robert, 307

- Farrar, John, 243
S. L., 182, 215, 216
Capt. Wm., 9, 10, 11
Fauquier, Hon. Francis, 224
Figgatt, B. N., 191
Bruce, 191
Carrie B., 191
Ferdinand W., 191
Frank, 191
Harriet S., 190
James S., 190
Kate G., 193
Robert H., 191
Rutherford H., 190
R. Luke, 191
Samuel, 193
Sarah J., 190
Sarah V., 191
Walter L., 191
Fitzgerald, Anna M., 296, 299
Benj. D., 123
Benjamin W., 176, 297, 320
Catherine, 277, 278, 279
Francis, 276
William, 275, 276, 277, 297, 299
Fearow, Robert, 36
Featherston, Albert, 196
Alpha A., 188
Amanda, 186, 187
Ann, 187
Annie, 187
Betty, 196
Bettie L., 188
Charles, 187, 188
Charles E., 221
Charles H., 187, 188, 196, 220
Dorothy, 220
Eddie L., 196
Edward, 188
Edward A., 187
Elizabeth, 188
Emily M., 188
Everard M., 187, 188
Featherston, Fannie, 187, 188
Frederick M., 188
Harvey, 188
Howlett, 188
Janie, 188
John A. R., 188
John R., 187
Lesdrius, 187
Lucy L., 188
M., 188, 209
Margaret, 188
Martha B., 187
Mary, 196
Mary E., 188
Mary E. B., 187, 188
Mary T., 188
Nannie, 188
Norfleet, 188
N. R., 188
Richard S., 187
Sallie, 187, 188
Sarah, 188
Stella S., 196
Talbot, 196
Watson, 188
William B., 186, 196
Judge Wm. B., 188
W. T., 196
Ferguson, Bessie G., 97
David, 97
Frances W., 97
Fernandez, J., Sr., 57
Few, Elizabeth, 200
Finney, Lucy, 162
Field, Nanny, 35
Fitzhugh, Mrs. Elizabeth, 35
Harrison, 36
Polly, 35
Talby, 36
Fitz, Henry, 176
Fleete, Henry, 307
Fletcher, Martha, 266
Martha H., 297
Flinn, John, 266

- Floud, John, 308
 Floyd, Thomas, 15
 Fontaine, Francis, 143
 Ford, Bettie L., 188
 Frederick A., 197
 Hezekiah, 224
 Mary A., 270
 Forsyth, Patrick, 282
 Foss, James K., 122
 James V., 122
 Foster, James, 267
 Robert, 273
 Fothergill, Robert B., 192
 Fox, Ann L., 196
 Emma R., 196
 Francis J., 196
 Ilyascinth M., 196
 Leila B., 196
 Martha, 186
 Martha C., 196
 Mary A., 196
 Richard M., 196
 Thomas, 196
 Thomas A., 196
 William T., 196
 Francis, Ellen L., 118
 Franklin, Minnie L., 118
 French, Laura, 299
 Fulton, Annie E., 417
 Eugenia D., 148
 Henrietta F., 147
 M. C., 127
 Sarah H., 147
 Thomas N., 147
 Fyfe, Gilbert, 176

 Gaffney, Davis J., 121
 Garland, David, 285
 Gates, Halcott Pride, 29
 Geddy, John, 61, 137
 Gerrard, William, 135
 Gibson, Churchill, 43
 Crawford L., 211
 Gill, Erasmus, 35, 38

 Gill, Sarah, 38
 Gilbert, Caroline, 193
 Dora B., 140
 Joseph, 193
 Giles, William B., 46
 Gilliam, Dr. James Skelton, 36
 Roberta, 33
 Gillispie, Sarah, 33
 Goeppe, Catherine, 105
 Mary S., 105
 Michael, 105
 Herman, 105
 Goode, Thomas, 270, 297, 300
 Goodwin, Edith, 145
 Maria, 50
 Goodrich, Edward, 13
 Margaret, 13
 Goodrum, Mary, 200
 Gordon, Gen. John B., 289
 Gorham, John, 282
 Grantland, Fleming, 96
 Sarah, 97
 Gray, Capt. Francis, 9, 10
 Francis, 309
 John, 266
 Green, Abraham, 223
 Maj. Allen, 231
 Edward, 138
 George, 138
 Lucy B., 235
 Moses P., 138
 Greenhill, Ann, 226
 D., 226
 David, 223, 257
 Paschall, 281
 William G., 276
 Greiner, Anna L., 157
 Barney, 157
 Charles, 157
 Edward W., 157
 John D., 157
 John P., 159
 Leila, 172
 Lila A., 157

- Greiner, Mary, 159
 Mary A., 157
Grieve, Bessie Talmage, 97
 Fleming G., 97
 Henry L., 98
 James, 266
 John, 98
 Marion, 97
 Miller, 97
 Sarah C., 98
Grigg, Joshiah, 281
 Peter J., 270
Griffiths, G. G., 106
Gresham, Hattie, 150
Guyton, Anne R., 126
 Louisa, 101
 Mary B., 126
 Moses, 126
Gwinn, William G., 192

Hadley, Hannah, 148
Hall, Abraham P., 211
 Anne, 15
 Rev. C. A., 192
 Cornelia, 125
 Elizabeth E., 142
 Henry L., 200
 John, 223, 267
 John A., 298
 Joseph A., 123
 Joseph S., 142
 Mabel M., 123
 Sarah H., 142,
 Sarah J., 123
 S., 15
Hallam, Robert, 243
Hale, Emma, 169
 John, 169
Hamilton, Alice, 158
 Anna, 143
 Daniel, 158
 Ethel, 143
 Eugene, 158
 Eugenia E., 145

Hamilton, Fannie, 158
 Frances F., 143
 George, 158
 Helen, 158
 James S., 143
 Kate T., 142
 Louisa B., 143
 Maud, 158
 Marianne, 142
 Marion, 122
 Mary E., 142
 Nancy B., 142
 Peter, 158
 Rebecca N., 143
 Robert, 158
 Sarah E., 122
 Sarah J., 142
 Sarah P., 144
 Thomas A., 142, 145
 Virginia F., 147
 William W., 122
Hamlin, John, 229
 William, 19
 Wood J., 226, 227, 229
Hancock, George T., 93
 Samuel, 254
Hardage, Irma, 93
 Jessie B., 93
 Jesse W., 93
 Julian, 93
 Julian T., 93
 Lucia S., 93
 Malcolm C., 93
 Mary L., 93
 Vivian L., 93
Hardaway, Daniel, 276, 297
 Dann, 294
 Horace F., 297
 John S., 296, 299
 Maria, 297
 Maria A., 296
 Mary J., 296
 Susanna, 275
 Stith, 259

- Hardaway, Sally A., 297
 Stith, 294
 Hardiway, Littleberry, 275
 Hardy, Covington, 285
 Hargrave, James, 41
 Harris, Ann E., 140
 Anne de R., 141
 Annie L., 141
 Armand de R., 141
 Clarence L., 141
 Charles, 196
 Elizabeth, 131
 Eve M., 141
 Hamilton, 141
 James W., 140, 141
 Louise L., 141
 Mildred H., 141
 Sarah V., 140
 Stephen W., 141
 Thomas W. H., 141
 T. W. H., 144
 Walter R., 141
 Maj. Wm., 9, 11
 William, 309
 Harrison, Anne, 242
 Mrs. An, 36
 Benjamin, 194
 Gov. F. B., 57
 George W., 296
 John, 49
 Thomas P., 49
 Rev. William, 36
 William, 176
 Haskins, Edward, 242
 Sarah, 292
 Harper, Eliza W., 297
 Joseph W., 297
 Hart, Anthony, 64
 Henry W., 218
 James S., 218
 Katherine, 220
 Seaborn J., 218
 Sukey, 70, 76
 Susanna, 60
 Hart, Susan, 132
 Susan C., 218
 William, 220
 Harwood, Thomas, 13
 Hatch, Alfred, 298
 Hatcher, Edward, 18
 William, 18, 266
 Hatchett, Ann E., 291
 Branch A., 291
 Emma P., 291
 Haynie, 291
 Indiana S., 291
 Isabella O., 291
 Jane M., 291
 John R., 291
 Lewellyn, 291
 Mary F., 291
 Peter M., 291
 Sarah J., 291
 William H., 291
 Hathaway, Andrew C., 211
 Hawks, Jeffry, 17
 Joshua, 227
 Hayes, Henry, 273
 James, 228
 Richard, 239
 Haynes, Eleanor M., 91
 Helen G., 90
 Janet, 90
 Julia, 91
 Lucia A., 91
 Lucile, 119
 Margaret, 90
 Martha L., 91
 Maria, 91
 Richard, 273
 Rosamond, 90
 Rollin A., 91
 Russell, 90
 Stanley R., 90
 Vivian L., 91
 William Martin, 91
 W. R., 90
 Hayse, George, 288

- Heard, Edmund, 125
 Elizabeth, 125
 Edna P., 125
 Susan A., 120
Heath, Col. William, 36
Hellwege, Peter E., 298
Henderson, Elizabeth F., 196
 George W., 196
 James, 267
Henriques, Edouard F., 90
 Elizabeth,
 Lady Helen, 90
 Stanley M., 90
Henry, Dorothea, 183
 Patrick, 183
Herbert, Ed., 15
Heriot, Anna Helen, 99
 Charles B., 100
 Elizabeth B., 99
 Marion, 100
 Robert S., 100
Herndon, Rebecca J., 235
 Robin C., 235
 Stanley B., 235
 Virginia, 235
Hewlett, Amelia, 144
 Claire, 144
 Florence,
 Samuel, 144
 Sarah, 144
Hewlings, Jacob W., 206
Heyward, Andrew H., 146
 Emory S., 146
 Eunice W., 146
 Marion S., 146
 Pauline, 145
Hicks, Bessie, 277
 David S., 277
 Ella L., 277
 Emma, 277
 Mary, 277
Hightower, Lettice, 198
 Tavener, 273
Hannah, John, 218
Hannah, William, 218
Hill, Albert E., 211
 Daniel H., 99
 Capt. Edd. Jr., 9
 Capt. Edward, 10
 Edward, 309
 Elizabeth B., 99
 J. Gould, 196
 Pauline, 99
 Randolph I., 99
 Samuel W., 99
Hillyer, Ethel, 141
Hines, Caroline E., 127
 Drucilla, 129
 Henry C., 127
 James B., 129
 James E., 129
 Jane M., 129
 Sarah M., 129
 William, 227
Hinton, Richard, 31
Hite, Benjamin H., 292
 Benjamin, 291
 Herbert D., 292
 Jane M., 292
 John R., 292
 Lewellyn, Jr., 292
 Lillian H., 292
 Rosa C., 292
 Susan H., 292
Hix, Robert, 245
Hobbs, Annie M., 113
Holcomb, Martha, 185
Hood, Allen, 301
Hoffman, Catherine, 192
Hogan, Adna, 93
Hooker, Nathan, 63
Hollomon, Emma, 168
 Mary L., 168
 William, 168
Holmes, Alex. H., 116
 David S., 115
 Dupree D., 115
 Emmie M., 116

Holmes, Furman K., 116
 George, 195
 Lillian M., 115
 Pearl E., 116
 Percy L., 115
 Tanny, 218
 William,
 Houston, T., 149
 Howard, Frances E., 125
 John S., 125
 Marion K. L., 125
 Mary, 95
 Howell, Cornelia, 126
 Dr., 208
 William S., 126
 Howlett, Mary, 187
 Hudson, Charles, 170
 Edward, 170
 Emma J., 120
 George, 170
 James, 262
 James C., 170
 Philip P., 298
 Virginia, 170
 Huffman, Henry, 115
 Hughes, Anna W., 171
 Annie W., 128
 Dr. Edward, 170
 Eugenia, 128
 George W., 171
 Joseph, 128
 Mary E., 171
 Virginia, 170
 Hull, Benning, 95
 Hazel, 95
 Herbert L., 95
 Hunt, Lelia, 99
 Thomas, 231
 Hunter, Eddie, 96
 Eddie K., 121
 Edward, 120
 Edward W., 120
 Jule B., 121
 Susan S., 120

Hunton, Mrs., 35
 Hurst, Edward H., 121
 John H., 121
 Jule H., 121
 Samuel T., 121
 Hurt, Fletcher, 89
 Marshall, 89
 Lucia, 89
 Judge Wm. H., 89
 William, 89

I'Anson, Annie J., 189
 David T., 189
 Henry, 189
 James T., 189
 Jane, 188
 Mackie D., 188
 Mary, 189
 Nina, 189
 Richard, 188
 Thomas Vernon, 189
 William H., 188
 Irby, Charles, 224
 Richard, 299
 Iredell, Annie I., 233
 Frances J., 233
 Gov. James, 233
 Irwin, Alexander, 39
 Mrs., 148
 Irvine, Samuel, 211

Jackson, Gen. Stonewall, 191
 Johnson, Allen, 59
 Calvin, 163
 Caroline, 103
 Elizabeth, 163
 Emily S., 234
 Ethel, 103
 Harriet, 103
 James, 137, 265
 John W., 36
 Julian, 163
 Lancelot, 163

- Johnson, Lenora, 103
 Mary, 163
 Morgan, 163
 Richard, 303
 Rosa, 103
 Rev. Russell, 103
 Winder P., 103
 Woodford, 163
- Jones, Abraham, 12, 13, 15, 16,
 17, 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 26, 27,
 29, 32, 36, 38, 58, 61, 62, 64,
 65, 79, 84, 85, 86, 87, 101,
 102, 132, 149, 173, 177, 320
- Abr. Wood, 15
- Achilles, 199
- Agness, 270
- Alexander, 217, 218, 220, 228,
 229, 320
- Algernon S., 218, 288
- Alice R., 210
- Gen. Allen, 231, 234
- Allen C., 232, 233
- Allen G., 234
- Amelia, 156, 217, 218
- Amelia M., 220
- America, 217
- Amy, 177, 269
- Ann, 34, 38, 48, 198, 207, 230,
 236, 300
- Ann A., 220
- Ann B., 210
- Ann C., 35, 36
- Ann F., 220
- Ann S., 43, 58, 286
- Annie, 134, 152, 298
- Annie I., 234
- Annie R., 234
- Amy W., 320
- Anna, 49, 85, 96, 134
- Anna M., 296
- Anna S. L., 96
- Annabel, 210
- Anne, 33, 279
- Anne P., 289
- Jones, Archer, 212, 213, 259, 269,
 292, 293, 294, 295, 299, 300
- Archibald B., 298
- Augusta B., 234
- Augustine C., 236
- Augustus A., 137
- Augustus J., 134
- Augustus S., 131, 135
- Batte, 61, 63, 101, 108, 109, 127,
 128, 139, 148, 156, 268, 280,
 282, 283, 295
- Benjamin, 241
- Benj. B., 185, 198, 199
- Benjamin C., 276, 297, 320
- Benson, 41
- Benson F., 42, 44, 50
- Berthier, 199
- Betsey E., 236
- Betsy A., 288, 289
- Bettie, 288
- Betty, 230, 236
- Beverley E., 129
- Branch, 183, 281, 283, 287, 288
- Branch O., 293, 294, 295
- Cadwallader, 16, 38, 214, 216,
 217, 220, 221, 230, 231, 232,
 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 272
- Caesar A., 199
- Caius J., 212
- Caroline M., 205
- Catherine, 59, 211, 217, 218, 274
- Catherine E., 233
- Chamberlain, 185, 199, 212, 228
- Charles J., 134, 234
- Cincinnatus F., 207
- Cicero, 221
- Claudius, 221
- Columbus T., 205
- Cornelia A., 298
- Cornelius, 199, 298
- Daniel, 155, 159, 198, 214,
 239, 240, 249, 250, 252, 254,
 260, 261, 262, 266, 269, 272,
 273, 274, 276, 277, 278, 280,
 281

- Jones, David, 259, 320
 David C., 296, 297, 321
 Dianotia, 241, 270
 Dorothy, 92, 178, 180, 182, 185,
 199, 211, 225
 Dorothy C., 204, 207, 211, 222
 Dorothy F., 221
 Drury, 320
 Earnest, 101
 Edgar, 211, 212
 Edwa, 298
 Edward, 180, 181, 203, 207, 239,
 256, 259, 269, 270, 272, 273
 Edward B., 43, 49
 Edward D., 59
 Edward (G.), 206
 Edward H., 296, 298, 300
 Edward M., 286, 289
 Edward S., 299
 Edward T., 298
 Edwin, 101, 106
 Elise, 116
 Eliza, 108, 152, 163, 222
 Eliza A., 84, 96, 234
 Eliza J., 210
 Eliza R., 297
 Eliza S., 217
 Elizabeth, 38, 128, 180, 201, 206,
 210, 236, 273, 321
 Elizabeth A., 297
 Elizabeth B., 295, 298
 Elizabeth R., 300
 Elizabeth S., 131
 Elizabeth W., 135
 Ella, 288
 Ella L., 277
 Emaline, 134
 Eunice, 211
 Eva, 134
 Fannie, 156, 203, 217, 288
 Fanny E., 234
 Fanny W., 210
 Fayette, 199
 Felix M., 219, 220
- Jones, Florida, 101
 Frances, 230, 274, 293, 295
 Frances A., 211
 Frances B., 259
 Frances I., 233
 Frances S., 295
 Frances T., 287, 288, 291
 Francis, 204, 207, 211, 212
 Francis F., 276, 277
 Frank, 211
 Franz, 152
 Mr. Fred, 236
 Frederick, 16, 27, 206, 213, 214,
 216, 220, 230, 231, 236, 241,
 286
 Frederick L., 231, 235
 Frederick W., 232
 F. Pride, 233
 George, 138, 152, 274, 275, 276,
 277, 279
 George S., 152
 George T., 106
 Gordon, 211
 Gracy E., 129
 Halcott, 231
 Halcott P., 234
 Harriet E., 109
 Helen, 211
 Helen I., 234
 Henni H., 220
 Henry, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 38,
 60, 61, 62, 63, 67, 102, 109,
 137, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156,
 157, 210, 211, 213, 257, 281,
 288
 Henry A., 59
 Henry B., 96, 226, 227
 Henry D., 135
 Henry E., 298
 Capt. Henry S., 61, 63, 109, 127,
 128
 Henry T., 217, 220
 Hibernia L., 210
 Horace M., 277

- Jones, Hugh L. W., 220
 Indiana, 298
 Col. Jack, 139
 James, 63, 84, 101, 109, 132, 156, 183
 James B., 45, 109, 321
 James C., 217, 218, 219, 220
 James R., 298
 James W., 102, 108, 276
 Jane, 36, 41, 48, 50, 148, 286, 287
 Jane A., 36, 43, 102
 Jane C., 210
 Jane DuB., 234
 Jane M., 109
 Jean S., 220
 Jeannie, 134
 Jemima, 159
 Jennie M., 134
 Jennie S., 220
 Jennie W., 210
 John, 22, 23, 37, 48, 59, 63, 65, 68, 70, 71, 73, 76, 78, 79, 80, 81, 84, 101, 102, 132, 178, 183, 185, 200, 202, 203, 212, 229, 259, 320
 John A., 36, 50, 66, 84, 96, 100, 321
 John E., 233
 John H., 96
 John J., 108, 298
 John K., 296
 John R., 210
 John W., 209, 211, 222, 320
 J. Drummond, 127
 Johnstone, 234
 Joseph, 33, 35, 36, 37, 39, 42, 43, 44, 46, 49, 50, 58, 59, 60, 61, 130, 131, 241
 Gen. Joseph, 12, 20, 41, 42, 48, 68, 70, 76, 78, 79, 80, 173, 177
 Jos. B., 288
 Judith, 183, 206
 Julia E., 233
- Jones, Julius C., 205
 Katherine, 134
 Kennon, 35, 76
 Laura, 211
 Lewellyn, 58, 59, 60, 185, 199, 215, 228, 247, 249, 250, 252, 253, 254, 257, 259, 260, 261, 264, 266, 270, 272, 280, 281, 286, 287, 288
 Lew C., 288
 Lillian I., 233
 Littleberry, 228
 Littleberry H., 274, 275
 Lila T., 116
 Louis, 296
 Louisa, 274
 Louise, 101
 Lucy, 32, 35, 38
 Lucy A., 35, 47, 48, 50, 298
 Lucy C., 235
 Lucy P., 231
 Lulu C., 128
 Margaret, 13, 23, 30, 31, 38, 60, 128, 157, 163, 169, 181, 201, 254, 263, 268, 287, 295
 Margaret A., 108
 Margaret B., 42, 44
 Margaret C., 233, 234
 Margaret J., 43, 49
 Margaret L. L., 210
 Margaret R., 101
 Margaret T., 128
 Maria E., 298
 Maria L., 101
 Maria O., 232
 Maria W., 297, 300
 Marion P., 234
 Martha, 23, 38, 58, 61, 62, 63, 64, 137, 161, 164, 200, 203, 204, 206, 207, 211, 221, 222, 228, 230, 231, 238, 239, 243, 260, 268, 273, 276, 321
 Martha A., 222
 Martha B., 84, 86

- Jones, Martha J., 43
 Martha M. M., 131, 133
 Martha W., 101
 Mathelda, 134
 Mary, 15, 16, 17, 20, 21, 22,
 23, 25, 38, 48, 102, 108, 109,
 134, 152, 156, 160, 169, 173,
 180, 183, 226, 227, 231, 249,
 254, 270, 272, 273, 279, 281,
 282, 288, 295
 Mary A., 150, 296, 298, 299
 Mary A. W., 296
 Mary B., 288
 Mary C., 43, 211, 234, 235
 Mary C. A., 210
 Mary E., 44, 129, 298, 321
 Mary F., 112
 Mary H., 236
 Mary I., 199
 Mary J., 288
 Mary L., 43, 49, 96
 Mary L. C., 220
 Mary M., 232
 Mary P., 234
 Mary R., 43, 134, 232
 Mary T., 109, 127, 129
 Mary V., 222
 Mary W., 319
 May, 288
 Minnie, 134
 Mordaci, 252
 M. Estelle, 129
 Morris H., 220
 Montgomery O., 210
 Munford, 295
 Nancy, 36, 231, 236
 Nathaniel H., 60
 Nelson, 211
 Nina C., 114
 Owen M., 210
 Pamelia, 169
 Patrick, 33, 274, 275, 276, 277,
 278
 Pattie S., 298
- Jones, Paul, 288
 Peter, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 19,
 21, 23, 25, 26, 28, 29, 30, 31,
 32, 39, 58, 60, 61, 173, 174,
 175, 176, 177, 178, 183, 184,
 198, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205,
 214, 215, 217, 223, 238, 239,
 241, 242, 243, 244, 251, 259,
 260, 261, 263, 264, 265, 266,
 267, 268, 269, 272, 276, 277,
 280, 282, 283, 285, 286, 288,
 309, 310, 311, 318
 Capt. Peter, 9, 10, 16, 18, 19, 20,
 25, 27, 37
 Major Peter, 11, 38, 181, 182,
 256, 257, 319
 Peter B., 295
 Peter F. A., 210
 Peter F. A. G., 210
 Peter M., 220, 288
 Peter (P.), 215, 220, 221
 Peter (R.), 198
 Peter (Sheriff), 216
 Philadelphia, 58, 59, 225, 229
 Philip, 60, 152, 160, 172, 198,
 211, 213, 225, 227, 228, 230,
 250, 252, 281
 Philip B., 205
 Philip G., 211, 212
 Polly, 41, 42, 48
 Polly B., 198
 Price, 187
 Pride, 232, 234
 P. B., 300
 Prudence, 263, 273, 279, 280,
 286
 Prudence M. C., 205
 Rachel, 250, 263
 Mrs. Rachel, 260
 Randolph L., 128
 Rebecca, 268, 273, 295, 296, 321
 Rebecca B., 43
 Rebecca C., 234
 Rebecca D., 321

- Jones, Rebecca E., 232, 235
 Rebecca L., 233
 Rebecca R. D. C., 320
 Rebecca W., 296, 298, 299
 Reverdy H., 212
 Richard, 15, 19, 25, 44, 58, 61,
 173, 175, 177, 179, 181, 184,
 212, 216, 221, 223, 243, 244,
 245, 250, 252, 253, 254, 256,
 257, 258, 259, 261, 265, 266,
 267, 269, 271, 272, 273, 280,
 281, 282
 Capt. Richard, 246, 247, 248,
 252, 254
 Richard (B.), 203
 Richard H., 222, 271
 R. K., 50
 Richard L., 42, 43, 310
 Richard M., 296, 321
 Richard S., 297, 300
 Richard W., 210, 211, 298
 Ridley, 182, 214
 Robert, 87, 101, 132, 156, 220,
 249, 252, 268, 269, 283, 296,
 320, 321
 Robert B., 43, 220, 297, 298,
 300
 Robert C., 43, 49
 Robert E., 297, 321
 Robert M., 289
 Robert P., 36
 Roger, 37, 47
 Roger A., 35, 36, 42
 Robin, 232, 233, 234
 Robin ap C., 232, 235
 Robin E., 234
 Robin ap Robin, 235
 Roland, 296
 Rowland W., 288
 Sally, 35
 Sally C., 287
 Sallie R., 210, 232
- Jones, Sallie T., 293
 Samuel O., 101
 Sarah, 25, 27, 30, 31, 32, 38,
 61, 102, 138, 139, 156, 164,
 180, 183, 198, 199, 212, 231,
 235, 236, 254, 263, 268, 269,
 281, 295, 320
 Sarah B., 184, 283
 Sarah E., 220, 298
 Sarah G., 321
 Sarah J., 129
 Sarah K. P., 84
 Sarah M., 108, 109, 288
 Sarah R. R., 131, 135
 Sarah T., 297, 300
 S. Augustus, 152
 Seaborn, 64, 68, 76, 84, 94, 101,
 102, 108, 129, 130, 131, 133,
 134, 137, 152
 Seaborn A., 152
 Seaborn L., 96
 Seth W., 296, 300
 Short, 213, 214, 216, 217, 222
 Sidney R., 152
 Sophia W., 270
 Spottswood, 270
 Susan, 149, 288
 Susan R., 289
 Susannah, 64, 213, 214, 216, 221,
 236, 286
 Susanna I., 321
 Tacitus, 199
 Telemaque, 208
 Telemachus A., 207, 210
 Thaddeus, 211
 Theodore M., 234
 Theodorick, 230, 274, 275
 Theophilus L., 298
 Thomas, 12, 19, 22, 23, 28, 29,
 30, 31, 32, 33, 35, 36, 38, 40,
 41, 42, 43, 44, 49, 58, 60, 71,
 128, 137, 148, 157, 160, 163,
 164, 177, 179, 183, 213, 214,
 249, 252, 254, 261, 262, 263

- Jones, Col. Thomas A., 213
 Thomas B., 58, 59, 202
 Thomas H., 128
 Thomas L., 152
 Thomas S., 216, 217
 Tiberius G., 207, 210
 T. C. S., 211
 Ulysses, 208
 Unity C., 228
 Victoria A., 298
 Virginia A., 298
 Virginius P., 210
 Wilie, 234
 Wm., 14, 15, 16, 21, 22, 23, 25,
 28, 29, 30, 32, 38, 47, 58, 59,
 60, 61, 62, 63, 70, 79, 127, 136,
 137, 138, 153, 159, 160, 164,
 173, 179, 198, 212, 215, 253,
 262, 263
 William A., 35, 43, 50, 56, 57,
 58
 William F., 211, 277
 William G., 138
 William H. H., 128
 Walter R., 288
 Dr. William T., 63, 128, 129
 William W., 297
 Wood, 22, 23, 38, 39, 61, 176,
 177, 181, 203, 204, 205, 207,
 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228,
 229, 258, 269
 Wortham, 210
 Wyatt, 156
 Jordan, Elizabeth T., 148
 Nevin, 88
 Jefferson, Thomas, 18
 Jeffress, John B., 210
 Saidee, 210
 Waller, 210
 Jelks, Allie, 167
 Augustas, 167
 Cathilne, 167
 Edward, 165
 Edwin, 164
 Jelks, Edwin A., 164
 Exum N., 164
 Florida, 167
 George, 167
 James, 165, 167
 James O., 164
 John, 167
 Josie, 164
 Joseph, 166
 Katie
 Kibbe,
 Lampkin, 167
 Lathrop, 167
 Lena, 167
 Lilly, 167
 Mary, 165, 167
 Maud, 167
 Nathaniel P., 167
 Needham, 167
 Needham W., 167
 Oliver, 165
 Ruth, 167
 Sallie,
 Virginia, 168
 William, 167
 William A., 167
 Jenkins, Gov. Charles J., 131
 Edna P., 127
 Franklin R., 127
 J. W. R., 127
 Leila Head, 127
 Martha W., 100
 Jennings, Charles Jr., 27

 Kaderly, Martha M., 166
 Nathaniel L., 166
 William F., 165
 Kay, Mrs. 36
 Kelton, Benjamin, 87
 Robert, 87
 Kenan, Aurelia, 99
 Owen T., 99
 White, 99
 Kennedy, Alexandria, 160

Kennon, William, 175
 Kent, Claudia M., 111
 Dr. Joseph W., 196
 Kershaw, Minnie, 290
 Kilpatrick, Alexandra, 116
 Alex W., 116
 Alma, 119
 Andrew, 122
 Andrew J., 122
 Charles M., 122
 Clifford E., 120
 Clifford H., 120
 Cornelia, 126
 Cornelia C., 125
 Cornelia W., 126
 Darwin D., 125
 Della, 116
 Derrelle D., 122
 Edgar D., 119
 Emily G., 122
 Floyd F., 118
 Frances G., 117
 George P., 121
 Harriet, 117
 Harriet D., 117
 Harriet E., 110, 121, 126
 Harriet H., 125
 Hazel H., 125
 Helen F., 127
 Henry, H., 121, 125
 Henry, W., 119, 125
 Howard H., 127
 Hugh H., 125, 126
 James, 117
 James H., 110, 125, 126
 Rev. J. H. T., 100
 Jessie J., 117, 125
 Lewis S., 119
 Lillian G., 117
 Loula L., 125
 Macon M., 126
 Malcolm M., 126
 Mamie, 116
 Margaret L., 127

Kilpatrick, Margaret M., 125
 Marion E., 117, 119
 Mary J., 110, 126
 Mary M., 125
 Mathew J., 118, 119
 Mathew P., 119
 Owen, 118
 Ruth, 121
 Ruth F., 118
 Ruth S., 122
 Sarah A., 110, 118, 121
 Sarah B., 127
 Wallis, 117
 Walter D., 119
 Washington, 61, 110
 Wells W., 126
 William H., 61, 127
 William J., 116, 117
 W. L., 119
 Kimbrough, Mary E., 172
 Wesley I., 172
 King, Henry, 241
 Kinsbury, Persis, 101
 Kirkbride, Corinna, 235
 Kirkham, Robert, 38
 Kleinhoff, Sarah, 296
 Sarah, 320
 Klepper, William, 192
 Knox, Wm., 36
 Koiner, Mary, 220

 Lackland, James, 50
 Lafayette, Gen., 23
 Land, Edwin, 21
 Lansdell, Ann C., 122
 C. T., 49
 Emily J., 122
 Hudson, 122
 Joseph T., 122
 Lillian L., 122
 Ruth K., 122
 Rev. R. A., 122
 Lashley, Sarah, 242

- Law, Christopher, 152
 Matilda M., 152
 Lawrence, Eugenia D., 146
 Frances E., 14
 Robert B., 146
 Lawton, Emily, 135
 Lawson, William, 226
 Latham, Swayne, 144
 La Taste, Anna, 157
 Lee, Arthur, 52
 Charles, 52
 Emma L., 201
 Fannie Madison, 34
 Francis Lightfoot, 52
 Frank J., 201
 Col. Greenberry, 200
 Gov. Henry, 37
 Ida, 201
 John, 200
 John A., 200
 Rev. John W. T., 200
 "Light Horse Harry", 51, 58
 Mary, 42, 50
 Mary J., 186
 Mimms W., 201
 Nancy, 196
 Nannie T., 186
 Richard, 43, 44, 50
 Capt. Richard, 58
 Richard B., 45
 Richard Henry, 50
 Robert, 186
 Robert Edward, 52
 Gen. Robert E., 191
 Robert N., 187, 196
 Sally, 42, 43
 Rev. Theophilus, 200
 Leigh, Benj. W., 38
 Elizabeth, 316
 M. W., 34
 William, 316
 Lester, Cornelia, 170
 Ida, 170
 Isaac, 170
 Robert, 170
 Leonard, Henry, 106
 Mary L., 96
 Levert, Dr., 236
 Lewelyn, Ann, 243
 Daniel, 243
 Lewis, Blanche R., 166
 Elijah N., 165
 Julian S., 165
 Maria, 233
 Martha L., 165
 Mary J., 166
 Nathaniel L., 165
 Robert G., 165
 Thomas, 45
 Liggan, Almira, 190
 Judith A., 190
 Richard, 190
 Richard R., 190
 Samuel J., 190
 William A., 190
 Ligon, Henri, 175
 Mary, 318
 Richard, 319
 William, 254
 Little, John F., 200
 Littlegood, Geo., 15
 Littlejohn, Anne, 50
 Lockett, Stella, 196
 Logan, Amanda B., 142
 Dr. Hugh M., 142
 John, 165
 Johnnie M., 165
 Lokey, Charles M., 142
 Thomas H., 142
 Lockhart, Gaston B., 143
 James H., 143
 Luther, 143
 Long, ———, 288
 Rebecca E., 232
 Low, Eva M., 141
 Lowry, Mary E., 87
 Lowther, Martha Rebecca, 89
 John, 89
 Ludington, Elizabeth, 314
 John, 314

- Lumpkin, Samuel, 200
 Lundie, Isham G., 296
 Luther, John P., 117
 Lyon, Mamie B., 116
 Lyon, Thomas, 309
 Lyone, Robert, 16
- Maben, Richard D., 292
 Machin, Catherine A., 242
 Mallory, Edgar Y., 165
 Elizabeth, 312
 Martha, 312
 Nathaniel, 312
 Philip, 312
 Robert, 312
 Roger, 312
 Thomas, 312
 Malone, Fannie, 150
 Malvin, William T., 172
 Mann, David, 297
 Prudence, 297
 Manly, Dorris, 88
 John T., 88
 Marchman, Mamie, 92
 Marr, Capt., 213
 Marshall, Abraham, 60, 216
 Anna, 188
 Thomas, 216
 Martin, Elise, 135
 Ella, 91
 Henry F., 124
 John, 64
 Sarah F., 124
 Martyn, John, 139
 Mason, James Dunn, 34
 Joseph Thomas, 34
 John Dunn, 34
 Lucy Dunn, 34
 Page Dunn, 34
 William, 236
 Massenburg, Cargill, 36
 Mary, 48
 Nicholas, 48
- Massenburg, Nancy, 48
 Robert, 33, 35, 38, 48
 Sucky, 36
 Susan, 48
 Massie, Sallie, 188
 Mathew, Robert, 317
 Matthews, Samuel, 302
 May, Gilbert, 15
 John, 45
 John F., 45
 Odessa B., 290
 Mayne, Caswell, S., 115
 George S., 115
 Harriet E., 115
 Mayo, George, 298, 321
 Col. John, 48
 Mariah D., 48
 Major, 173
 Mary E., 321
 Sarah E., 321
 Mays, Bowdre P., 145
 Mary L., 145
 Samuel W., 144
 Mayton, John, 225
 Mead, Albert S., 120
 Edward H., 120
 Eugene W., 120
 Mary, 120
 Mary E., 120
 Susan H., 120
 Meade, Andrew, 242
 Bishop, 309
 Elizabeth T., 242
 John A., 242
 Robert B., 242
 Meeks, Albert L., 197
 Anna, 197
 Frank, 197
 Frederick T., 197
 Hyascinth, 186
 John, 197
 Thomas, 197
 William, 197
 Miller, Betty, 234

- Miller, James, 190
 Lavinia, 110
 Lucy, 157, 190
 Minnie L., 114
 Patrick, 190
 William, 190
 W. Withers, 292
 Michelson, Dr. John, 243
 Middleton, Ann, 192
 Augusta B., 192
 Burgess F., 192
 Dorothy C., 193
 Evora, 192
 Florence, 192
 Hattie E., 192
 Ida L., 192
 John W., 191, 192
 Katherine, 192
 Rowena S., 192
 Rutherford, 193
 Sarah J., 192
 S. Ann, 192
 Stanley, 193
 Thornton, 193
 William, 192
 Milburn, Mary, 144
 Miley, Annie, 191
 Millet, Hilda, 295
 Minge, James, 17
 Miller, Chloe, 140
 Mary L., 140
 Sarah F., 140
 Thomas, 140
 Thomas H., 140
 Watkins H., 140
 Minor, Hannah, 241
 Mitchell, Lillian, 93
 Mixon, Lillian M., 115
 Marion, 115
 Onid L., 115
 Moderwell, Rev. Mr., 131
 Montague, Hon. A. P., 50
 Moore, Abraham F., 86
 Attie, 164
 Charles, 86
 Elizabeth, 15
 Eliza, 86
 James, 86
 James A., 88
 John, 15
 Joseph, 206
 Margaret, 88
 Thomas, 86
 William, 36
 W. Monroe, 88
 Moss, Kathleen L., 128
 Moran, Aubrey J., 119
 Vesta, 119
 Morris, Betty, 288
 Dabney, 286
 Rose M., 220
 Sally, 286
 Sarah, 119
 Morriss, Thomas, 14, 31
 Morrison, Edwin A., 242
 Ella, 277
 Morton, Claude A., 290
 Harry E. T., 290
 Jayne S., 290
 Moseley, Benjamin, 183
 Francis, 295
 Mary, 183
 Mathew, 183
 Capt. Peter, 220
 William, 183
 Motley, Claude, 58
 Moryson, Francis, 309
 Gov. Francis, 9
 Moyton, John, 32
 Mumford, Rena, 91
 Emil W., 122
 John E., 122
 Kilpatrick, 122
 Hamilton B., 122
 Mundy, Margurite, 122
 Munford, James, 61
 Robert, 16, 17, 24, 26, 216, 262
 Sarah W., 219, 220

- Munford, Thomas B., 263, 269, 274
 William, 216
 Munford, J———, 26
 Murphee, August, 148
 Beatrice, 148
 James, 149
 John, 149
 Margaret J., 149
 Mary, 149
 Robert M., 149
 Sue, 149
 Wright, 148
 Murphey, Alex., 127
 Murphy, Alex. T., 118, 129
 Elizabeth, 172
 Frances, 127
 George, 129
 Helen E., 118
 Henry L., 117, 129
 James, 129
 James C., 118
 Lena S., 118
 Mildred R., 118
 Robert A., 129
 Robert H., 129
 William R., 129
 Murray, Elizabeth, 33
 Nancy, 33
 Musgrave, William C., 149
 Myer, Barney, 172
 Hattie, 172
 Myers, James, 134
 Louise D., 147
 Margaret F., 147
 Thomas C., 147
 Myrick, Francis, 62

 McCandish, Elizabeth, 289
 McCarthy, Mary, 141
 McClure, Phebe, 231
 McConico, Christopher, 37
 McCord, Jennie L., 122
 McCormick, Emmie, 168
 W. Latell Jr., 92
 McCoy, Helen, 147
 McCraw, Major, 47
 McDonald, Charles, 292
 James, 38
 McDowell, Col., 65
 William, 236
 MacFarland, Jane, 288
 McGahee, J. A., 126
 McGee, Rosa A., 119
 McIlwaine, Ann, 34
 McKenny, Morgan, 254
 McKenzie, Clovis H., 166
 Will L., 166
 McLachlan, Alexandria, 160
 Emma, 160
 John, 266
 Louisa, 160
 McLaughlin, 150
 McLendon, James H., 143
 Samuel G., 143
 McLeod, Florence V., 88
 McMillan, Elizabeth, 211
 J. A., 103
 John H., 211
 McNair, Mrs. James, 102
 McWillie, Beatrice, 291

 Nash, John, 224
 Naugle, Gamble, 193
 Rev. John F., 193
 Mark, 193
 Paul, 193
 Neblett, Elizabeth G., 292
 Herbert, 292
 Norman H., 292
 Sterling, 285
 William, 292
 William E., 292
 Nelson, John, 233
 Nesbit, Charles E., 159
 Daniel, 159
 Nannie, 159
 Virginia, 159
 Netherland, Linnie E., 112

- New, Gen. John C., 194
 Newcomb, Henry, 307
 Newton, Willoughby, 42
 Nicholas, Carter, 35
 Mrs. Dolly P., 36
 Col. John, 36
 Regiland, 315
 Nicholson, Edwa., 298
 James S., 298
 Lee, 298
 Samuel, 298
 Noel, Elizabeth, 211
 Norris, Marjorie, 113
 Norwood, Charles, 290
 Mary L., 290

 Ogburn, Alpheus, 292
 Charles H., 291
 Cooke, 292
 Fannie A.,
 Richard, 292
 Sarah M. A., 292
 Ogham, Mrs., 36
 Overbee, Nicholas, 15
 Oliver, James, 176
 Thomas, 175
 O'Rourke, James, 140
 Osborne, Abner, 269
 Ann, 30, 38, 60
 Billy, 209
 Elizabeth, 292
 Martha, 211
 Joseph, 38, 60
 Dr. Joseph D., 34
 Mary Minturn, 34
 Page B., 34
 Robert Cryer, 34
 Sarah C., 34
 Otterson, Malissa G., 101
 Will, 92
 Overstreet, Ann P., 291
 Ralph M., 290, 291
 Overton, Mary J., 288
 Wm. G., 287, 288, 291

 Page, Addie, 93
 Louise, 34
 Lucy, 34
 Mary, 34
 Sarah, 34
 Paige, Ida L., 105
 Sophronia, 105
 Warren, 105
 Palmer, Charles, 292
 David H., 292
 Edwin C., 292
 Emeline, 172
 Fitzhugh L., 292
 Frances S., 292
 Joseph W., 292
 Marion O., 292
 Patterson, Jane, 104
 Joseph, 243
 Mary, 104
 Samuel, 104
 Parker, William C., 117
 Parry, John, 312
 Mary, 312
 Patton, Margaret F., 212
 Payne, William H., 116
 Peachy, T. Griffin, 181
 Peacock, Thomas, 15
 Pease, Annie, 96, 121
 James N., 96, 121
 John J., 96
 Leonard, 96
 William C., 96
 Peed, Eugenia A., 148
 Mansfield T., 147
 Virginia H., 148
 Pegram, Maj. B., 70
 Martha, 297
 Pegues, Rebecca, 298
 Pendleton, Gen. Wm. N., 191
 Penick, Clifton, 290
 Mary, 290
 Pennant, Elias, 306
 Pepper, Charlotte, 150
 Petry, Natalie, 98

- Peterson, Francis M., 233
 Mary, 233
 Perry, Michael, 218
 Phares, Bettie P., 298
 Philips, Elizabeth C., 164
 Phinzy, Bowdre, 144
 Charles H., 144
 Harriet, 144
 Philpot, Calvin, 89
 Physic, Doctor, 79, 81
 Pickett, Margaret, 168
 Pierce, Jane, 110
 Pilkington, Virginia, 288
 Pinckney, Charles C., 126
 Esther, 126
 Margaret M., 126
 Pitt, Thomas, 306, 308
 Poag, Edgar E., 231
 Poagne, Col., 213
 Pohill, Anna, 166
 Annie, 166
 Augustus, 168
 Augustus J., 168
 Charles M., 166
 Edwin J., 168
 Emmie, 168
 Ethel, 169
 George, 169
 James, 168, 169
 James O., 166
 James W., 168
 John, 168
 John C., 168
 Joseph, 168
 Lenora P., 166
 Lucius E., 168
 Lucy, 169
 Martha, 168
 Mary, 164
 Thomas, 168
 Thomas G., 168
 Thomas M., 166
 Pollack, Ada, 106
 Pollack, Arabella B., 106
 John, 106
 Martha, 106
 William A., 106
 Polk, Mr. James K., 218
 Lucius J., 235
 Sarah R., 235
 Pollard, Sarah, 58
 Thomas, 297
 William, 58
 Poole, Richard, 89
 Pope, Jeane, 59
 Richard, 59
 Porcher, Augusta H., 234
 Porterfield, Nellie, 34
 Poulaine, Antoine, 163
 Elizabeth, 163
 Lancelot, 163
 Mary L., 163
 Susan, 163
 Woodford, 163
 Powell, Simon, 276
 Poythress, Francis, 176
 Sally, 42
 William, 176, 180, 181
 William, 176
 Price, Hen., 15
 John, 15
 Mary, 221
 William, 276
 Pride, Allen D., 232
 Amaryllis, 231
 Anna R., 232
 Arthur L., 232
 Cadwallader J., 231, 232
 Frederick J., 232
 Frederick L. J., 235
 Halcott, 231
 Halcott B., 231
 Halcott J., 231
 John S., 231, 232
 Junius A., 232
 Martha C., 231
 William, 29, 37, 173, 177

- Pressley, Mary, 101
 Pritchett, Martha H., 297
 Puckett, William, 18
 Pygott, John, 316, 317

 Queen Anne, 245
 Quarles, Elizabeth, 297, 320
 John S., 211
 Lillian, 188, 200
 Quezon, Hon. Manuel, 56

 Ragland, Agness, 218
 Hattie, 218
 James, 218
 Ragsdale, Benjamin, 31
 Godfrey, 17, 27, 251
 John, 230, 285
 Rachel, 243, 251
 Ruth, 251
 Rackley, Fred C., 118
 Warren E., 118
 Rainey, Willie L., 196
 Ramon, D., 57
 Randle, Rossie, 128
 Randolph, Edmund, 39
 Harrison, 242
 Henry, 11, 175, 309, 313
 John, 233
 Mrs. Mary, 13
 Mary, 241
 Peter, 227
 William, 13, 14, 176
 Ravenscroft, Thomas, 17, 242
 Read, Clement, 264
 Consul Gen., 193
 George, 310
 Reece, Amarintha, 162
 Augustus, 162
 Burney, 162
 Eula, 162
 Hill, 162
 Isaac, 162
 Julia, 162
 Mary Lou, 162
 Spartz, 162

 Reece, Thomas, 162
 Walker, 162
 Reed, Mary, 163
 Thomas B., 194
 Redding, Benj. W., 117
 Frances C., 117
 George Y., 117
 Sarah E., 117
 Redford, Agness G., 271
 Andrew, 270
 Martha, 203
 Mary, 271
 Reins, Jane C., 210
 Reinschild, Amalia, 141
 Reney, Sarah E., 171
 Reynolds, Bartow, 151
 Carrie L., 151
 Eliza J., 152
 Eugenia H., 151
 Foster, 151
 James, 151
 James M., 150
 Joseph, 151
 Jones, 151
 Julia H., 151
 John W., 151
 Lila, 151
 Mary E., 151
 Robert P., 151
 Robert A., 151
 Rhodes, Caroline, 161
 Evalina, 103
 John H., 172
 Rhony, William, 155
 Rice, Richd., 15
 Richardson, Elizabeth, 318
 Mel., 318
 Riddlebout, Smith, 35
 Ridley, Edward, 317
 Martha, 210
 Riggs, Nathaniel, 196
 Riley, J. Whitcomb, 194
 Josie, 298

- Reilly, W. M., 197
Ripley, Allie, 192
Rives, Cornelia, 125
 George S., 125
 James, 125
 James K., 125
 Lula E., 125
Robbins, Henry, 318
Robert, Emily, 134
 Jennie M., 134
Roberts, Daniel Lowther, 93
 Ella, 93
 Elizabeth, 94
 Hughes, 93
 Josephus, 94
 John E., 93
 Ladye Agnes, 93
 Lillian, 93
 Lowther, 93
 Marion, 93
 Marvin, 93
 Pleasant, 228
 Robert R., 210
 Sarah Kate, 93
 Thomas, 93
 William E., 94
Robertson, Christopher, 176, 285
 David S., 288
 Edward, 288
 Francis, 288
 Harriet I., 287
 John, 288
 Martha, 288
 Martha C., 286
 Peter F., 287
 Thomas C., 234
 William B., 288
Robins, John, 317
Robinson, Anna, 159
 Edward, 159
 Edwin C., 296
 Percival, 159
 William, 159
Rodes, Mary, 189
Rogers, Mrs. Elizabeth, 47
 John, 47
 Peter, 47
Rollins, Elizabeth, 114
Roone, Kate, 96
Roney, Annie L., 112
Rosser, Sherwood, 162
Roulhac, Joseph, 233
 Katherine, 233
 Thomas R., 233
Rowe, Claude D., 88
 Elizabeth, 88
 Janet, 88
 Josephine A., 115
Royall, Elizabeth, 262, 267
 John, 200
 Littleberry, 263, 264, 281
Ruffin, Allen, 235
 Ann K., 235
 Cad. J., 235
 Jane, 34
 Joseph R., 235
 Kirkland, 34
 Mary B., 235
 Peter B., 234
 Phelan, 34
 Rebecca E., 235
 Sarah, 235
 Sarah J., 235
 Sterling, 235
 Susan, 235
 Thomas, 233, 235
 Willcox, 34
Rupall, Mary P., 106
Russell, Estelle, 93
 Thomas, 49
Rushin, Benjamin, 151
 Benj. G., 151
 Lila E., 151
 Robert U., 151
 Susan M., 151
Rutland, Hallis, 141

- Sale, Leila H., 220
 Salter, Christopher, 243
 Sandiford, Allen, 148
 John W., 148
 Orrie, 148
 Ralph, 148
 Sapp, Everett, 129
 Satterfield, John W., 93
 Mary B., 93
 Saunders, Mary, 298
 Schaefer, Henry F. C., 298
 Schad, Rev, Charles, 192
 Schoor, Benjamin S., 90
 Florence J., 90
 Scott, Abraham G., 291
 Annie D., 291
 Edward G., 291
 Elizabeth, 298
 Elizabeth W., 297
 Eula, 299
 Frances B., 292
 Frances E., 291
 James, 297
 Jones, 294
 Mary, 228
 Robert C., 291
 Samuel, 294
 Susan E., 297
 Thomas, 294
 Gen. Wingfield, 48, 297
 Scriven, Emily L., 135
 Seabrook, Katherine P., 143
 Seay, Elwood, 92
 Seymour, Bailey, 159
 William P., 159
 Seymore, Edmond, 159
 Shewmake, Charles, 138
 Mary L., 151
 Sarah, 149
 Shoemaker, Lucy, 97
 Sharp, Mrs., 139
 Shetterworth, Leonard B., 87
 Shippey, Martha, 317
 Short, Anne E., 200
 Dorothy, 200
 Elizabeth, 200
 Mary, 199
 Peter B., 200
 Sarah, 200
 Susanna E., 200
 Thomas, 184, 185, 198, 199, 206,
 283
 William, 200, 255
 Shreve, Richard, 299
 Shubert, Mary, 161
 Siddens, Mrs., 36
 Signor, Eugenia H., 146
 Matt H., 146
 Sally D., 146
 Simpson, Nelly, 92
 Sitgraves, Amaryllis, 231
 Amelia, 231
 Shick, Saarah E., 119
 Small, Fannie Madison, 34
 George, 34
 Smith, Alice, 15
 Amelia, 195
 Barlow, 149
 Bryant, 119
 Dr. Bryant J., 119
 Drury A., 288
 James, 285
 Dr. James B., 112
 Earnest B., 119
 Edith E., 119
 Elizabeth, 159
 Homer, 149
 Joshua, 288
 Mary, 207
 Nannie, 195
 Richard, 16
 Robert, 195
 Thomas, 19
 Willie, 119
 Snead, Samuel, 198
 Snellings, Susan, 188

- Solomon, Doyle, 92
 Harry, 92
 Paul, 92
 W. H., 92
 Somerset, Duke of, 317
 South, George, 15
 Southall, Martha, 34
 Southerland, Edwin W., 143
 Henry deL., 142
 Sarah H., 143
 Spain, Frederick, 267
 William, 267
 Speer, Annie M., 146
 Emory, 146
 Eugenia D., 145
 Lulie, 146
 Marion S., 146
 Sallie D., 146
 Speirs, Mary F., 97
 Spencer, Henry B., 95
 Nemona M., 95
 Nicholas, 15
 Samuel, 95
 Vivian, 95
 Spottswood, Alexander, 245
 William, 39
 Stafford, Mary L., 170
 Stakely, Anne K., 124
 Charles A., 124
 Davis F., 124
 Flora M., 124
 Frances S., 124
 Stanfield, Edward H., 49
 Joseph Jones, 49
 Llby Willson, 49
 Lucy Epes, 49
 Mary Bell, 49
 Rev. Stephen A., 49
 Stanley, Anastasia, 89
 Ardell, 90
 David, 89
 Florence M., 90
 Frank R., 89
 Harris M., 90
 Stanley, Helen C., 90
 Henry, 90
 Ira Lowther, 89
 John, 90
 Justin C., 89
 Ladye Ellen, 90
 Lytton, 90
 Mary E., 90
 Mattie, 90
 Maud, 90
 Mildred, 90
 Rollin, 90
 Rollin A., 89
 Vivian, 89
 William C., 90
 Starke, Dianotia, 241, 242
 Lewis, 242
 Steel, Sarah, 58
 Stegge, Capt. Thomas, 9
 Stern, Francis, 201
 Stewart, Baker
 Cephalie, 98
 Epping, 98
 Hampton S., 98
 John D., 98
 Miller, 99
 Mary, 98
 Martin, 91
 Natalie, 98
 Samuel, 98
 William, 98
 Stith, Buckner, 241, 242
 Elizabeth J., 241, 242
 Lavinia, 242
 Stokes, Colin, 288
 David, 285
 Henry, 285, 286
 John, 264, 289
 William, 38, 285
 Stollenwerck, Alphonso L., 233
 Stone, George, 242
 Stratton, Dorothy, 201
 Edward, 259
 Elizabeth, 176, 317

- Stratton, Harriot, 201
 Henry, 201
 Sarah, 259
 Thomas, 201
 Strangeways, Grace, 316
 John, 316
 Stranghan, Lucy, 231
 Street, D., 287
 Sally A., 289
 Strickland, Anna R., 147
 Stuart, Gen. J. E. B., 190
 Stubbs, Ethel, 90
 Sturdivant, James, 272
 John, 317
 Sugg, Isaac A., 116
 Sydnor, William O., 100
- Tabb, Thomas, 177
 Talbot, Allen, 195
 A. M. F., 196
 Anne E., 195
 Charlotte H. A., 197
 John H., 196
 Martha R., 196
 Mathew, 176
 Marian L. D., 197
 Mary J., 187, 196
 Richard M., 196
 William, 186
 Tanham, T. Francis, 122
 George K., 122
 Tanner, Branch, 264
 Lodowick, 264
 Sarah, 264, 267
 Tarpley, George, 196
 Taylor, Ann J., 186
 Charles A., 186
 Edmund F., 287
 Edward M., 186
 Elizabeth, 287
 Emily, 210
 George A., 186
 Irene, 97
- Taylor, James B., 208
 John, 287, 289
 John J., 186
 Josiah V., 186
 Richard, 35
 Samuel S., 186
 Thaxton, Mr., 47
 Thixton, Harry E., 290
 Thomas, James F., 196
 Col. John, 109
 Kate, 138
 Mary, 15
 Sylvia, 144
 Thompson, Jane, 138
 Louisa, 172
 Peter, 15
 Thornhill, Warren R., 188
 Thornton, Ann J., 184, 186
 Ann S., 189
 Elizabeth S.,
 Harriet S., 189
 Jane, 184, 279
 Jane C., 185
 Jane T., 188
 Margaret B., 197
 Martha R., 195
 Mary, 182, 184, 185, 186, 197,
 221
 Nancy, 185
 Peter P., 185
 Reuben, 279
 Sterling C., 184, 213, 221, 279,
 282, 283
 William, 184, 279
 William J., 185, 188, 189
 Thrower, Thomas, 27
 Thweatt, Sarah G., 276
 Tillar, Martha, 189
 Tinne, Margaret S., 105
 Philip, 105
 T. F. S., 105
 Toombs, Eva T., 108
 Robert, 108

- Toot, Kate, 196
 Martha R., 196
 Micajah R., 196
 Walter, 196
 Torrena, Bascom, 89
 Torrence, Elizabeth N., 292
 Margaret, 127
 Norman M., 292
 William C., 292
 Townes, Annie L., 320
 George W., 320
 Harriet W., 320
 John, 320
 Margaret, 320
 Mary, 320
 Townsend, Lula, 88
 Trippe, Annie E., 140
 Eva M., 140
 Luther, 140
 Trowbridge, Ann S., 42, 50
 James, 51
 Trumbo, Harry, 93
 Troup, Gov., 94
 Tuggle, Dr. Richard,
 Turner, Gen. E. C., 188
 Fay, 113
 Harriet M., 113
 Joseph E., 113
 Martha, 188
 Nathan, 39
 Tucker, Daniel, 257
 H. St. George, 44
 Tupper, Amanda B., 142
 Turnbull, Anne H., 242
 Charles, 242
 David B. S., 242
 Edward R., 242
 Eliza J., 242
 Hannah, 242
 Hannah J., 242
 Julia A., 242
 Mary C., 242
 Robert, 242, 277
 Robert D., 242
 Turnbull, Thomas F., 242
 William, 242
 Urven, Nathaniel, 245
 Valentine, Elise Calvin, 34
 Granville G., 34
 Mrs. Granville G., 279
 Vaughan, David, 275
 James, 276
 Rose, 168
 Varnedoe, Julia C., 118
 Julia E., 119
 Owen K., 119
 Venable, Abraham, 185
 Abraham L., 186
 Elizabeth A., 186
 Joseph M., 186
 Josiah, 185
 Richard J., 186
 Verell, Jno., 39
 Veronee, Ellen, 89
 Verrell, James, 36
 Verser, William, 276
 Vincent, Katherine, 189
 Waddell, Constance, 164
 Wade, Elizabeth, 264
 Jesse T., 135
 Robert, 264
 Walke, Anthony, 213
 Walker, Agness,
 Alex. C., 170
 Amarintha, 161
 Amarintha R., 162
 Anna V., 157, 171
 Burney, 161
 Celestia, 169
 Cobb, 157
 Charles A., 136
 Charles J., 171
 Claude, 161

- Walker, Cornelia, 161
 Cornelia B., 136
 Curran E., 170
 Edward C., 290
 Edwin S., 136
 Ellet C., 110
 Ethel, 161, 171
 Evans L., 162
 Florence G., 290
 Frank H. K., 290
 Howard R., 136
 H. Cobb, 171
 Isaac, 161
 Jane C., 290
 John, 161
 John F. V., 131
 Dr. J. V. F., 136
 Lila M., 170
 Lillian, 290
 Littleton H., 110, 162
 Louise, 161
 Louise N., 290
 Lucy E., 110
 Margaret E., 136
 Marie V., 170
 Martha E., 171
 Mary, 236
 Mary E., 128
 Mary H., 290
 Mineretta, 162
 Reuben, 169, 171
 Richard M., 290
 Sally A. L., 290
 Sarah C., 290
 Sarah N., 290
 Seaborn, 162
 Seaborn R., 136
 Thomas H., 298
 Virginia G., 136
 William, 128, 161
 William A., 290
 William E., 170, 172
 William H., 290
 William J., 242
- Walker, William L., 162
 Wilmouth, 241
 Walter, Eleanor, 211
 Wall, Henry, 244
 Wallace, Gen. Lew., 194
 Walthall, Marley, 201
 Martha, 292
 Richard, 294
 William, 305
 Walton, Frances H., 110
 Miller C., 110
 William R., 110
 Ward, Ann, 198, 296
 Benjamin, 276
 Catherine, 275
 Edward, 39, 198, 215, 217, 221, 228
 Henry, 217, 279
 Margaret, 295
 Martha, 221
 Prudence, 260
 Rebeckah, 260
 Rowland, 221, 274, 296
 Sarah, 199
 William, 199, 276
 William C., 217
 Warren, David, 26
 Watkins, Richard, 218
 William, 59
 Watson, Amy, 225, 260, 269
 Augustus, 40, 183, 283
 Elizabeth, 33, 269
 Hunter H., 295
 Jane, 269
 John, 33, 39
 Joseph, 32, 35
 Lucy, 32, 183
 Mary A., 186
 Sarah, 269
 Thomas, 40
 William, 224, 269
 Waring, Emma R., 144
 Washburn, Minister, 193
 Way, Mattie, 164

- Webb, Edna, 211
Wells, Minnie, 126
 Thomas, 317
Wekes, Mrs. A. C., 36
West, George, 15
 Richard, 15
Wheeler, Mary, 59
Whipple, Catherine E., 99
 George, 99
White, Benjamin, 98
 Benjamin A., 99
 Carter, 286
 Charles B., 99
 Eliza B., 99
 Helen, 99
 John, 265
 Lalla, 210
 Mary, 99
 Mary V., 98
 Miller G., 99
 Pauline, 99
 Penelope, 286
 Ruth, 99
 Samuel G., 98, 99
 Thomas, 190
 William, 190
Whitfield, Charles, 92
 Edmerta, 92
 Ella, 93
 Emmet, 92
 Florence, 92
 George, 92
 Harry, 92
 Hilsop, 92
 Luther, 92
 Mamie, 92
 Mary, 93
 Nita, 92
 Robert, 92
 Russell, 92
 Thomas, 92
Whiting, Wythe, 235
Whiteford, John C., 116
 Ida E., 115
Whiteford, Lillian M., 115
 William C., 115
Wicker, Kate, 162
Wiggins, A. W., 169
 Mahala, 172
Wilcox, James D., 124
Willcox, Eliza P., 34
 John, 310
Wilder, Ann, 48
 Jane, 48
 John, 35, 36, 48
 Josepha, 48
 Maria Virginia, 48
 Virginia, 48
Wiley, Alceida, 297
 John G., 297
 Sally M., 297
 Thomas, 297
Wilkins, Anna F., 277
Williamson, Dr. Charles, 85
 George, 220
 John, 220
 Sallie, 93
Wilkinson, Edward, 202, 203, 215,
 216, 217
 Elizabeth, 201
 Gen., 232
 Joseph, 271
 Richard, 312
 Sarah H., 131
Williams, Alice K., 142
 Bessie G., 97
 Callender G., 98
 Clinton J., 97
 Edwin A., 142
 Edwina H., 142
 Frances M., 97
 Garrard, 97
 Henry G., 98
 James B., 192
 Jane, 97
 Jean, 98
 John D., 296
 Joseph H., 97

- Williams, Lucinda P., 97
 Maelba, 98
 Marion, 98
 Miller G., 97
 Olmstead, 97
 Peter J., 97
 Thomas, 180, 181
 Thomas R., 296
 William A., 97
 Willingham, Harris E., 210
 Willis, Francis, 310
 Wills, Adelaide, 207
 Lawrence, 224
 Nathaniel, 301
 William, 206
 Wilmer, William, 123
 Winter, Bertha, 110
 Willson, Elizabeth, 33
 Wilson, Julia, 135
 Wingfield, Marcella, 210
 Winn, Thomas, 285
 Winburn, Alicia, 112
 Winston, Dr., 209
 Ann C., 321
 Mary Ann, 320
 Wise, Henry A., 295
 Withers, Ann E., 236
 Augustus, 236
 Eliza, 236
 Eloise, 236
 John, 236
 Jones, 236
 Mary, 236
 Polly H., 236
 Priscilla, 236
 Robert, 236
 Sarah, 236
 Susanna, 236
 Thomas, 236
 William, 236
 Wood, Col. Abraham, 9
 Abraham, 12, 175, 302, 304, 305,
 307, 308, 309, 310, 312, 314,
 316, 317
 Wood, Major Abraham, 11
 Major General, 11, 15
 Margaret, 12, 15, 311
 Mary, 311
 Woodlief, Capt. John, 10
 Woods, Thomas, 313
 Wooldridge, Agness, 60
 Daniel, 60
 Woodmansee, Frank, 106
 Woodward, Amanda, 191
 John, 168
 Woodrow, Mary, 236
 Woodson, Tarleton, 183
 Woody, John, 40
 Wolne, Molly, 35
 Womack, Richard, 223
 Worsham, George, 305
 Henry C., 296
 John, 13
 Mary, 13
 Rebecca, 201
 Thomas, 276
 William, 301
 Wright, Elsie, 171
 Ethel W., 171
 Dr. Jim, 171
 Wayland, 171
 Wyatt, Anthony, 309
 Susanna E., 214, 215
 William, 215
 Wynn, Frances, 248, 253
 Wynne, Francis, 13
 Jos., 25, 244
 Joshua, 176
 Maj. Joshua, 13
 Peter, 13
 Robert, 13
 Robert, 247, 248, 253
 Wm., 13, 16, 230, 238
 Yancey, Benj. C., 144
 Claire DeG., 144
 Florence, 144
 H., 144
 Mary L., 144

INDEX

363

Yancey, Robert P., 144
York, Gustavus, 111
Young, Annie M., 298
 Laura, 218
 Susan, 163

Yowers, John, 309

Zenny, Anne V., 314

Zubly, David, 156

